Namo tassa bhagavato arahato sammāsambuddhassa

Saṃyuttanikāyo

Mahāvaggo

1. Maggasaṃyuttaṃ

1. Avijjāvaggo

1. Avijjāsuttaṃ

1. Evaṃ me sutaṃ – ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvatthiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi – ''bhikkhavo''ti. ''Bhadante''ti te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosuṃ. Bhagavā etadavoca –

''Avijjā, bhikkhave, pubbaṅgamā akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ samāpattiyā, anvadeva [anudeva (sī. pī. ka.)] ahirikaṃ anottappaṃ. Avijjāgatassa, bhikkhave, aviddasuno micchādiṭṭhi pahoti; micchādiṭṭhissa micchāsaṅkappo pahoti; micchāsaṅkappassa micchāvācā pahoti; micchāvācassa micchākammanto pahoti; micchākammantassa micchāājīvo pahoti; micchāājīvassa micchāvāyāmo pahoti; micchāvāyāmassa micchāsati pahoti; micchāsatissa micchāsamādhi pahoti.

''Vijjā ca kho, bhikkhave, pubbaṅgamā kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ samāpattiyā, anvadeva hirottappaṃ. Vijjāgatassa, bhikkhave, viddasuno sammādiṭṭhi pahoti; sammādiṭṭhissa sammāsaṅkappo pahoti; sammāsaṅkappassa sammāvācā pahoti; sammāvācassa sammākammanto pahoti; sammākammantassa sammāājīvo pahoti; sammāājīvassa sammāvāyāmo pahoti; sammāvāyāmassa sammāsati pahoti; sammāsatissa sammāsamādhi pahotī''ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Upaḍḍhasuttaṃ

2. Evaṃ me sutaṃ – ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sakyesu viharati nagarakaṃ nāma [nāgarakaṃ nāma (sī.), sakkaraṃ nāma (syā. ka.)] sakyānaṃ nigamo. Atha kho āyasmā ānando yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā ānando bhagavantaṃ etadavoca – ''upaḍḍhamidaṃ, bhante, brahmacariyaṃ, yadidaṃ – kalyāṇamittatā kalyāṇasahāyatā kalyāṇasampavaṅkatā''ti.

''Mā hevaṃ, ānanda, mā hevaṃ, ānanda! Sakalamevidaṃ, ānanda, brahmacariyaṃ, yadidaṃ – kalyāṇamittatā kalyāṇasahāyatā kalyāṇasampavaṅkatā. Kalyāṇamittassetaṃ, ānanda, bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ kalyāṇasahāyassa kalyāṇasampavaṅkassa – ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvessati, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarissati.

''Kathañcānanda, bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto kalyāṇasahāyo kalyāṇasampavaṅko ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti? Idhānanda, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ; sammāsaṅkappaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ …pe… sammāvācaṃ bhāveti …pe… sammākammantaṃ bhāveti…pe… sammāājīvaṃ bhāveti…pe… sammāvāyāmaṃ bhāveti…pe… sammāsatiṃ bhāveti…pe… sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ kho, ānanda, bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto kalyāṇasahāyo kalyāṇasampavaṅko ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ

aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti.

‘‘Tadamināpetaṃ, ānanda, pariyāyena veditabbaṃ yathā sakalamevidaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, yadidaṃ – kalyāṇamittatā kalyāṇasahāyatā kalyāṇasampavaṅkatā. Mamañhi, ānanda, kalyāṇamittaṃ āgamma jātidhammā sattā jātiyā parimuccanti; jarādhammā sattā jarāya parimuccanti; maraṇadhammā sattā maraṇena parimuccanti; sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsadhammā sattā sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsehi parimuccanti. Iminā kho etaṃ, ānanda, pariyāyena veditabbaṃ yathā sakalamevidaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, yadidaṃ – kalyāṇamittatā kalyāṇasahāyatā kalyāṇasampavaṅkatā’’ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Sāriputtasuttaṃ

3. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Atha kho āyasmā sāriputto yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā sāriputto bhagavantaṃ etadavoca – ‘‘sakalamidaṃ, bhante, brahmacariyaṃ, yadidaṃ – kalyāṇamittatā kalyāṇasahāyatā kalyāṇasampavaṅkatā’’ti.

‘‘Sādhu sādhu, sāriputta! Sakalamidaṃ, sāriputta, brahmacariyaṃ, yadidaṃ – kalyāṇamittatā kalyāṇasahāyatā kalyāṇasampavaṅkatā. Kalyāṇamittassetaṃ, sāriputta, bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ kalyāṇasahāyassa kalyāṇasampavaṅkassa – ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvessati, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarissati. Kathañca, sāriputta, bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto kalyāṇasahāyo kalyāṇasampavaṅko ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti?

‘‘Idha, sāriputta, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ…pe… sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ kho, sāriputta, bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto kalyāṇasahāyo kalyāṇasampavaṅko ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti.

‘‘Tadamināpetaṃ, sāriputta, pariyāyena veditabbaṃ yathā sakalamidaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, yadidaṃ – kalyāṇamittatā kalyāṇasahāyatā kalyāṇasampavaṅkatā. Mamañhi, sāriputta, kalyāṇamittaṃ āgamma jātidhammā sattā jātiyā parimuccanti; jarādhammā sattā jarāya parimuccanti; maraṇadhammā sattā maraṇena parimuccanti; sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsadhammā sattā sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsehi parimuccanti. Iminā kho etaṃ, sāriputta, pariyāyena veditabbaṃ yathā sakalamidaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, yadidaṃ – kalyāṇamittatā kalyāṇasahāyatā kalyāṇasampavaṅkatā’’ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Jāṇussoṇibrāhmaṇasuttaṃ

4. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Atha kho āyasmā ānando pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya sāvatthiṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi. Addasā kho āyasmā ānando jāṇussoṇiṃ brāhmaṇaṃ sabbasetena vaḷavābhirathena [vaḷabhīrathena (sī.)] sāvatthiyā niyyāyantaṃ. Setā sudaṃ assā yuttā honti setālaṅkārā, seto ratho, setaparivāro, setā rasmiyo, setā patodalaṭṭhi, setaṃ chattaṃ, setaṃ uṇhīsaṃ, setāni vatthāni, setā upāhanā, setāya sudaṃ vālabījaniyā bījīyati. Tamenaṃ jano disvā evamāha – ‘‘brahmaṃ vata, bho, yānaṃ! Brahmayānarūpaṃ vata, bho’’ti!!

Atha kho āyasmā ānando sāvatthiyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkanto yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā ānando bhagavantaṃ etadavoca –

‘‘Idhāhaṃ, bhante, pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya sāvatthiṃ piṇḍāya pāvisiṃ. Addasaṃ khvāhaṃ, bhante, jāṇussoṇiṃ brāhmaṇaṃ sabbasetena vaḷavābhirathena sāvatthiyā

niyyāyantaṃ. Setā sudaṃ assā yuttā honti setālaṅkārā, seto ratho, setaparivāro, setā rasmiyo, setā patodalaṭṭhi, setaṃ chattaṃ, setaṃ uṇhīsaṃ, setāni vatthāni, setā upāhanā, setāya sudaṃ vālabījaniyā bījīyati. Tamenaṃ jano disvā evamāha – 'brahmaṃ vata, bho, yānaṃ! Brahmayānarūpaṃ vata, bho'ti!! Sakkā nu kho, bhante, imasmiṃ dhammavinaye brahmayānaṃ paññāpetu''nti?

''Sakkā, ānandā''ti bhagavā avoca – ''imasseva kho etaṃ, ānanda, ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa adhivacanaṃ – 'brahmayānaṃ' itipi, 'dhammayānaṃ' itipi, 'anuttaro saṅgāmavijayo' itipī''ti.

''Sammādiṭṭhi, ānanda, bhāvitā bahulīkatā rāgavinayapariyosānā hoti, dosavinayapariyosānā hoti, mohavinayapariyosānā hoti. Sammāsaṅkappo, ānanda, bhāvito bahulīkato rāgavinayapariyosāno hoti, dosavinayapariyosāno hoti, mohavinayapariyosāno hoti. Sammāvācā, ānanda, bhāvitā bahulīkatā rāgavinayapariyosānā hoti, dosa…pe… mohavinayapariyosānā hoti. Sammākammanto, ānanda, bhāvito bahulīkato rāgavinayapariyosāno hoti, dosa… mohavinayapariyosāno hoti. Sammāājīvo, ānanda, bhāvito bahulīkato rāgavinayapariyosāno hoti, dosa… mohavinayapariyosāno hoti. Sammāvāyāmo, ānanda, bhāvito bahulīkato rāgavinayapariyosāno hoti, dosa… mohavinayapariyosāno hoti. Sammāsati, ānanda, bhāvitā bahulīkatā rāgavinayapariyosānā hoti, dosa… mohavinayapariyosānā hoti. Sammāsamādhi, ānanda, bhāvito bahulīkato rāgavinayapariyosāno hoti, dosa… mohavinayapariyosāno hoti.

''Iminā kho etaṃ, ānanda, pariyāyena veditabbaṃ yathā imassevetaṃ ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa adhivacanaṃ – 'brahmayānaṃ' itipi, 'dhammayānaṃ' itipi, 'anuttaro saṅgāmavijayo' itipī''ti. Idamavoca bhagavā. Idaṃ vatvāna sugato athāparaṃ etadavoca satthā –

''Yassa saddhā ca paññā ca, dhammā yuttā sadā dhuraṃ;
Hirī īsā mano yottaṃ, sati ārakkhasārathi.

''Ratho sīlaparikkhāro, jhānakkho cakkavīriyo;
Upekkhā dhurasamādhi, anicchā parivāraṇaṃ.

''Abyāpādo avihiṃsā, viveko yassa āvudhaṃ;
Titikkhā cammasannāho [vammasannāho (sī.)], yogakkhemāya vattati.

''Etadattani sambhūtaṃ, brahmayānaṃ anuttaraṃ;
Niyyanti dhīrā lokamhā, aññadatthu jayaṃ jaya''nti. catutthaṃ;

5. Kimatthiyasuttaṃ

5. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamiṃsu…pe… ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū bhagavantaṃ etadavocuṃ –

''Idha no, bhante, aññatitthiyā paribbājakā amhe evaṃ pucchanti – 'kimatthiyaṃ, āvuso, samaṇe gotame brahmacariyaṃ vussatī'ti? Evaṃ puṭṭhā mayaṃ, bhante, tesaṃ aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ evaṃ byākaroma – 'dukkhassa kho, āvuso, pariññatthaṃ bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatī'ti. Kacci mayaṃ, bhante, evaṃ puṭṭhā evaṃ byākaramānā vuttavādino ceva bhagavato homa, na ca bhagavantaṃ abhūtena abbhācikkhāma, dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākaroma, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgacchatī''ti?

''Taggha tumhe, bhikkhave, evaṃ puṭṭhā evaṃ byākaramānā vuttavādino ceva me hotha, na ca maṃ abhūtena abbhācikkhatha, dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākarotha, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgacchati. Dukkhassa hi pariññatthaṃ mayi brahmacariyaṃ vussati. Sace vo, bhikkhave, aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ puccheyyuṃ – 'atthi panāvuso, maggo, atthi paṭipadā

etassa dukkhassa pariññāyā'ti, evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe, bhikkhave, tesaṃ aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ evaṃ byākareyyātha – 'atthi kho, āvuso, maggo, atthi paṭipadā etassa dukkhassa pariññāyā'''ti.

''Katamo ca, bhikkhave, maggo, katamā paṭipadā etassa dukkhassa pariññāyāti? Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ – sammādiṭṭhi…pe… sammāsamādhi. Ayaṃ, bhikkhave, maggo, ayaṃ paṭipadā etassa dukkhassa pariññāyāti. Evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe, bhikkhave, tesaṃ aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ evaṃ byākareyyāthā''ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Paṭhamaaññatarabhikkhusuttaṃ

6. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami…pe… ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etadavoca – '''brahmacariyaṃ, brahmacariya'nti, bhante, vuccati. Katamaṃ nu kho, bhante, brahmacariyaṃ, katamaṃ brahmacariyapariyosāna''nti?

''Ayameva kho, bhikkhu, ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo brahmacariyaṃ, seyyathidaṃ – sammādiṭṭhi…pe… sammāsamādhi. Yo kho, bhikkhu, rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo – idaṃ brahmacariyapariyosāna''nti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Dutiyaaññatarabhikkhusuttaṃ

7. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami…pe… ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etadavoca –

'''Rāgavinayo dosavinayo mohavinayo'ti, bhante, vuccati. Kissa nu kho etaṃ, bhante, adhivacanaṃ – 'rāgavinayo dosavinayo mohavinayo'''ti? ''Nibbānadhātuyā kho etaṃ, bhikkhu, adhivacanaṃ – 'rāgavinayo dosavinayo mohavinayo'ti. Āsavānaṃ khayo tena vuccatī''ti.

Evaṃ vutte so bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etadavoca – '''amataṃ, amata'nti, bhante, vuccati. Katamaṃ nu kho, bhante, amataṃ, katamo amatagāmimaggo''ti? ''Yo kho, bhikkhu, rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo – idaṃ vuccati amataṃ. Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo amatagāmimaggo, seyyathidaṃ – sammādiṭṭhi…pe… sammāsamādhī''ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Vibhaṅgasuttaṃ

8. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ''Ariyaṃ vo, bhikkhave, aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ desessāmi vibhajissāmi. Taṃ suṇātha, sādhukaṃ manasi karotha; bhāsissāmī''ti. ''Evaṃ, bhante''ti kho te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosuṃ. Bhagavā etadavoca –

''Katamo ca, bhikkhave, ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo? Seyyathidaṃ – sammādiṭṭhi…pe… sammāsamādhi.

''Katamā ca, bhikkhave, sammādiṭṭhi? Yaṃ kho, bhikkhave, dukkhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ – ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sammādiṭṭhi.

''Katamo ca, bhikkhave, sammāsaṅkappo? Yo kho, bhikkhave, nekkhammasaṅkappo, abyāpādasaṅkappo, avihiṃsāsaṅkappo – ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sammāsaṅkappo.

''Katamā ca, bhikkhave, sammāvācā? Yā kho, bhikkhave, musāvādā veramaṇī, pisuṇāya vācāya

veramaṇī, pharusāya vācāya veramaṇī, samphappalāpā veramaṇī – ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sammāvācā.

‘‘Katamo ca, bhikkhave, sammākammanto? Yā kho, bhikkhave, pāṇātipātā veramaṇī, adinnādānā veramaṇī, abrahmacariyā veramaṇī – ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sammākammanto.

‘‘Katamo ca, bhikkhave, sammāājīvo? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako micchāājīvaṃ pahāya sammāājīvena jīvitaṃ kappeti – ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sammāājīvo.

‘‘Katamo ca, bhikkhave, sammāvāyāmo? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya chandaṃ janeti…pe… anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti…pe… uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati – ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sammāvāyāmo.

‘‘Katamā ca, bhikkhave, sammāsati? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; citte cittānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ – ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sammāsati.

‘‘Katamo ca, bhikkhave, sammāsamādhi? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno, sukhañca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti, yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti – ‘upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī’ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhāsatipārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati – ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sammāsamādhī’’ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Sūkasuttaṃ

9. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, sālisūkaṃ vā yavasūkaṃ vā micchāpaṇihitaṃ hatthena vā pādena vā akkantaṃ hatthaṃ vā pādaṃ vā bhindissati [bhecchati (ka.)], lohitaṃ vā uppādessatīti – netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Taṃ kissa hetu? Micchāpaṇihitattā, bhikkhave, sūkassa. Evameva kho, bhikkhave, so vata bhikkhu micchāpaṇihitāya diṭṭhiyā micchāpaṇihitāya maggabhāvanāya avijjaṃ bhindissati, vijjaṃ uppādessati, nibbānaṃ sacchikarissatīti – netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Taṃ kissa hetu? Micchāpaṇihitattā, bhikkhave, diṭṭhiyā.

‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, sālisūkaṃ vā yavasūkaṃ vā sammāpaṇihitaṃ hatthena vā pādena vā akkantaṃ hatthaṃ vā pādaṃ vā bhindissati, lohitaṃ vā uppādessatīti – ṭhānametaṃ vijjati. Taṃ kissa hetu? Sammāpaṇihitattā, bhikkhave, sūkassa. Evameva kho, bhikkhave, so vata bhikkhu sammāpaṇihitāya diṭṭhiyā sammāpaṇihitāya maggabhāvanāya avijjaṃ bhindissati, vijjaṃ uppādessati, nibbānaṃ sacchikarissatīti – ṭhānametaṃ vijjati. Taṃ kissa hetu? Sammāpaṇihitattā, bhikkhave, diṭṭhiyā.

‘‘Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammāpaṇihitāya diṭṭhiyā sammāpaṇihitāya maggabhāvanāya avijjaṃ bhindati, vijjaṃ uppādeti, nibbānaṃ sacchikarotīti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ…pe… sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammāpaṇihitāya diṭṭhiyā sammāpaṇihitāya maggabhāvanāya avijjaṃ bhindati, vijjaṃ

uppādeti, nibbānaṃ sacchikarotī''ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Nandiyasuttaṃ

10. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Atha kho nandiyo paribbājako yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi. Sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho nandiyo paribbājako bhagavantaṃ etadavoca – ''kati nu kho, bho gotama, dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā nibbānaṅgamā honti nibbānaparāyanā nibbānapariyosānā''ti?

''Aṭṭhime kho, nandiya, dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā nibbānaṅgamā honti nibbānaparāyanā nibbānapariyosānā. Katame aṭṭha? Seyyathidaṃ – sammādiṭṭhi…pe… sammāsamādhi. Ime kho, nandiya, aṭṭha dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā nibbānaṅgamā honti nibbānaparāyanā nibbānapariyosānā''ti. Evaṃ vutte nandiyo paribbājako bhagavantaṃ etadavoca – ''abhikkantaṃ, bho gotama, abhikkantaṃ, bho gotama …pe… upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gata''nti. Dasamaṃ.

Avijjāvaggo paṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Avijjañca upaḍḍhañca, sāriputto ca brāhmaṇo;
Kimatthiyo ca dve bhikkhū, vibhaṅgo sūkanandiyāti.

2. Vihāravaggo

1. Paṭhamavihārasuttaṃ

11. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ''Icchāmahaṃ, bhikkhave, aḍḍhamāsaṃ paṭisalliyituṃ. Namhi kenaci upasaṅkamitabbo, aññatra ekena piṇḍapātanīhārakenā''ti. ''Evaṃ, bhante''ti kho te bhikkhū bhagavato paṭissutvā nāssudha koci bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamati, aññatra ekena piṇḍapātanīhārakena.

Atha kho bhagavā tassa aḍḍhamāsassa accayena paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito bhikkhū āmantesi – ''yena svāhaṃ, bhikkhave, vihārena paṭhamābhisambuddho viharāmi, tassa padesena vihāsiṃ. So evaṃ pajānāmi – 'micchādiṭṭhipaccayāpi vedayitaṃ; sammādiṭṭhipaccayāpi vedayitaṃ…pe… micchāsamādhipaccayāpi vedayitaṃ; sammāsamādhipaccayāpi vedayitaṃ; chandapaccayāpi vedayitaṃ; vitakkapaccayāpi vedayitaṃ; saññāpaccayāpi vedayitaṃ; chando ca avūpasanto hoti, vitakko ca avūpasanto hoti, saññā ca avūpasantā hoti, tappaccayāpi vedayitaṃ; chando ca vūpasanto hoti, vitakko ca vūpasanto hoti, saññā ca vūpasantā hoti, tappaccayāpi vedayitaṃ; appattassa pattiyā atthi āyāmaṃ [vāyāmaṃ (sī. syā.)], tasmimpi ṭhāne anuppatte tappaccayāpi vedayita'''nti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Dutiyavihārasuttaṃ

12. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ''Icchāmahaṃ, bhikkhave, temāsaṃ paṭisalliyituṃ. Namhi kenaci upasaṅkamitabbo, aññatra ekena piṇḍapātanīhārakenā''ti. ''Evaṃ, bhante''ti kho te bhikkhū bhagavato paṭissutvā nāssudha koci bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamati, aññatra ekena piṇḍapātanīhārakena.

Atha kho bhagavā tassa temāsassa accayena paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito bhikkhū āmantesi – ''yena svāhaṃ, bhikkhave, vihārena paṭhamābhisambuddho viharāmi, tassa padesena vihāsiṃ. So evaṃ pajānāmi – 'micchādiṭṭhipaccayāpi vedayitaṃ; micchādiṭṭhivūpasamapaccayāpi vedayitaṃ; sammādiṭṭhipaccayāpi vedayitaṃ; sammādiṭṭhivūpasamapaccayāpi vedayitaṃ…pe… micchāsamādhipaccayāpi vedayitaṃ; micchāsamādhivūpasamapaccayāpi vedayitaṃ, sammāsamādhipaccayāpi vedayitaṃ;

sammāsamādhivūpasamapaccayāpi vedayitaṃ; chandapaccayāpi vedayitaṃ; chandavūpasamapaccayāpi vedayitaṃ; vitakkapaccayāpi vedayitaṃ; vitakkavūpasamapaccayāpi vedayitaṃ; saññāpaccayāpi vedayitaṃ; saññāvūpasamapaccayāpi vedayitaṃ; chando ca avūpasanto hoti, vitakko ca avūpasanto hoti, saññā ca avūpasantā hoti, tappaccayāpi vedayitaṃ; chando ca vūpasanto hoti, vitakko ca vūpasanto hoti, saññā ca vūpasantā hoti, tappaccayāpi vedayitaṃ; appattassa pattiyā atthi āyāmaṃ [vāyāmaṃ (sī. syā.)], tasmimpi ṭhāne anuppatte tappaccayāpi vedayita''nti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Sekkhasuttaṃ

13. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami…pe… ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etadavoca – '''sekkho, sekkho'ti, bhante, vuccati. Kittāvatā nu kho, bhante, sekkho hotī''ti?

''Idha, bhikkhu, sekkhāya sammādiṭṭhiyā samannāgato hoti…pe… sekkhena sammāsamādhinā samannāgato hoti. Ettāvatā kho, bhikkhu, sekkho hotī''ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Paṭhamauppādasuttaṃ

14. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ''Aṭṭhime, bhikkhave, dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā anuppannā uppajjanti, nāññatra tathāgatassa pātubhāvā arahato sammāsambuddhassa. Katame aṭṭha? Seyyathidaṃ – sammādiṭṭhi…pe… sammāsamādhi. Ime kho, bhikkhave, aṭṭha dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā anuppannā uppajjanti, nāññatra tathāgatassa pātubhāvā arahato sammāsambuddhassā''ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Dutiyauppādasuttaṃ

15. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ''Aṭṭhime, bhikkhave, dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā anuppannā uppajjanti, nāññatra sugatavinayā. Katame aṭṭha? Seyyathidaṃ – sammādiṭṭhi…pe… sammāsamādhi. Ime kho, bhikkhave, aṭṭha dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā anuppannā uppajjanti, nāññatra sugatavinayā''ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Paṭhamaparisuddhasuttaṃ

16. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ''Aṭṭhime, bhikkhave, dhammā parisuddhā pariyodātā anaṅgaṇā vigatūpakkilesā anuppannā uppajjanti, nāññatra tathāgatassa pātubhāvā arahato sammāsambuddhassa. Katame aṭṭha? Seyyathidaṃ – sammādiṭṭhi…pe… sammāsamādhi. Ime kho, bhikkhave, aṭṭha dhammā parisuddhā pariyodātā anaṅgaṇā vigatūpakkilesā anuppannā uppajjanti, nāññatra tathāgatassa pātubhāvā arahato sammāsambuddhassā''ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Dutiyaparisuddhasuttaṃ

17. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ''Aṭṭhime, bhikkhave, dhammā parisuddhā pariyodātā anaṅgaṇā vigatūpakkilesā anuppannā uppajjanti, nāññatra sugatavinayā. Katame aṭṭha? Seyyathidaṃ – sammādiṭṭhi…pe… sammāsamādhi. Ime kho, bhikkhave, aṭṭha dhammā parisuddhā pariyodātā anaṅgaṇā vigatūpakkilesā anuppannā uppajjanti, nāññatra sugatavinayā''ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Paṭhamakukkuṭārāmasuttaṃ

18. Evaṃ me sutaṃ – ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā ca ānando āyasmā ca bhaddo pāṭaliputte viharanti kukkuṭārāme. Atha kho āyasmā bhaddo sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā ānando tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā ānandena saddhiṃ sammodi. Sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ

sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā bhaddo āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ etadavoca –

‘‘‘Abrahmacariyaṃ, abrahmacariya’nti, āvuso ānanda, vuccati. Katamaṃ nu kho, āvuso, abrahmacariya’’nti? ‘‘Sādhu sādhu, āvuso bhadda! Bhaddako kho te, āvuso bhadda, ummaṅgo, bhaddakaṃ paṭibhānaṃ, kalyāṇī paripucchā. Evañhi tvaṃ, āvuso bhadda, pucchasi – ‘abrahmacariyaṃ, abrahmacariyanti, āvuso ānanda, vuccati. Katamaṃ nu kho, āvuso, abrahmacariya’’’nti? ‘‘Evamāvuso’’ti. ‘‘Ayameva kho, āvuso, aṭṭhaṅgiko micchāmaggo abrahmacariyaṃ, seyyathidaṃ – micchādiṭṭhi…pe… micchāsamādhī’’ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Dutiyakukkuṭārāmasuttaṃ

19. Pāṭaliputtanidānaṃ. ‘‘‘Brahmacariyaṃ, brahmacariya’nti, āvuso ānanda, vuccati. Katamaṃ nu kho, āvuso, brahmacariyaṃ, katamaṃ brahmacariyapariyosāna’’nti? ‘‘Sādhu sādhu, āvuso bhadda! Bhaddako kho te, āvuso bhadda, ummaṅgo, bhaddakaṃ paṭibhānaṃ, kalyāṇī paripucchā. Evañhi tvaṃ, āvuso bhadda, pucchasi – ‘brahmacariyaṃ, brahmacariyanti, āvuso ānanda, vuccati. Katamaṃ nu kho, āvuso, brahmacariyaṃ, katamaṃ brahmacariyapariyosāna’’’nti? ‘‘Evamāvuso’’ti. ‘‘Ayameva kho, āvuso, ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo brahmacariyaṃ, seyyathidaṃ – sammādiṭṭhi…pe… sammāsamādhi. Yo kho, āvuso, rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo – idaṃ brahmacariyapariyosāna’’nti. Navamaṃ.

10. Tatiyakukkuṭārāmasuttaṃ

20. Pāṭaliputtanidānaṃ. ‘‘‘Brahmacariyaṃ, brahmacariya’nti, āvuso ānanda, vuccati. Katamaṃ nu kho, āvuso, brahmacariyaṃ, katamo brahmacārī, katamaṃ brahmacariyapariyosāna’’nti? ‘‘Sādhu sādhu, āvuso bhadda! Bhaddako kho te, āvuso bhadda, ummaṅgo, bhaddakaṃ paṭibhānaṃ, kalyāṇī paripucchā. Evañhi tvaṃ, āvuso bhadda, pucchasi – ‘brahmacariyaṃ, brahmacariyanti, āvuso ānanda, vuccati. Katamaṃ nu kho, āvuso, brahmacariyaṃ, katamo brahmacārī, katamaṃ brahmacariyapariyosāna’’’nti? ‘‘Evamāvuso’’ti. ‘‘Ayameva kho, āvuso, ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo brahmacariyaṃ, seyyathidaṃ – sammādiṭṭhi…pe… sammāsamādhi. Yo kho, āvuso, iminā ariyena aṭṭhaṅgikena maggena samannāgato – ayaṃ vuccati brahmacārī. Yo kho, āvuso, rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo – idaṃ brahmacariyapariyosāna’’nti. Dasamaṃ.

Tīṇi suttantāni ekanidānāni.Vihāravaggo dutiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Dve vihārā ca sekkho ca, uppādā apare duve;
Parisuddhena dve vuttā, kukkuṭārāmena tayoti.

3. Micchattavaggo

1. Micchattasuttaṃ

21. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ‘‘Micchattañca vo, bhikkhave, desessāmi, sammattañca. Taṃ suṇātha. Katamañca, bhikkhave, micchattaṃ? Seyyathidaṃ – micchādiṭṭhi…pe… micchāsamādhi. Idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, micchattaṃ. Katamañca, bhikkhave, sammattaṃ? Seyyathidaṃ – sammādiṭṭhi…pe… sammāsamādhi. Idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sammatta’’nti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Akusaladhammasuttaṃ

22. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ‘‘Akusale ca kho, bhikkhave, dhamme desessāmi, kusale ca dhamme. Taṃ suṇātha. Katame ca, bhikkhave, akusalā dhammā? Seyyathidaṃ – micchādiṭṭhi…pe… micchāsamādhi. Ime vuccanti, bhikkhave, akusalā dhammā. Katame ca, bhikkhave, kusalā dhammā? Seyyathidaṃ – sammādiṭṭhi…pe… sammāsamādhi. Ime vuccanti, bhikkhave, kusalā dhammā’’ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Paṭhamapaṭipadāsuttaṃ

23. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ‘‘Micchāpaṭipadañca vo, bhikkhave, desessāmi, sammāpaṭipadañca. Taṃ suṇātha. Katamā ca, bhikkhave, micchāpaṭipadā? Seyyathidaṃ – micchādiṭṭhi…pe… micchāsamādhi. Ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, micchāpaṭipadā. Katamā ca, bhikkhave, sammāpaṭipadā? Seyyathidaṃ – sammādiṭṭhi…pe… sammāsamādhi. Ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sammāpaṭipadā’’ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Dutiyapaṭipadāsuttaṃ

24. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ‘‘Gihino vāhaṃ, bhikkhave, pabbajitassa vā micchāpaṭipadaṃ na vaṇṇemi. Gihi vā, bhikkhave, pabbajito vā micchāpaṭipanno micchāpaṭipattādhikaraṇahetu nārādhako hoti ñāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalaṃ’’.

‘‘Katamā ca, bhikkhave, micchāpaṭipadā? Seyyathidaṃ – micchādiṭṭhi…pe… micchāsamādhi. Ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, micchāpaṭipadā. Gihino vāhaṃ, bhikkhave, pabbajitassa vā micchāpaṭipadaṃ na vaṇṇemi. Gihi vā, bhikkhave, pabbajito vā micchāpaṭipanno micchāpaṭipattādhikaraṇahetu nārādhako hoti ñāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalaṃ.

‘‘Gihino vāhaṃ, bhikkhave, pabbajitassa vā sammāpaṭipadaṃ vaṇṇemi. Gihi vā, bhikkhave, pabbajito vā sammāpaṭipanno sammāpaṭipattādhikaraṇahetu ārādhako hoti ñāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalaṃ. Katamā ca, bhikkhave, sammāpaṭipadā? Seyyathidaṃ – sammādiṭṭhi…pe… sammāsamādhi. Ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sammāpaṭipadā. Gihino vāhaṃ, bhikkhave, pabbajitassa vā sammāpaṭipadaṃ vaṇṇemi. Gihi vā, bhikkhave, pabbajito vā sammāpaṭipanno sammāpaṭipattādhikaraṇahetu ārādhako hoti ñāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusala’’nti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Paṭhamaasappurisasuttaṃ

25. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ‘‘Asappurisañca vo, bhikkhave, desessāmi, sappurisañca. Taṃ suṇātha. Katamo ca, bhikkhave, asappuriso? Idha, bhikkhave, ekacco micchādiṭṭhiko hoti, micchāsaṅkappo, micchāvāco, micchākammanto, micchāājīvo, micchāvāyāmo, micchāsati, micchāsamādhi – ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, asappuriso’’.

‘‘Katamo ca, bhikkhave, sappuriso? Idha, bhikkhave, ekacco sammādiṭṭhiko hoti, sammāsaṅkappo, sammāvāco, sammākammanto, sammāājīvo, sammāvāyāmo, sammāsati, sammāsamādhi – ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sappuriso’’ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Dutiyaasappurisasuttaṃ

26. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ‘‘Asappurisañca vo, bhikkhave, desessāmi, asappurisena asappurisatarañca. Sappurisañca vo, bhikkhave, desessāmi sappurisena sappurisatarañca. Taṃ suṇātha. Katamo ca, bhikkhave, asappuriso? Idha, bhikkhave, ekacco micchādiṭṭhiko hoti…pe… micchāsamādhi – ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, asappuriso’’.

‘‘Katamo ca, bhikkhave, asappurisena asappurisataro? Idha, bhikkhave, ekacco micchādiṭṭhiko hoti…pe… micchāsamādhi, micchāñāṇī, micchāvimutti – ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, asappurisena asappurisataro.

‘‘Katamo ca, bhikkhave, sappuriso? Idha, bhikkhave, ekacco sammādiṭṭhiko hoti…pe… sammāsamādhi – ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sappuriso.

‘‘Katamo ca, bhikkhave, sappurisena sappurisataro? Idha, bhikkhave, ekacco sammādiṭṭhiko hoti…pe… sammāsamādhi, sammāñāṇī, sammāvimutti – ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sappurisena sappurisataro’’ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Kumbhasuttaṃ

27. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, kumbho anādhāro suppavattiyo hoti, sādhāro duppavattiyo hoti; evameva kho, bhikkhave, cittaṃ anādhāraṃ suppavattiyaṃ hoti, sādhāraṃ duppavattiyaṃ hoti. Ko ca, bhikkhave, cittassa ādhāro? Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ – sammādiṭṭhi…pe… sammāsamādhi. Ayaṃ cittassa ādhāro. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, kumbho anādhāro suppavattiyo hoti, sādhāro duppavattiyo hoti; evameva kho, bhikkhave, cittaṃ anādhāraṃ suppavattiyaṃ hoti, sādhāraṃ duppavattiyaṃ hotī’’ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Samādhisuttaṃ

28. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ‘‘Ariyaṃ vo, bhikkhave, sammāsamādhiṃ desessāmi saupanisaṃ saparikkhāraṃ. Taṃ suṇātha. Katamo ca, bhikkhave, ariyo sammāsamādhi saupaniso saparikkhāro? Seyyathidaṃ – sammādiṭṭhi…pe… sammāsati [sammāsamādhi (sī. syā. kaṃ. ka.)]. Yā kho, bhikkhave, imehi sattahaṅgehi cittassa ekaggatā saparikkhāratā [saparikkhatā (sī. pī.)] – ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, ariyo sammāsamādhi saupaniso itipi saparikkhāro itipī’’ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Vedanāsuttaṃ

29. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ‘‘Tisso imā, bhikkhave, vedanā. Katamā tisso? Sukhā vedanā, dukkhā vedanā, adukkhamasukhā vedanā – imā kho, bhikkhave, tisso vedanā. Imāsaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tissannaṃ vedanānaṃ pariññāya ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo. Katamo ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo? Seyyathidaṃ – sammādiṭṭhi…pe… sammāsamādhi. Imāsaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tissannaṃ vedanānaṃ pariññāya ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo’’ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Uttiyasuttaṃ

30. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Atha kho āyasmā uttiyo yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami…pe… ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā uttiyo bhagavantaṃ etadavoca – ‘‘idha mayhaṃ, bhante, rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi – ‘pañca kāmaguṇā vuttā bhagavatā. Katame nu kho pañca kāmaguṇā vuttā bhagavatā’’’ti? ‘‘Sādhu sādhu, uttiya! Pañcime kho, uttiya, kāmaguṇā vuttā mayā. Katame pañca? Cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasaṃhitā rajanīyā, sotaviññeyyā saddā…pe… ghānaviññeyyā gandhā… jivhāviññeyyā rasā… kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasaṃhitā rajanīyā – ime kho, uttiya, pañca kāmaguṇā vuttā mayā. Imesaṃ kho, uttiya, pañcannaṃ kāmaguṇānaṃ pahānāya ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo. Katamo ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo? Seyyathidaṃ – sammādiṭṭhi…pe… sammāsamādhi. Imesaṃ kho, uttiya, pañcannaṃ kāmaguṇānaṃ pahānāya ayaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo’’ti. Dasamaṃ.

Micchattavaggo tatiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Micchattaṃ akusalaṃ dhammaṃ, duve paṭipadāpi ca;
Asappurisena dve kumbho, samādhi vedanuttiyenāti.

4. Paṭipattivaggo

1. Paṭhamapaṭipattisuttaṃ

31. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ‘‘Micchāpaṭipattiñca vo, bhikkhave, desessāmi, sammāpaṭipattiñca. Taṃ suṇātha. Katamā ca, bhikkhave, micchāpaṭipatti? Seyyathidaṃ – micchādiṭṭhi…pe… micchāsamādhi. Ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, micchāpaṭipatti. Katamā ca, bhikkhave, sammāpaṭipatti? Seyyathidaṃ – sammādiṭṭhi…pe… sammāsamādhi. Ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sammāpaṭipattī’’ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Dutiyapaṭipattisuttaṃ

32. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ‘‘Micchāpaṭipannañca vo, bhikkhave, desessāmi, sammāpaṭipannañca. Taṃ suṇātha. Katamo ca, bhikkhave, micchāpaṭipanno? Idha, bhikkhave, ekacco micchādiṭṭhiko hoti…pe… micchāsamādhi – ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, micchāpaṭipanno. Katamo ca, bhikkhave, sammāpaṭipanno? Idha, bhikkhave, ekacco sammādiṭṭhiko hoti…pe… sammāsamādhi – ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sammāpaṭipanno’’ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Viraddhasuttaṃ

33. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ‘‘Yesaṃ kesañci, bhikkhave, ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo viraddho, viraddho tesaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo sammā dukkhakkhayagāmī. Yesaṃ kesañci, bhikkhave, ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo āraddho, āraddho tesaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo sammā dukkhakkhayagāmī. Katamo ca, bhikkhave, ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo? Seyyathidaṃ – sammādiṭṭhi…pe… sammāsamādhi. Yesaṃ kesañci, bhikkhave, ayaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo viraddho, viraddho tesaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo sammā dukkhakkhayagāmī. Yesaṃ kesañci, bhikkhave, ayaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo āraddho, āraddho tesaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo sammā dukkhakkhayagāmī’’ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Pāraṅgamasuttaṃ

34. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ‘‘Aṭṭhime, bhikkhave, dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā apārā pāraṃ gamanāya saṃvattanti. Katame aṭṭha? Seyyathidaṃ – sammādiṭṭhi…pe… sammāsamādhi. Ime kho, bhikkhave, aṭṭha dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā apārā pāraṃ gamanāya saṃvattantī’’ti.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Idaṃ vatvāna sugato athāparaṃ etadavoca satthā –

‘‘Appakā te manussesu, ye janā pāragāmino;
Athāyaṃ itarā pajā, tīramevānudhāvati.

‘‘Ye ca kho sammadakkhāte, dhamme dhammānuvattino;
Te janā pāramessanti, maccudheyyaṃ suduttaraṃ.

‘‘Kaṇhaṃ dhammaṃ vippahāya, sukkaṃ bhāvetha paṇḍito;
Okā anokamāgamma, viveke yattha dūramaṃ.

‘‘Tatrābhiratimiccheyya, hitvā kāme akiñcano;
Pariyodapeyya attānaṃ, cittaklesehi paṇḍito.

‘‘Yesaṃ sambodhiyaṅgesu, sammā cittaṃ subhāvitaṃ;
Ādānapaṭinissagge, anupādāya ye ratā;
Khīṇāsavā jutimanto, te loke parinibbutā’’ti. catutthaṃ;

5. Paṭhamasāmaññasuttaṃ

35. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ‘‘Sāmaññañca vo, bhikkhave, desessāmi, sāmaññaphalāni ca. Taṃ suṇātha. Katamañca, bhikkhave, sāmaññaṃ? Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ – sammādiṭṭhi… pe… sammāsamādhi. Idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sāmaññaṃ. Katamāni ca, bhikkhave, sāmaññaphalāni? Sotāpattiphalaṃ, sakadāgāmiphalaṃ, anāgāmiphalaṃ, arahattaphalaṃ – imāni vuccanti, bhikkhave, sāmaññaphalānī’’ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Dutiyasāmaññasuttaṃ

36. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ‘‘Sāmaññañca vo, bhikkhave, desessāmi, sāmaññatthañca. Taṃ suṇātha. Katamañca kho, bhikkhave, sāmaññaṃ? Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ – sammādiṭṭhi…pe… sammāsamādhi. Idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sāmaññaṃ. Katamo ca, bhikkhave, sāmaññattho? Yo kho, bhikkhave, rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo – ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sāmaññattho’’ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Paṭhamabrahmaññasuttaṃ

37. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ‘‘Brahmaññañca vo, bhikkhave, desessāmi, brahmaññaphalāni ca. Taṃ suṇātha. Katamañca kho, bhikkhave, brahmaññaṃ? Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ – sammādiṭṭhi…pe… sammāsamādhi. Idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, brahmaññaṃ. Katamāni ca, bhikkhave, brahmaññaphalāni? Sotāpattiphalaṃ, sakadāgāmiphalaṃ, anāgāmiphalaṃ, arahattaphalaṃ – imāni vuccanti, bhikkhave, brahmaññaphalānī’’ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Dutiyabrahmaññasuttaṃ

38. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ‘‘Brahmaññañca vo, bhikkhave, desessāmi, brahmaññatthañca. Taṃ suṇātha. Katamañca, bhikkhave, brahmaññaṃ? Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ – sammādiṭṭhi… pe… sammāsamādhi. Idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, brahmaññaṃ. Katamo ca, bhikkhave, brahmaññattho? Yo kho, bhikkhave, rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo – ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, brahmaññattho’’ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Paṭhamabrahmacariyasuttaṃ

39. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ‘‘Brahmacariyañca vo, bhikkhave, desessāmi, brahmacariyaphalāni ca. Taṃ suṇātha. Katamañca, bhikkhave, brahmacariyaṃ? Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ – sammādiṭṭhi…pe… sammāsamādhi. Idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, brahmacariyaṃ. Katamāni ca, bhikkhave, brahmacariyaphalāni? Sotāpattiphalaṃ, sakadāgāmiphalaṃ, anāgāmiphalaṃ, arahattaphalaṃ – imāni vuccanti, bhikkhave, brahmacariyaphalānī’’ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Dutiyabrahmacariyasuttaṃ

40. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ‘‘Brahmacariyañca vo, bhikkhave, desessāmi, brahmacariyatthañca. Taṃ suṇātha. Katamañca, bhikkhave, brahmacariyaṃ? Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ – sammādiṭṭhi…pe… sammāsamādhi. Idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, brahmacariyaṃ. Katamo ca, bhikkhave, brahmacariyattho? Yo kho, bhikkhave, rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo – ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, brahmacariyattho’’ti. Dasamaṃ.

Paṭipattivaggo catuttho.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Paṭipatti paṭipanno ca, viraddhañca pāraṃgamā;
Sāmaññena ca dve vuttā, brahmaññā apare duve;
Brahmacariyena dve vuttā, vaggo tena pavuccatīti.

5. Aññatitthiyapeyyālavaggo

1. Rāgavirāgasuttaṃ

41. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ''Sace vo, bhikkhave, aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ puccheyyuṃ – 'kimatthiyaṃ, āvuso, samaṇe gotame brahmacariyaṃ vussatī'ti, evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe, bhikkhave, tesaṃ aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ evaṃ byākareyyātha – 'rāgavirāgatthaṃ kho, āvuso, bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatī'ti. Sace pana vo, bhikkhave, aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ puccheyyuṃ – 'atthi panāvuso, maggo, atthi paṭipadā rāgavirāgāyā'ti, evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe, bhikkhave, tesaṃ aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ evaṃ byākareyyātha – 'atthi kho, āvuso, maggo, atthi paṭipadā rāgavirāgāyā'ti. Katamo ca, bhikkhave, maggo, katamā ca paṭipadā rāgavirāgāya? Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ – sammādiṭṭhi…pe… sammāsamādhi. Ayaṃ, bhikkhave, maggo, ayaṃ paṭipadā rāgavirāgāyāti. Evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe, bhikkhave, tesaṃ aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ evaṃ byākareyyāthā''ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2-7. Saṃyojanappahānādisuttachakkaṃ

42-47. ''Sace vo, bhikkhave, aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ puccheyyuṃ – 'kimatthiyaṃ, āvuso, samaṇe gotame brahmacariyaṃ vussatī'ti, evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe, bhikkhave, tesaṃ aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ evaṃ byākareyyātha – 'saṃyojanappahānatthaṃ kho, āvuso, bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatī'ti…pe… 'anusayasamugghātanatthaṃ kho, āvuso, bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatī'ti…pe… 'addhānapariññatthaṃ kho, āvuso, bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatī'ti…pe… 'āsavānaṃ khayatthaṃ kho, āvuso, bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatī'ti…pe… 'vijjāvimuttiphalasacchikiriyatthaṃ kho, āvuso, bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatī'ti…pe… 'ñāṇadassanatthaṃ kho, āvuso, bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatī'ti…pe…. Sattamaṃ.

8. Anupādāparinibbānasuttaṃ

48. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ''Sace vo, bhikkhave, aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ puccheyyuṃ – 'kimatthiyaṃ, āvuso, samaṇe gotame brahmacariyaṃ vussatī'ti, evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe, bhikkhave, tesaṃ aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ evaṃ byākareyyātha – 'anupādāparinibbānatthaṃ kho, āvuso, bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatī'ti. Sace pana vo, bhikkhave, aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ puccheyyuṃ – 'atthi panāvuso, maggo, atthi paṭipadā anupādāparinibbānāyā'ti, evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe, bhikkhave, tesaṃ aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ evaṃ byākareyyātha – 'atthi kho, āvuso, maggo, atthi paṭipadā anupādāparinibbānāyā'ti. Katamo ca, bhikkhave, maggo, katamā ca paṭipadā anupādāparinibbānāya? Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ – sammādiṭṭhi…pe… sammāsamādhi. Ayaṃ, bhikkhave, maggo, ayaṃ paṭipadā anupādāparinibbānāyāti. Evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe, bhikkhave, tesaṃ aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ evaṃ byākareyyāthā''ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

Aññatitthiyapeyyālavaggo pañcamo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Virāgasaṃyojanaṃ anusayaṃ, addhānaṃ āsavā khayā;
Vijjāvimuttiñāṇañca, anupādāya aṭṭhamī.

6. Sūriyapeyyālavaggo

1. Kalyāṇamittasuttaṃ

49. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ‘‘Sūriyassa, bhikkhave, udayato etaṃ pubbaṅgamaṃ etaṃ pubbanimittaṃ, yadidaṃ – aruṇuggaṃ; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa uppādāya etaṃ pubbaṅgamaṃ etaṃ pubbanimittaṃ, yadidaṃ – kalyāṇamittatā. Kalyāṇamittassetaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ – ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvessati, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarissati. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ…pe… sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarotī’’ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2-6. Sīlasampadādisuttapañcakaṃ

50-54. ‘‘Sūriyassa, bhikkhave, udayato etaṃ pubbaṅgamaṃ etaṃ pubbanimittaṃ, yadidaṃ – aruṇuggaṃ; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa uppādāya etaṃ pubbaṅgamaṃ etaṃ pubbanimittaṃ, yadidaṃ – sīlasampadā. Sīlasampannassetaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ… yadidaṃ – chandasampadā… yadidaṃ – attasampadā… yadidaṃ – diṭṭhisampadā… yadidaṃ – appamādasampadā…. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Yonisomanasikārasampadāsuttaṃ

55. ‘‘Sūriyassa, bhikkhave, udayato etaṃ pubbaṅgamaṃ etaṃ pubbanimittaṃ, yadidaṃ – aruṇuggaṃ; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa uppādāya etaṃ pubbaṅgamaṃ etaṃ pubbanimmittaṃ, yadidaṃ – yonisomanasikārasampadā. Yonisomanasikārasampannassetaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ – ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvessati, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarissati. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu yonisomanasikārasampanno ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ…pe… sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu yonisomanasikārasampanno ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarotī’’ti. Sattamaṃ.

1. Kalyāṇamittasuttaṃ

56. ‘‘Sūriyassa, bhikkhave, udayato etaṃ pubbaṅgamaṃ etaṃ pubbanimittaṃ, yadidaṃ – aruṇuggaṃ; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa uppādāya etaṃ pubbaṅgamaṃ etaṃ pubbanimittaṃ, yadidaṃ – kalyāṇamittatā. Kalyāṇamittassetaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ – ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvessati, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarissati. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti rāgavinayapariyosānaṃ dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapariyosānaṃ…pe… sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti rāgavinayapariyosānaṃ dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapariyosānaṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarotī’’ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2-6. Sīlasampadādisuttapañcakaṃ

57-61. ‘‘Sūriyassa, bhikkhave, udayato etaṃ pubbaṅgamaṃ etaṃ pubbanimittaṃ, yadidaṃ – aruṇuggaṃ; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa uppādāya etaṃ pubbaṅgamaṃ etaṃ pubbanimittaṃ, yadidaṃ – sīlasampadā…pe… yadidaṃ – chandasampadā…pe… yadidaṃ – attasampadā…pe… yadidaṃ – diṭṭhisampadā…pe… yadidaṃ – appamādasampadā…pe…. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Yonisomanasikārasampadāsuttaṃ

62. ‘‘Yadidaṃ – yonisomanasikārasampadā. Yonisomanasikārasampannassetaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ – ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvessati, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarissati. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu yonisomanasikārasampanno ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti rāgavinayapariyosānaṃ dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapariyosānaṃ…pe… sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti rāgavinayapariyosānaṃ dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapariyosānaṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu yonisomanasikārasampanno ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarotī’’ti. Sattamaṃ.

Sūriyapeyyālavaggo chaṭṭho.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Kalyāṇamittaṃ sīlañca, chando ca attasampadā;
Diṭṭhi ca appamādo ca, yoniso bhavati sattamaṃ.

7. Ekadhammapeyyālavaggo

1. Kalyāṇamittasuttaṃ

63. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ‘‘Ekadhammo, bhikkhave, bahūpakāro ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa uppādāya. Katamo ekadhammo? Yadidaṃ – kalyāṇamittatā. Kalyāṇamittassetaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ – ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvessati, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarissati. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ…pe… sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarotī’’ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2-6. Sīlasampadādisuttapañcakaṃ

64-68. ‘‘Ekadhammo, bhikkhave, bahūpakāro ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa uppādāya. Katamo ekadhammo? Yadidaṃ – sīlasampadā…pe… yadidaṃ – chandasampadā…pe… yadidaṃ – attasampadā…pe… yadidaṃ – diṭṭhisampadā…pe… yadidaṃ – appamādasampadā…pe…. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Yonisomanasikārasampadāsuttaṃ

69. ‘‘Yadidaṃ – yonisomanasikārasampadā. Yonisomanasikārasampannassetaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ – ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvessati, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarissati. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu yonisomanasikārasampanno ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ…pe… sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu

yonisomanasikārasampanno ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarotī''ti. Sattamaṃ.

1. Kalyāṇamittasuttaṃ

70. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ''Ekadhammo, bhikkhave, bahūpakāro ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa uppādāya. Katamo ekadhammo? Yadidaṃ – kalyāṇamittatā. Kalyāṇamittassetaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ – ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvessati, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarissati. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti rāgavinayapariyosānaṃ dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapariyosānaṃ…pe… sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti rāgavinayapariyosānaṃ dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapariyosānaṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarotī''ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2-6. Sīlasampadādisuttapañcakaṃ

71-75. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ''Ekadhammo, bhikkhave, bahūpakāro ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa uppādāya. Katamo ekadhammo? Yadidaṃ – sīlasampadā…pe… yadidaṃ – chandasampadā…pe… yadidaṃ – attasampadā…pe… yadidaṃ – diṭṭhisampadā…pe… yadidaṃ – appamādasampadā…pe…. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Yonisomanasikārasampadāsuttaṃ

76. ''Yadidaṃ – yonisomanasikārasampadā. Yonisomanasikārasampannassetaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ – ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvessati, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarissati. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu yonisomanasikārasampanno ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti…pe… sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti rāgavinayapariyosānaṃ dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapariyosānaṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu yonisomanasikārasampanno ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarotī''ti. Sattamaṃ.

Ekadhammapeyyālavaggo sattamo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Kalyāṇamittaṃ sīlañca, chando ca attasampadā;
Diṭṭhi ca appamādo ca, yoniso bhavati sattamaṃ.

8. Dutiyaekadhammapeyyālavaggo

1. Kalyāṇamittasuttaṃ

77. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ''Nāhaṃ, bhikkhave, aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yena anuppanno vā ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo uppajjati, uppanno vā ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati, yathayidaṃ, bhikkhave, kalyāṇamittatā. Kalyāṇamittassetaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ – ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvessati, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarissati. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ…pe… sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ

maggaṃ bahulīkarotī''ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2-6. Sīlasampadādisuttapañcakaṃ

78-82. ''Nāhaṃ, bhikkhave, aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yena anuppanno vā ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo uppajjati, uppanno vā ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati, yathayidaṃ, bhikkhave, sīlasampadā…pe… yathayidaṃ, bhikkhave, chandasampadā…pe… yathayidaṃ, bhikkhave, attasampadā…pe… yathayidaṃ, bhikkhave, diṭṭhisampadā…pe… yathayidaṃ, bhikkhave, appamādasampadā…pe…. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Yonisomanasikārasampadāsuttaṃ

83. ''Yathayidaṃ, bhikkhave, yonisomanasikārasampadā. Yonisomanasikārasampannassetaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ – ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvessati, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarissati. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu yonisomanasikārasampanno ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ…pe… sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu yonisomanasikārasampanno ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarotī''ti. Sattamaṃ.

1. Kalyāṇamittasuttaṃ

84. ''Nāhaṃ, bhikkhave, aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yena anuppanno vā ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo uppajjati, uppanno vā ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati, yathayidaṃ, bhikkhave, kalyāṇamittatā. Kalyāṇamittassetaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ – ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvessati, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarissati. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti rāgavinayapariyosānaṃ dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapariyosānaṃ…pe… sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti rāgavinayapariyosānaṃ dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapariyosānaṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarotī''ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2-6. Sīlasampadādisuttapañcakaṃ

85-89. ''Nāhaṃ, bhikkhave, aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yena anuppanno vā ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo uppajjati, uppanno vā ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati, yathayidaṃ, bhikkhave, sīlasampadā…pe… yathayidaṃ, bhikkhave, chandasampadā…pe… yathayidaṃ, bhikkhave, attasampadā…pe… yathayidaṃ, bhikkhave, diṭṭhisampadā…pe… yathayidaṃ, bhikkhave, appamādasampadā…pe…. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Yonisomanasikārasampadāsuttaṃ

90. ''Yathayidaṃ, bhikkhave, yonisomanasikārasampadā. Yonisomanasikārasampannassetaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ – ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvessati, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarissati. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu yonisomanasikārasampanno ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti rāgavinayapariyosānaṃ dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapariyosānaṃ…pe… sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti rāgavinayapariyosānaṃ dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapariyosānaṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu yonisomanasikārasampanno ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarotī''ti. Sattamaṃ.

Dutiyaekadhammapeyyālavaggo aṭṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Kalyāṇamittaṃ sīlañca, chando ca attasampadā;
Diṭṭhi ca appamādo ca, yoniso bhavati sattamaṃ.

1. Gaṅgāpeyyālavaggo

1. Paṭhamapācīnaninnasuttaṃ

91. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ''Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, gaṅgā nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ…pe… sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro''ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2-5. Dutiyādipācīnaninnasuttacatukkaṃ

92-95. ''Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yamunā nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave…pe… seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, aciravatī nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave…pe… seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, sarabhū nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave…pe… seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, mahī nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave…pe…. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Chaṭṭhapācīnaninnasuttaṃ

96. ''Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yā kācimā mahānadiyo, seyyathidaṃ – gaṅgā, yamunā, aciravatī, sarabhū, mahī, sabbā tā pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ…pe… sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro''ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

1. Paṭhamasamuddaninnasuttaṃ

97. ''Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, gaṅgā nadī samuddaninnā samuddapoṇā samuddapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ…pe… sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro''ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2-6. Dutiyādisamuddaninnasuttapañcakaṃ

98-102. ‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yamunā nadī samuddaninnā samuddapoṇā samuddapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu…pe… seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, aciravatī nadī samuddaninnā samuddapoṇā samuddapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu…pe… seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, sarabhū nadī samuddaninnā samuddapoṇā samuddapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu…pe… seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, mahī nadī samuddaninnā samuddapoṇā samuddapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu…pe… seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yā kācimā mahānadiyo, seyyathidaṃ – gaṅgā, yamunā, aciravatī, sarabhū, mahī, sabbā tā samuddaninnā samuddapoṇā samuddapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ…pe… sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro’’ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

Gaṅgāpeyyālavaggo paṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Cha pācīnato ninnā, cha ninnā ca samuddato;
Ete dve cha dvādasa honti, vaggo tena pavuccatīti;
Gaṅgāpeyyālī pācīnaninnavācanamaggī, vivekanissitaṃ dvādasakī paṭhamakī.

2. Dutiyagaṅgāpeyyālavaggo

1. Paṭhamapācīnaninnasuttaṃ

103. ‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, gaṅgā nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti rāgavinayapariyosānaṃ dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapariyosānaṃ…pe… sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti rāgavinayapariyosānaṃ dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapariyosānaṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro’’ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2-6. Dutiyādipācīnaninnasuttapañcakaṃ

104. ‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yamunā nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu…pe… dutiyaṃ.

105. ‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, aciravatī nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu…pe… tatiyaṃ.

106. ‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, sarabhū nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu…pe… catutthaṃ.

107. ‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, mahī nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu…pe… pañcamaṃ.

108. ‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yā kācimā mahānadiyo, seyyathidaṃ – gaṅgā, yamunā, aciravatī, sarabhū, mahī, sabbā tā pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu…pe… chaṭṭhaṃ.

1. Paṭhamasamuddaninnasuttaṃ

109. ‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, gaṅgā nadī samuddaninnā samuddapoṇā samuddapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti rāgavinayapariyosānaṃ dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapariyosānaṃ…pe… sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti rāgavinayapariyosānaṃ dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapariyosānaṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro’’ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2-6. Dutiyādisamuddaninnasuttapañcakaṃ

110. ‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yamunā nadī samuddaninnā samuddapoṇā samuddapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu…pe… dutiyaṃ.

111. ‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, aciravatī nadī samuddaninnā samuddapoṇā samuddapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu…pe… tatiyaṃ.

112. ‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, sarabhū nadī samuddaninnā samuddapoṇā samuddapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu…pe… catutthaṃ.

113. ‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, mahī nadī samuddaninnā samuddapoṇā samuddapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu…pe… pañcamaṃ.

114. ‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yā kācimā mahānadiyo, seyyathidaṃ – gaṅgā, yamunā, aciravatī, sarabhū, mahī, sabbā tā samuddaninnā samuddapoṇā samuddapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti rāgavinayapariyosānaṃ dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapariyosānaṃ…pe… sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti rāgavinayapariyosānaṃ dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapariyosānaṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro’’ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

(Rāgavinayadvādasakī dutiyakī samuddaninnanti).

1. Paṭhamapācīnaninnasuttaṃ

115. ‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, gaṅgā nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ

maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti amatogadhaṃ amataparāyanaṃ amatapariyosānaṃ…pe… sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti amatogadhaṃ amataparāyanaṃ amatapariyosānaṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro''ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2-6. Dutiyādipācīnaninnasuttapañcakaṃ

116. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yamunā nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu…pe… dutiyaṃ.

117. ''Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, aciravatī nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu…pe… tatiyaṃ.

118. ''Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, sarabhū nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu…pe… catutthaṃ.

119. ''Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, mahī nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu…pe… pañcamaṃ.

120. ''Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yā kācimā mahānadiyo, seyyathidaṃ – gaṅgā, yamunā, aciravatī, sarabhū, mahī, sabbā tā pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu…pe… chaṭṭhaṃ.

1. Paṭhamasamuddaninnasuttaṃ

121. ''Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, gaṅgā nadī samuddaninnā samuddapoṇā samuddapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti amatogadhaṃ amataparāyanaṃ amatapariyosānaṃ…pe… sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti amatogadhaṃ amataparāyanaṃ amatapariyosānaṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro''ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2-6. Dutiyādisamuddaninnasuttapañcakaṃ

122-126. ''Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yamunā nadī samuddaninnā samuddapoṇā samuddapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu…pe… seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, aciravatī nadī samuddaninnā samuddapoṇā samuddapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu…pe… seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, sarabhū nadī samuddaninnā samuddapoṇā samuddapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu…pe… seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, mahī nadī samuddaninnā samuddapoṇā samuddapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu…pe… seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yā kācimā mahānadiyo, seyyathidaṃ – gaṅgā, yamunā, aciravatī, sarabhū, mahī, sabbā tā samuddaninnā samuddapoṇā samuddapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti amatogadhaṃ amataparāyanaṃ amatapariyosānaṃ…pe… sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti amatogadhaṃ amataparāyanaṃ amatapariyosānaṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro''ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

(Amatogadhadvādasakī tatiyakī).

1. Paṭhamapācīnaninnasuttaṃ

127. ‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, gaṅgā nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti nibbānaninnaṃ nibbānapoṇaṃ nibbānapabbhāraṃ…pe… sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti nibbānaninnaṃ nibbānapoṇaṃ nibbānapabbhāraṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro’’ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2-6. Dutiyādipācīnaninnasuttapañcakaṃ

128-132. ‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yamunā nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu…pe… seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, aciravatī nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu…pe… seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, sarabhū nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu…pe… seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, mahī nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu…pe… seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yā kācimā mahānadiyo, seyyathidaṃ – gaṅgā, yamunā, aciravatī, sarabhū, mahī, sabbā tā pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti nibbānaninnaṃ nibbānapoṇaṃ nibbānapabbhāraṃ…pe… sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti nibbānaninnaṃ nibbānapoṇaṃ nibbānapabbhāraṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro’’ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

1. Paṭhamasamuddaninnasuttaṃ

133. ‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, gaṅgā nadī samuddaninnā samuddapoṇā samuddapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti nibbānaninnaṃ nibbānapoṇaṃ nibbānapabbhāraṃ…pe… sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti nibbānaninnaṃ nibbānapoṇaṃ nibbānapabbhāraṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro’’ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2-6. Dutiyādisamuddaninnasuttapañcakaṃ

134-138. ‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yamunā nadī samuddaninnā samuddapoṇā samuddapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu…pe… seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, aciravatī nadī samuddaninnā samuddapoṇā samuddapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu…pe… seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, sarabhū nadī samuddaninnā samuddapoṇā samuddapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu…pe… seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, mahī nadī samuddaninnā samuddapoṇā samuddapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu…pe… seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yā kācimā mahānadiyo, seyyathidaṃ – gaṅgā, yamunā, aciravatī sarabhū, mahī, sabbā tā samuddaninnā samuddapoṇā samuddapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ

bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti nibbānaninnaṃ nibbānapoṇaṃ nibbānapabbhāraṃ…pe… sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti nibbānaninnaṃ nibbānapoṇaṃ nibbānapabbhāraṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro''ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

(Gaṅgāpeyyālī).

Dutiyagaṅgāpeyyālavaggo dutiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Cha pācīnato ninnā, cha ninnā ca samuddato;
Ete dve cha dvādasa honti, vaggo tena pavuccatīti;
Nibbānaninno dvādasakī, catutthakī chaṭṭhā navakī.

5. Appamādapeyyālavaggo

1. Tathāgatasuttaṃ

139. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ''Yāvatā, bhikkhave, sattā apadā vā dvipadā [dipadā (sī.)] vā catuppadā vā bahuppadā [bahupadā (?)] vā rūpino vā arūpino vā saññino vā asaññino vā nevasaññīnāsaññino vā, tathāgato tesaṃ aggamakkhāyati arahaṃ sammāsambuddho; evameva kho, bhikkhave, ye keci kusalā dhammā, sabbe te appamādamūlakā appamādasamosaraṇā; appamādo tesaṃ dhammānaṃ aggamakkhāyati. Appamattassetaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ – ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvessati ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarissati. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu appamatto ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ…pe… sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu appamatto ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarotī''ti.

''Yāvatā, bhikkhave, sattā apadā vā dvipadā vā catuppadā vā bahuppadā vā rūpino vā arūpino vā saññino vā asaññino vā nevasaññīnāsaññino vā, tathāgato tesaṃ aggamakkhāyati arahaṃ sammāsambuddho; evameva kho, bhikkhave, ye keci kusalā dhammā, sabbe te appamādamūlakā appamādasamosaraṇā; appamādo tesaṃ dhammānaṃ aggamakkhāyati. Appamattassetaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ – ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvessati, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarissati. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu appamatto ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti rāgavinayapariyosānaṃ dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapariyosānaṃ…pe… sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti rāgavinayapariyosānaṃ dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapariyosānaṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu appamatto ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarotī''ti.

''Yāvatā, bhikkhave, sattā apadā vā dvipadā vā catuppadā vā bahuppadā vā rūpino vā arūpino vā saññino vā asaññino vā nevasaññīnāsaññino vā, tathāgato tesaṃ aggamakkhāyati arahaṃ sammāsambuddho; evameva kho, bhikkhave, ye keci kusalā dhammā, sabbe te appamādamūlakā appamādasamosaraṇā; appamādo tesaṃ dhammānaṃ aggamakkhāyati. Appamattassetaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ – ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvessati ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarissati. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu appamatto ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti ariyaṃ

aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti amatogadhaṃ amataparāyanaṃ amatapariyosānaṃ…pe… sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti amatogadhaṃ amataparāyanaṃ amatapariyosānaṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu appamatto ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarotī''ti.

''Yāvatā, bhikkhave, sattā apadā vā dvipadā vā catuppadā vā bahuppadā vā rūpino vā arūpino vā saññino vā asaññino vā nevasaññīnāsaññino vā, tathāgato tesaṃ aggamakkhāyati arahaṃ sammāsambuddho; evameva kho, bhikkhave, ye keci kusalā dhammā, sabbe te appamādamūlakā appamādasamosaraṇā; appamādo tesaṃ dhammānaṃ aggamakkhāyati. Appamattassetaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ – ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvessati ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarissati. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu appamatto ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti nibbānaninnaṃ nibbānapoṇaṃ nibbānapabbhāraṃ…pe… sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti nibbānaninnaṃ nibbānapoṇaṃ nibbānapabbhāraṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu appamatto ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarotī''ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Padasuttaṃ

140. ''Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yāni kānici jaṅgalānaṃ pāṇānaṃ padajātāni, sabbāni tāni hatthipade samodhānaṃ gacchanti; hatthipadaṃ tesaṃ aggamakkhāyati, yadidaṃ – mahantattena; evameva kho, bhikkhave, ye keci kusalā dhammā, sabbe te appamādamūlakā appamādasamosaraṇā; appamādo tesaṃ dhammānaṃ aggamakkhāyati. Appamattassetaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ – ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvessati ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarissati. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu appamatto ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ…pe… sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ…pe… evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu appamatto ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarotī''ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3-7. Kūṭādisuttapañcakaṃ

141. ''Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, kūṭāgārassa yā kāci gopānasiyo sabbā tā kūṭaṅgamā kūṭaninnā kūṭasamosaraṇā; kūṭaṃ tāsaṃ aggamakkhāyati; evameva kho, bhikkhave…pe… tatiyaṃ.

142. ''Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ye keci mūlagandhā, kāḷānusāriyaṃ tesaṃ aggamakkhāyati; evameva kho, bhikkhave…pe… catutthaṃ.

143. ''Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ye keci sāragandhā, lohitacandanaṃ tesaṃ aggamakkhāyati; evameva kho, bhikkhave…pe… pañcamaṃ.

144. ''Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ye keci pupphagandhā, vassikaṃ tesaṃ aggamakkhāyati; evameva kho, bhikkhave…pe… chaṭṭhaṃ.

145. ''Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ye keci kuṭṭarājāno, sabbe te rañño cakkavattissa anuyantā bhavanti, rājā tesaṃ cakkavatti aggamakkhāyati; evameva kho, bhikkhave…pe… sattamaṃ.

8-10. Candimādisuttatatiyakaṃ

146. ''Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yā kāci tārakarūpānaṃ pabhā, sabbā tā candimappabhāya [candimāpabhāya (syā. ka.)] kalaṃ nāgghanti soḷasiṃ, candappabhā tāsaṃ aggamakkhāyati; evameva kho, bhikkhave…pe… aṭṭhamaṃ.

147. ‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, saradasamaye viddhe vigatavalāhake deve ādicco nabhaṃ abbhussakkamāno sabbaṃ ākāsagataṃ tamagataṃ abhivihacca bhāsate ca tapate ca virocati ca; evameva kho, bhikkhave…pe… navamaṃ.

148. ‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yāni kānici tantāvutānaṃ vatthānaṃ, kāsikavatthaṃ tesaṃ aggamakkhāyati; evameva kho, bhikkhave, ye keci kusalā dhammā, sabbe te appamādamūlakā appamādasamosaraṇā; appamādo tesaṃ dhammānaṃ aggamakkhāyati. Appamattassetaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ – ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvessati ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarissati. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu appamatto ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ…pe… sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ…pe… evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu appamatto ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarotī’’ti. Dasamaṃ.

(Yadapi tathāgataṃ, tadapi vitthāretabbaṃ).

Appamādapeyyālavaggo pañcamo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Tathāgataṃ padaṃ kūṭaṃ, mūlaṃ sāro ca vassikaṃ;
Rājā candimasūriyā ca, vatthena dasamaṃ padaṃ.

6. Balakaraṇīyavaggo

1. Balasuttaṃ

149. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ye keci balakaraṇīyā kammantā karīyanti, sabbe te pathaviṃ nissāya pathaviyaṃ patiṭṭhāya evamete balakaraṇīyā kammantā karīyanti; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ…pe… evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarotī’’ti.

(Paragaṅgāpeyyālīvaṇṇiyato paripuṇṇasuttanti vitthāramaggī).

‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ye keci balakaraṇīyā kammantā karīyanti, sabbe te pathaviṃ nissāya pathaviyaṃ patiṭṭhāya evamete balakaraṇīyā kammantā karīyanti; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti rāgavinayapariyosānaṃ dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapariyosānaṃ…pe… sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti rāgavinayapariyosānaṃ dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapariyosānaṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarotī’’ti.

‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ye keci balakaraṇīyā kammantā karīyanti, sabbe te pathaviṃ nissāya pathaviyaṃ patiṭṭhāya evamete balakaraṇīyā kammantā karīyanti; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ

bahulīkaroti. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti amatogadhaṃ amataparāyanaṃ amatapariyosānaṃ…pe… sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti amatogadhaṃ amataparāyanaṃ amatapariyosānaṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarotī''ti.

''Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ye keci balakaraṇīyā kammantā karīyanti, sabbe te pathaviṃ nissāya pathaviyaṃ patiṭṭhāya evamete balakaraṇīyā kammantā karīyanti; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti nibbānaninnaṃ nibbānapoṇaṃ nibbānapabbhāraṃ…pe… sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti nibbānaninnaṃ nibbānapoṇaṃ nibbānapabbhāraṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarotī''ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Bījasuttaṃ

150. ''Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ye kecime bījagāmabhūtagāmā vuḍḍhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjanti, sabbe te pathaviṃ nissāya pathaviyaṃ patiṭṭhāya evamete bījagāmabhūtagāmā vuḍḍhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjanti; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto vuḍḍhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ pāpuṇāti dhammesu. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto vuḍḍhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ pāpuṇāti dhammesu? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ…pe… sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ…pe… evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto vuḍḍhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ pāpuṇāti dhammesū''ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Nāgasuttaṃ

151. ''Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, himavantaṃ pabbatarājaṃ nissāya nāgā kāyaṃ vaḍḍhenti, balaṃ gāhenti; te tattha kāyaṃ vaḍḍhetvā balaṃ gāhetvā kusobbhe otaranti, kusobbhe [kussubbhe (sī. syā.), kusubbhe (pī. ka.)] otaritvā mahāsobbhe otaranti, mahāsobbhe otaritvā kunnadiyo otaranti, kunnadiyo otaritvā mahānadiyo otaranti, mahānadiyo otaritvā mahāsamuddaṃ [mahāsamuddasāgaraṃ (sabbattha) saṃ. ni. 2.23] otaranti, te tattha mahantattaṃ vepullattaṃ āpajjanti kāyena; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto mahantattaṃ vepullattaṃ pāpuṇāti dhammesu. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto mahantattaṃ vepullattaṃ pāpuṇāti dhammesu? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ…pe… sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ…pe… evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto mahantattaṃ vepullattaṃ pāpuṇāti dhammesū''ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Rukkhasuttaṃ

152. ''Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, rukkho pācīnaninno pācīnapoṇo pācīnapabbhāro. So mūlacchinno [mūlacchinde kate (syā.)] katamena papateyyā''ti? ''Yena, bhante, ninno yena poṇo yena pabbhāro''ti. ''Evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto

nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ…pe… sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ…pe… evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro''ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Kumbhasuttaṃ

153. ''Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, kumbho nikkujjo vamateva udakaṃ, no paccāvamati; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto vamateva pāpake akusale dhamme, no paccāvamati. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto vamateva pāpake akusale dhamme, no paccāvamati? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ…pe… sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ…pe… evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto vamateva pāpake akusale dhamme, no paccāvamatī''ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Sūkasuttaṃ

154. ''Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, sālisūkaṃ vā yavasūkaṃ vā sammāpaṇihitaṃ hatthena vā pādena vā akkantaṃ hatthaṃ vā pādaṃ vā bhindissati lohitaṃ vā uppādessatīti – ṭhānametaṃ vijjati. Taṃ kissa hetu? Sammāpaṇihitattā, bhikkhave, sūkassa. Evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammāpaṇihitāya diṭṭhiyā sammāpaṇihitāya maggabhāvanāya avijjaṃ bhindissati, vijjaṃ uppādessati, nibbānaṃ sacchikarissatīti – ṭhānametaṃ vijjati. Taṃ kissa hetu? Sammāpaṇihitattā, bhikkhave, diṭṭhiyā. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammāpaṇihitāya diṭṭhiyā sammāpaṇihitāya maggabhāvanāya avijjaṃ bhindati, vijjaṃ uppādeti, nibbānaṃ sacchikaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ…pe… sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ…pe… evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammāpaṇihitāya diṭṭhiyā sammāpaṇihitāya maggabhāvanāya avijjaṃ bhindati, vijjaṃ uppādeti, nibbānaṃ sacchikarotī''ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Ākāsasuttaṃ

155. ''Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ākāse vividhā vātā vāyanti – puratthimāpi vātā vāyanti, pacchimāpi vātā vāyanti, uttarāpi vātā vāyanti, dakkhiṇāpi vātā vāyanti, sarajāpi vātā vāyanti, arajāpi vātā vāyanti, sītāpi vātā vāyanti, uṇhāpi vātā vāyanti, parittāpi vātā vāyanti, adhimattāpi vātā vāyanti; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvayato ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroto cattāropi satipaṭṭhānā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, cattāropi sammappadhānā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, cattāropi iddhipādā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, pañcapi indriyāni bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, pañcapi balāni bhāvanāparipūriṃ gacchanti, sattapi bojjhaṅgā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvayato ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroto cattāropi satipaṭṭhānā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, cattāropi sammappadhānā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, cattāropi iddhipādā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, pañcapi indriyāni bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, pañcapi balāni bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, sattapi bojjhaṅgā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti…pe… sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ…pe… evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvayato ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroto cattāropi satipaṭṭhānā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, cattāropi sammappadhānā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, cattāropi iddhipādā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, pañcapi indriyāni bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, pañcapi balāni bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, sattapi bojjhaṅgā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchantī''ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Paṭhamameghasuttaṃ

156. ‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, gimhānaṃ pacchime māse ūhataṃ rajojallaṃ, tamenaṃ mahāakālamegho ṭhānaso antaradhāpeti vūpasameti; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto uppannuppanne pāpake akusale dhamme ṭhānaso antaradhāpeti vūpasameti. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto uppannuppanne pāpake akusale dhamme ṭhānaso antaradhāpeti vūpasameti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti…pe… sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ…pe… evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto uppannuppanne pāpake akusale dhamme ṭhānaso antaradhāpeti vūpasametī’’ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Dutiyameghasuttaṃ

157. ‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, uppannaṃ mahāmeghaṃ, tamenaṃ mahāvāto antarāyeva antaradhāpeti vūpasameti; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto uppannuppanne pāpake akusale dhamme antarāyeva antaradhāpeti vūpasameti. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto uppannuppanne pāpake akusale dhamme antarāyeva antaradhāpeti vūpasameti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti…pe… sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ…pe… evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto uppannuppanne pāpake akusale dhamme antarāyeva antaradhāpeti vūpasametī’’ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Nāvāsuttaṃ

158. ‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, sāmuddikāya nāvāya vettabandhanabandhāya cha māsāni udake pariyādāya [pariyātāya (ka.), pariyāhatāya (?)] hemantikena thalaṃ ukkhittāya vātātapaparetāni bandhanāni tāni pāvussakena meghena abhippavuṭṭhāni appakasireneva paṭippassambhanti, pūtikāni bhavanti; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvayato ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroto appakasireneva saṃyojanāni paṭippassambhanti, pūtikāni bhavanti. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvayato ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroto appakasireneva saṃyojanāni paṭippassambhanti, pūtikāni bhavanti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti…pe… sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ…pe… evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvayato ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroto appakasireneva saṃyojanāni paṭippassambhanti, pūtikāni bhavantī’’ti. Dasamaṃ.

11. Āgantukasuttaṃ

159. ‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, āgantukāgāraṃ. Tattha puratthimāyapi disāya āgantvā vāsaṃ kappenti, pacchimāyapi disāya āgantvā vāsaṃ kappenti, uttarāyapi disāya āgantvā vāsaṃ kappenti, dakkhiṇāyapi disāya āgantvā vāsaṃ kappenti, khattiyāpi āgantvā vāsaṃ kappenti, brāhmaṇāpi āgantvā vāsaṃ kappenti, vessāpi āgantvā vāsaṃ kappenti, suddāpi āgantvā vāsaṃ kappenti; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto ye dhammā abhiññā pariññeyyā, te dhamme abhiññā parijānāti, ye dhammā abhiññā pahātabbā, te dhamme abhiññā pajahati, ye dhammā abhiññā sacchikātabbā, te dhamme abhiññā sacchikaroti, ye dhammā abhiññā bhāvetabbā, te dhamme abhiññā bhāveti.

‘‘Katame ca, bhikkhave, dhammā abhiññā pariññeyyā? Pañcupādānakkhandhātissa vacanīyaṃ.

Katame pañca? Seyyathidaṃ – rūpupādānakkhandho…pe… viññāṇupādānakkhandho. Ime, bhikkhave, dhammā abhiññā pariññeyyā. Katame ca, bhikkhave, dhammā abhiññā pahātabbā? Avijjā ca bhavataṇhā ca – ime, bhikkhave, dhammā abhiññā pahātabbā. Katame ca, bhikkhave, dhammā abhiññā sacchikātabbā? Vijjā ca vimutti ca – ime, bhikkhave, dhammā abhiññā sacchikātabbā. Katame ca, bhikkhave, dhammā abhiññā bhāvetabbā? Samatho ca vipassanā ca – ime, bhikkhave, dhammā abhiññā bhāvetabbā. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto, ye dhammā abhiññā pariññeyyā te dhamme abhiññā parijānāti…pe… ye dhammā abhiññā bhāvetabbā, te dhamme abhiññā bhāveti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti…pe… sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ…pe… evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto ye dhammā abhiññā pariññeyyā, te dhamme abhiññā parijānāti, ye dhammā abhiññā pahātabbā, te dhamme abhiññā pajahati, ye dhammā abhiññā sacchikātabbā, te dhamme abhiññā sacchikaroti, ye dhammā abhiññā bhāvetabbā, te dhamme abhiññā bhāvetī''ti. Ekādasamaṃ.

12. Nadīsuttaṃ

160. ''Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, gaṅgā nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā. Atha mahājanakāyo āgaccheyya kuddāla-piṭakaṃ ādāya – 'mayaṃ imaṃ gaṅgaṃ nadiṃ pacchāninnaṃ karissāma pacchāpoṇaṃ pacchāpabbhāra'nti. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, api nu so mahājanakāyo gaṅgaṃ nadiṃ pacchāninnaṃ kareyya pacchāpoṇaṃ pacchāpabbhāra''nti? ''No hetaṃ, bhante''. ''Taṃ kissa hetu''? ''Gaṅgā, bhante, nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā. Sā na sukarā pacchāninnaṃ kātuṃ pacchāpoṇaṃ pacchāpabbhāraṃ. Yāvadeva pana so mahājanakāyo kilamathassa vighātassa bhāgī assā''ti. ''Evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhuṃ ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāventaṃ ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarontaṃ rājāno vā rājamahāmattā vā mittā vā amaccā vā ñātī vā ñātisālohitā vā bhogehi abhihaṭṭhuṃ pavāreyyuṃ – 'ehambho purisa, kiṃ te ime kāsāvā anudahanti, kiṃ muṇḍo kapālamanusaṃcarasi! Ehi, hīnāyāvattitvā bhoge ca bhuñjassu, puññāni ca karohī'ti. So vata, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya hīnāyāvattissatīti – netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Taṃ kissa hetu? Yañhi taṃ, bhikkhave, cittaṃ dīgharattaṃ vivekaninnaṃ vivekapoṇaṃ vivekapabbhāraṃ taṃ vata hīnāyāvattissatīti – netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ…pe… sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ…pe… evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarotī''ti. (Yadapi balakaraṇīyaṃ, tadapi vitthāretabbaṃ.) Dvādasamaṃ.

Balakaraṇīyavaggo chaṭṭho.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Balaṃ bījañca nāgo ca, rukkho kumbhena sūkiyā;
Ākāsena ca dve meghā, nāvā āgantukā nadīti.

7. Esanāvaggo

1. Esanāsuttaṃ

161. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ''Tisso imā, bhikkhave, esanā. Katamā tisso? Kāmesanā, bhavesanā, brahmacariyesanā – imā kho, bhikkhave, tisso esanā. Imāsaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tissannaṃ esanānaṃ abhiññāya ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo. Katamo ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ…pe… sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ

virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Imāsaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tissannaṃ esanānaṃ abhiññāya ayaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo''ti.

''Tisso imā kho, bhikkhave, esanā. Katamā tisso? Kāmesanā, bhavesanā, brahmacariyesanā – imā kho, bhikkhave, tisso esanā. Imāsaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tissannaṃ esanānaṃ abhiññāya ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo. Katamo ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti…pe… sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti rāgavinayapariyosānaṃ dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapariyosānaṃ. Imāsaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tissannaṃ esanānaṃ abhiññāya ayaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo''ti.

''Tisso imā kho, bhikkhave, esanā. Katamā tisso? Kāmesanā, bhavesanā, brahmacariyesanā – imā kho, bhikkhave, tisso esanā. Imāsaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tissannaṃ esanānaṃ abhiññāya ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo. Katamo ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti…pe… sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti amatogadhaṃ amataparāyanaṃ amatapariyosānaṃ. Imāsaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tissannaṃ esanānaṃ abhiññāya ayaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo''ti.

''Tisso imā kho, bhikkhave, esanā. Katamā tisso? Kāmesanā, bhavesanā, brahmacariyesanā – imā kho, bhikkhave, tisso esanā. Imāsaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tissannaṃ esanānaṃ abhiññāya ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo. Katamo ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti…pe… sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti nibbānaninnaṃ nibbānapoṇaṃ nibbānapabbhāraṃ. Imāsaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tissannaṃ esanānaṃ abhiññāya ayaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo''ti.

''Tisso imā, bhikkhave, esanā. Katamā tisso? Kāmesanā, bhavesanā, brahmacariyesanā – imā kho, bhikkhave, tisso esanā. Imāsaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tissannaṃ esanānaṃ pariññāya…pe… ayaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo''ti. (Yadapi abhiññā, tadapi pariññāya vitthāretabbaṃ.)

''Tisso imā, bhikkhave, esanā. Katamā tisso? Kāmesanā, bhavesanā, brahmacariyesanā – imā kho, bhikkhave, tisso esanā. Imāsaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tissannaṃ esanānaṃ parikkhayāya…pe… ayaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo''ti. (Yadapi abhiññā, tadapi parikkhayāya vitthāretabbaṃ.)

''Tisso imā, bhikkhave, esanā. Katamā tisso? Kāmesanā, bhavesanā, brahmacariyesanā – imā kho, bhikkhave, tisso esanā. Imāsaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tissannaṃ esanānaṃ pahānāya ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo. Katamo ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti…pe… sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ…pe… imāsaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tissannaṃ esanānaṃ pahānāya ayaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo''ti. (Yadapi abhiññā, tadapi pahānāya vitthāretabbaṃ.) Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Vidhāsuttaṃ

162. ''Tisso imā, bhikkhave, vidhā. Katamā tisso? 'Seyyohamasmī'ti vidhā, 'sadisohamasmī'ti vidhā, 'hīnohamasmī'ti vidhā – imā kho, bhikkhave, tisso vidhā. Imāsaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tissannaṃ vidhānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo. Katamo ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti…pe… sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ…pe… imāsaṃ kho, bhikkhave tissannaṃ vidhānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya ayaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo''ti. (Yathā esanā, evaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ). Dutiyaṃ.

3. Āsavasuttaṃ

163. ''Tayome, bhikkhave, āsavā. Katame tayo? Kāmāsavo, bhavāsavo, avijjāsavo – ime kho, bhikkhave, tayo āsavā. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tiṇṇannaṃ āsavānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya

parikkhayāya pahānāya…pe… ayaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo’’ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Bhavasuttaṃ

164. ‘‘Tayome, bhikkhave, bhavā. Katame tayo? Kāmabhavo, rūpabhavo, arūpabhavo – ime kho, bhikkhave, tayo bhavā. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tiṇṇannaṃ bhavānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya…pe… ayaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo’’ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Dukkhatāsuttaṃ

165. ‘‘Tisso imā, bhikkhave, dukkhatā. Katamā tisso? Dukkhadukkhatā, saṅkhāradukkhatā, vipariṇāmadukkhatā – imā kho, bhikkhave, tisso dukkhatā. Imāsaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tissannaṃ dukkhatānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya…pe… aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo’’ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Khilasuttaṃ

166. ‘‘Tayome, bhikkhave, khilā. Katame tayo? Rāgo khilo, doso khilo, moho khilo – ime kho, bhikkhave, tayo khilā. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tiṇṇannaṃ khilānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya…pe… ayaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo’’ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Malasuttaṃ

167. ‘‘Tīṇimāni, bhikkhave, malāni. Katamāni tīṇi? Rāgo malaṃ, doso malaṃ, moho malaṃ – imāni kho, bhikkhave, tīṇi malāni. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tiṇṇannaṃ malānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya…pe… ayaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo’’ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Nīghasuttaṃ

168. ‘‘Tayome, bhikkhave, nīghā. Katame tayo? Rāgo nīgho, doso nīgho, moho nīgho – ime kho, bhikkhave, tayo nīghā. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tiṇṇannaṃ nīghānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya…pe… ayaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo’’ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Vedanāsuttaṃ

169. ‘‘Tisso imā, bhikkhave, vedanā. Katamā tisso? Sukhā vedanā, dukkhā vedanā, adukkhamasukhā vedanā – imā kho, bhikkhave, tisso vedanā. Imāsaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tissannaṃ vedanānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya…pe… ayaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo’’ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Taṇhāsuttaṃ

170. ‘‘Tisso imā, bhikkhave, taṇhā. Katamā tisso? Kāmataṇhā, bhavataṇhā, vibhavataṇhā – imā kho, bhikkhave, tisso taṇhā. Imāsaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tissannaṃ taṇhānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya…pe… ayaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo. Katamo ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ…pe… sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Imāsaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tissannaṃ taṇhānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya…pe… ayaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo’’ti. Dasamaṃ.

11. Tasināsuttaṃ

171. ‘‘Tisso imā, bhikkhave, tasinā. Katamā tisso? Kāmatasinā, bhavatasinā, vibhavatasinā. Imāsaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tissannaṃ tasinānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya…pe… rāgavinayapariyosānaṃ dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapariyosānaṃ…pe… amatogadhaṃ amataparāyanaṃ amatapariyosānaṃ…pe… nibbānaninnaṃ nibbānapoṇaṃ nibbānapabbhāraṃ. Imāsaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tissannaṃ tasinānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya…pe… ayaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo’’ti. Ekādasamaṃ.

Esanāvaggo sattamo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Esanā vidhā āsavo, bhavo ca dukkhatā khilā;
Malaṃ nīgho ca vedanā, dve taṇhā tasināya cāti.

8. Oghavaggo

1. Oghasuttaṃ

172. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ‘‘Cattārome, bhikkhave, oghā. Katame cattāro? Kāmogho, bhavogho, diṭṭhogho, avijjogho – ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro oghā. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ oghānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya…pe… ayaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo’’ti. (Yathā esanā, evaṃ sabbaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ.) Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Yogasuttaṃ

173. ‘‘Cattārome, bhikkhave, yogā. Katame cattāro? Kāmayogo, bhavayogo, diṭṭhiyogo avijjāyogo – ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro yogā. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ yogānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya…pe… ayaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo’’ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Upādānasuttaṃ

174. ‘‘Cattārimāni, bhikkhave, upādānāni. Katamāni cattāri? Kāmupādānaṃ, diṭṭhupādānaṃ, sīlabbatupādānaṃ, attavādupādānaṃ – imāni kho, bhikkhave, cattāri upādānāni. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ upādānānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya…pe… ayaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo’’ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Ganthasuttaṃ

175. ‘‘Cattārome, bhikkhave, ganthā. Katame cattāro? Abhijjhā kāyagantho, byāpādo kāyagantho, sīlabbataparāmāso kāyagantho, idaṃsaccābhiniveso kāyagantho – ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro ganthā. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ ganthānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya…pe… ayaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo’’ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Anusayasuttaṃ

176. ‘‘Sattime, bhikkhave, anusayā. Katame satta? Kāmarāgānusayo, paṭighānusayo, diṭṭhānusayo, vicikicchānusayo, mānānusayo, bhavarāgānusayo, avijjānusayo – ime kho, bhikkhave, sattānusayā. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, sattannaṃ anusayānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya…pe…

ayaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo''ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Kāmaguṇasuttaṃ

177. ''Pañcime, bhikkhave, kāmaguṇā. Katame pañca? Cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasaṃhitā rajanīyā, sotaviññeyyā saddā…pe… ghānaviññeyyā gandhā…pe… jivhāviññeyyā rasā…pe… kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasaṃhitā rajanīyā – ime kho, bhikkhave, pañca kāmaguṇā. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ kāmaguṇānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya…pe… ayaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo''ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Nīvaraṇasuttaṃ

178. ''Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, nīvaraṇāni. Katamāni pañca? Kāmacchandanīvaraṇaṃ, byāpādanīvaraṇaṃ, thinamiddhanīvaraṇaṃ, uddhaccakukkuccanīvaraṇaṃ, vicikicchānīvaraṇaṃ – imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañca nīvaraṇāni. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ nīvaraṇānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya…pe… ayaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo''ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Upādānakkhandhasuttaṃ

179. ''Pañcime, bhikkhave, upādānakkhandhā. Katame pañca? Seyyathidaṃ – rūpupādānakkhandho, vedanupādānakkhandho, saññupādānakkhandho, saṅkhārupādānakkhandho, viññāṇupādānakkhandho. Ime kho, bhikkhave, pañcupādānakkhandhā. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya…pe… ayaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo''ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Orambhāgiyasuttaṃ

180. ''Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni. Katamāni pañca? Sakkāyadiṭṭhi, vicikicchā, sīlabbataparāmāso, kāmacchando, byāpādo – imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcorambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni. Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya…pe… ayaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo''ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Uddhambhāgiyasuttaṃ

181. ''Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, uddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni. Katamāni pañca? Rūparāgo, arūparāgo, māno, uddhaccaṃ, avijjā – imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ uddhambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo. Katamo ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ…pe… sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ uddhambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya ayaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo''ti.

''Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, uddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni. Katamāni pañca? Rūparāgo, arūparāgo, māno, uddhaccaṃ, avijjā – imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ uddhambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo. Katamo ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti…pe… sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti rāgavinayapariyosānaṃ dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapariyosānaṃ… amatogadhaṃ amataparāyanaṃ amatapariyosānaṃ… nibbānaninnaṃ nibbānapoṇaṃ nibbānapabbhāraṃ. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave,

pañcannaṃ uddhambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya ayaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo''ti. Dasamaṃ.

Oghavaggo aṭṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Ogho yogo upādānaṃ, ganthaṃ anusayena ca;
Kāmaguṇā nīvaraṇaṃ, khandhā oruddhambhāgiyāti.

Vagguddānaṃ –

Avijjāvaggo paṭhamo, dutiyaṃ vihāraṃ vuccati;
Micchattaṃ tatiyo vaggo, catutthaṃ paṭipanneneva.

Titthiyaṃ pañcamo vaggo, chaṭṭho sūriyena ca;
Bahukate sattamo vaggo, uppādo aṭṭhamena ca.

Divasavaggo navamo, dasamo appamādena ca;
Ekādasabalavaggo, dvādasa esanā pāḷiyaṃ;
Oghavaggo bhavati terasāti.

Maggasaṃyuttaṃ paṭhamaṃ.

2. Bojjhaṅgasaṃyuttaṃ

1. Pabbatavaggo

1. Himavantasuttaṃ

182. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ''Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, himavantaṃ pabbatarājānaṃ nissāya nāgā kāyaṃ vaḍḍhenti, balaṃ gāhenti; te tattha kāyaṃ vaḍḍhetvā balaṃ gāhetvā kusobbhe otaranti, kusobbhe otaritvā mahāsobbhe otaranti, mahāsobbhe otaritvā kunnadiyo otaranti, kunnadiyo otaritvā mahānadiyo otaranti, mahānadiyo otaritvā mahāsamuddasāgaraṃ otaranti; te tattha mahantattaṃ vepullattaṃ āpajjanti kāyena; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya satta bojjhaṅge bhāvento satta bojjhaṅge bahulīkaronto mahantattaṃ vepullattaṃ pāpuṇāti dhammesu. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya satta bojjhaṅge bhāvento satta bojjhaṅge bahulīkaronto mahantattaṃ vepullattaṃ pāpuṇāti dhammesūti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ; dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti…pe… vīriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti…pe… pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti…pe… passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti…pe… samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti…pe… upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya satta bojjhaṅge bhāvento satta bojjhaṅge bahulīkaronto mahantattaṃ vepullattaṃ pāpuṇāti dhammesū''ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Kāyasuttaṃ

183. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ''Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ayaṃ kāyo āhāraṭṭhitiko, āhāraṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhati, anāhāro no tiṭṭhati; evameva kho, bhikkhave, pañca nīvaraṇā āhāraṭṭhitikā, āhāraṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhanti, anāhārā no tiṭṭhanti.

‘‘Ko ca, bhikkhave, āhāro anuppannassa vā kāmacchandassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā kāmacchandassa bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya? Atthi, bhikkhave, subhanimittaṃ. Tattha ayonisomanasikārabahulīkāro – ayamāhāro anuppannassa vā kāmacchandassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā kāmacchandassa bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya.

‘‘Ko ca, bhikkhave, āhāro anuppannassa vā byāpādassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā byāpādassa bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya? Atthi, bhikkhave, paṭighanimittaṃ. Tattha ayonisomanasikārabahulīkāro – ayamāhāro anuppannassa vā byāpādassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā byāpādassa bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya.

‘‘Ko ca, bhikkhave, āhāro anuppannassa vā thinamiddhassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā thinamiddhassa bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya? Atthi, bhikkhave, arati tandi vijambhitā bhattasammado cetaso ca līnattaṃ. Tattha ayonisomanasikārabahulīkāro – ayamāhāro anuppannassa vā thinamiddhassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā thinamiddhassa bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya.

‘‘Ko ca, bhikkhave, āhāro anuppannassa vā uddhaccakukkuccassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā uddhaccakukkuccassa bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya? Atthi, bhikkhave, cetaso avūpasamo. Tattha ayonisomanasikārabahulīkāro – ayamāhāro anuppannassa vā uddhaccakukkuccassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā uddhaccakukkuccassa bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya.

‘‘Ko ca, bhikkhave, āhāro anuppannāya vā vicikicchāya uppādāya, uppannāya vā vicikicchāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya? Atthi, bhikkhave, vicikicchāṭṭhānīyā dhammā. Tattha ayonisomanasikārabahulīkāro – ayamāhāro anuppannāya vā vicikicchāya uppādāya, uppannāya vā vicikicchāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya.

‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ayaṃ kāyo āhāraṭṭhitiko, āhāraṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhati, anāhāro no tiṭṭhati; evameva kho, bhikkhave, ime pañca nīvaraṇā āhāraṭṭhitikā, āhāraṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhanti, anāhārā no tiṭṭhanti.

‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ayaṃ kāyo āhāraṭṭhitiko, āhāraṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhati, anāhāro no tiṭṭhati; evameva kho, bhikkhave, satta bojjhaṅgā āhāraṭṭhitikā, āhāraṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhanti, anāhārā no tiṭṭhanti.

‘‘Ko ca, bhikkhave, āhāro anuppannassa vā satisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā satisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā? Atthi, bhikkhave, satisambojjhaṅgaṭṭhānīyā dhammā. Tattha yonisomanasikārabahulīkāro – ayamāhāro anuppannassa vā satisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā satisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā.

‘‘Ko ca, bhikkhave, āhāro anuppannassa vā dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā? Atthi, bhikkhave, kusalākusalā dhammā, sāvajjānavajjā dhammā, hīnapaṇītā dhammā, kaṇhasukkasappaṭibhāgā dhammā. Tattha yonisomanasikārabahulīkāro – ayamāhāro anuppannassa vā dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā.

‘‘Ko ca, bhikkhave, āhāro anuppannassa vā vīriyasambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā vīriyasambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā? Atthi, bhikkhave, ārambhadhātu [ārabbhadhātu (syā. ka.)] nikkamadhātu parakkamadhātu. Tattha yonisomanasikārabahulīkāro – ayamāhāro anuppannassa vā vīriyasambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā vīriyasambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā.

‘‘Ko ca, bhikkhave, āhāro anuppannassa vā pītisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā pītisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā? Atthi, bhikkhave, pītisambojjhaṅgaṭṭhānīyā dhammā. Tattha yonisomanasikārabahulīkāro – ayamāhāro anuppannassa vā pītisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā pītisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā.

‘‘Ko ca, bhikkhave, āhāro anuppannassa vā passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā? Atthi, bhikkhave, kāyapassaddhi, cittapassaddhi. Tattha yonisomanasikārabahulīkāro – ayamāhāro anuppannassa vā passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā.

‘‘Ko ca, bhikkhave, āhāro anuppannassa vā samādhisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā samādhisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā? Atthi, bhikkhave, samathanimittaṃ [samādhinimittaṃ (syā.)] abyagganimittaṃ. Tattha yonisomanasikārabahulīkāro – ayamāhāro anuppannassa vā samādhisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā samādhisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā.

‘‘Ko ca, bhikkhave, āhāro anuppannassa vā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā? Atthi, bhikkhave, upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṭṭhānīyā dhammā. Tattha yonisomanasikārabahulīkāro – ayamāhāro anuppannassa vā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā.

‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ayaṃ kāyo āhāraṭṭhitiko, āhāraṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhati, anāhāro no tiṭṭhati; evameva kho, bhikkhave, ime satta bojjhaṅgā āhāraṭṭhitikā, āhāraṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhanti, anāhārā no tiṭṭhantī’’ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Sīlasuttaṃ

184. ‘‘Ye te, bhikkhave, bhikkhū sīlasampannā samādhisampannā ñāṇasampannā vimuttisampannā vimuttiñāṇadassanasampannā, dassanampāhaṃ, bhikkhave, tesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ bahukāraṃ [bahūpakāraṃ (syā.)] vadāmi; savanampāhaṃ, bhikkhave, tesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ bahukāraṃ vadāmi; upasaṅkamanampāhaṃ, bhikkhave, tesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ bahukāraṃ vadāmi; payirupāsanampāhaṃ, bhikkhave, tesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ bahukāraṃ vadāmi; anussatimpāhaṃ, bhikkhave, tesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ bahukāraṃ vadāmi; anupabbajjampāhaṃ, bhikkhave, tesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ bahukāraṃ vadāmi. Taṃ kissa hetu? Tathārūpānaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhūnaṃ dhammaṃ sutvā dvayena vūpakāsena vūpakaṭṭho [dvayena vūpakaṭṭho (sī. syā.)] viharati – kāyavūpakāsena ca cittavūpakāsena ca. So tathā vūpakaṭṭho viharanto taṃ dhammaṃ anussarati anuvitakketi.

‘‘Yasmiṃ samaye, bhikkhave, bhikkhu tathā vūpakaṭṭho viharanto taṃ dhammaṃ anussarati anuvitakketi, satisambojjhaṅgo tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti; satisambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti; satisambojjhaṅgo tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati. So tathā sato viharanto taṃ dhammaṃ paññāya pavicinati pavicarati parivīmaṃsamāpajjati.

‘‘Yasmiṃ samaye, bhikkhave, bhikkhu tathā sato viharanto taṃ dhammaṃ paññāya pavicinati pavicarati parivīmaṃsamāpajjati, dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti; dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti; dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati. Tassa taṃ dhammaṃ paññāya pavicinato pavicarato parivīmaṃsamāpajjato āraddhaṃ hoti vīriyaṃ asallīnaṃ.

‘‘Yasmiṃ samaye, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno taṃ dhammaṃ paññāya pavicinato pavicarato parivīmaṃsamāpajjato āraddhaṃ hoti vīriyaṃ asallīnaṃ, vīriyasambojjhaṅgo tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti; vīriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti; vīriyasambojjhaṅgo tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati. Āraddhavīriyassa uppajjati pīti nirāmisā.

‘‘Yasmiṃ samaye, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno āraddhavīriyassa uppajjati pīti nirāmisā, pītisambojjhaṅgo tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti; pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti; pītisambojjhaṅgo tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati. Pītimanassa kāyopi passambhati, cittampi passambhati.

‘‘Yasmiṃ samaye, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pītimanassa kāyopi passambhati cittampi passambhati, passaddhisambojjhaṅgo tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti; passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti; passaddhisambojjhaṅgo tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati. Passaddhakāyassa sukhino cittaṃ samādhiyati.

‘‘Yasmiṃ samaye, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno passaddhakāyassa sukhino cittaṃ samādhiyati, samādhisambojjhaṅgo tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti; samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti; samādhisambojjhaṅgo tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati. So tathāsamāhitaṃ cittaṃ sādhukaṃ ajjhupekkhitā hoti.

‘‘Yasmiṃ samaye, bhikkhave, bhikkhu tathāsamāhitaṃ cittaṃ sādhukaṃ ajjhupekkhitā hoti, upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti; upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti; upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati.

‘‘Evaṃ bhāvitesu kho, bhikkhave, sattasu sambojjhaṅgesu evaṃ bahulīkatesu satta phalā sattānisaṃsā pāṭikaṅkhā. Katame satta phalā sattānisaṃsā? Diṭṭheva dhamme paṭikacca aññaṃ ārādheti. No ce diṭṭheva dhamme paṭikacca aññaṃ ārādheti, atha maraṇakāle aññaṃ ārādheti. No ce diṭṭheva dhamme paṭikacca aññaṃ ārādheti, no ce maraṇakāle aññaṃ ārādheti, atha pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā antarāparinibbāyī hoti. No ce diṭṭheva dhamme paṭikacca aññaṃ ārādheti, no ce maraṇakāle aññaṃ ārādheti, no ce pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā antarāparinibbāyī hoti, atha pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā upahaccaparinibbāyī hoti. No ce diṭṭheva dhamme paṭikacca aññaṃ ārādheti, no ce maraṇakāle aññaṃ ārādheti, no ce pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā antarāparinibbāyī hoti, no ce pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā upahaccaparinibbāyī hoti, atha pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā asaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti. No ce diṭṭheva dhamme paṭikacca aññaṃ ārādheti, no ce maraṇakāle aññaṃ ārādheti, no ce pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā antarāparinibbāyī hoti, no ce pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā upahaccaparinibbāyī hoti, no ce pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā asaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti, atha pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā sasaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti. No ce diṭṭheva dhamme paṭikacca aññaṃ ārādheti, no ce maraṇakāle aññaṃ ārādheti, no ce pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā antarāparinibbāyī hoti, no ce pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā upahaccaparinibbāyī hoti, no ce pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā asaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti, no ce pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā sasaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti, atha pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā uddhaṃsoto hoti akaniṭṭhagāmī. Evaṃ bhāvitesu kho, bhikkhave, sattasu bojjhaṅgesu evaṃ bahulīkatesu ime satta phalā sattānisaṃsā pāṭikaṅkhā’’ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Vatthasuttaṃ

185. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā sāriputto sāvatthiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho āyasmā sāriputto bhikkhū āmantesi – ‘‘āvuso, bhikkhavo’’ti! ‘‘Āvuso’’ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato sāriputtassa paccassosuṃ. Āyasmā sāriputto etadavoca –

‘‘Sattime, āvuso, bojjhaṅgā. Katame satta? Satisambojjhaṅgo, dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo, vīriyasambojjhaṅgo, pītisambojjhaṅgo, passaddhisambojjhaṅgo, samādhisambojjhaṅgo, upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo – ime kho, āvuso, satta bojjhaṅgā. Imesaṃ khvāhaṃ, āvuso, sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgānaṃ yena yena bojjhaṅgena ākaṅkhāmi pubbaṇhasamayaṃ viharituṃ, tena tena bojjhaṅgena pubbaṇhasamayaṃ viharāmi; yena yena bojjhaṅgena ākaṅkhāmi majjhanhikaṃ samayaṃ viharituṃ, tena tena bojjhaṅgena majjhanhikaṃ samayaṃ viharāmi; yena yena bojjhaṅgena ākaṅkhāmi sāyanhasamayaṃ viharituṃ, tena tena bojjhaṅgena sāyanhasamayaṃ viharāmi. Satisambojjhaṅgo iti ce me, āvuso, hoti, ‘appamāṇo’ti me hoti, ‘susamāraddho’ti me hoti, tiṭṭhantañca naṃ ‘tiṭṭhatī’ti pajānāmi.

Sacepi me cavati, ‘idappaccayā me cavatī’ti pajānāmi…pe… upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo iti ce me, āvuso, hoti, ‘appamāṇo’ti me hoti, ‘susamāraddho’ti me hoti, tiṭṭhantañca naṃ ‘tiṭṭhatī’ti pajānāmi. Sacepi me cavati, ‘idappaccayā me cavatī’ti pajānāmi.

‘‘Seyyathāpi, āvuso, rañño vā rājamahāmattassa vā nānārattānaṃ dussānaṃ dussakaraṇḍako pūro assa. So yaññadeva dussayugaṃ ākaṅkheyya pubbaṇhasamayaṃ pārupituṃ, taṃ tadeva dussayugaṃ pubbaṇhasamayaṃ pārupeyya; yaññadeva dussayugaṃ ākaṅkheyya majjhanhikaṃ samayaṃ pārupituṃ, taṃ tadeva dussayugaṃ majjhanhikaṃ samayaṃ pārupeyya; yaññadeva dussayugaṃ ākaṅkheyya sāyanhasamayaṃ pārupituṃ, taṃ tadeva dussayugaṃ sāyanhasamayaṃ pārupeyya. Evameva khvāhaṃ, āvuso, imesaṃ sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgānaṃ yena yena bojjhaṅgena ākaṅkhāmi pubbaṇhasamayaṃ viharituṃ, tena tena bojjhaṅgena pubbaṇhasamayaṃ viharāmi; yena yena bojjhaṅgena ākaṅkhāmi majjhanhikaṃ samayaṃ viharituṃ, tena tena bojjhaṅgena majjhanhikaṃ samayaṃ viharāmi; yena yena bojjhaṅgena ākaṅkhāmi sāyanhasamayaṃ viharituṃ, tena tena bojjhaṅgena sāyanhasamayaṃ viharāmi. Satisambojjhaṅgo iti ce me, āvuso, hoti, ‘appamāṇo’ti me hoti, ‘susamāraddho’ti me hoti, tiṭṭhantañca naṃ ‘tiṭṭhatī’ti pajānāmi. Sacepi me cavati, ‘idappaccayā me cavatī’ti pajānāmi…pe… upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo iti ce me, āvuso, hoti, ‘appamāṇo’ti me hoti, ‘susamāraddho’ti me hoti, tiṭṭhantañca naṃ ‘tiṭṭhatī’ti pajānāmi. Sacepi me cavati, ‘idappaccayā me cavatī’ti pajānāmī’’ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Bhikkhusuttaṃ

186. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami…pe… ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etadavoca – ‘‘‘bojjhaṅgā, bojjhaṅgā’ti, bhante, vuccanti. Kittāvatā nu kho, bhante, ‘bojjhaṅgā’ti vuccantī’’ti? ‘‘Bodhāya saṃvattantīti kho, bhikkhu, tasmā ‘bojjhaṅgā’ti vuccanti. Idha, bhikkhu, satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ…pe… upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Tassime satta bojjhaṅge bhāvayato kāmāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccati, bhavāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccati, avijjāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccati. Vimuttasmiṃ vimuttamiti ñāṇaṃ hoti. ‘Khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā’ti pajānāti. Bodhāya saṃvattantīti, bhikkhu, tasmā ‘bojjhaṅgā’ti vuccantī’’ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Kuṇḍaliyasuttaṃ

187. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sākete viharati añjanavane migadāye. Atha kho kuṇḍaliyo paribbājako yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi. Sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho kuṇḍaliyo paribbājako bhagavantaṃ etadavoca – ‘‘ahamasmi, bho gotama, ārāmanissayī [ārāmanisādī (sī.), ārāmaniyādī (syā.)] parisāvacaro. Tassa mayhaṃ, bho gotama, pacchābhattaṃ bhuttapātarāsassa ayamācāro [ayamāhāro (syā. ka.)] hoti – ārāmena ārāmaṃ uyyānena uyyānaṃ anucaṅkamāmi anuvicarāmi. So tattha passāmi eke samaṇabrāhmaṇe itivādappamokkhānisaṃsañceva kathaṃ kathente upārambhānisaṃsañca – ‘bhavaṃ pana gotamo kimānisaṃso viharatī’’’ti? ‘‘Vijjāvimuttiphalānisaṃso kho, kuṇḍaliya, tathāgato viharatī’’ti.

‘‘Katame pana, bho gotama, dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā vijjāvimuttiṃ paripūrentī’’ti? ‘‘Satta kho, kuṇḍaliya, bojjhaṅgā bhāvitā bahulīkatā vijjāvimuttiṃ paripūrentī’’ti. ‘‘Katame pana, bho gotama, dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā satta bojjhaṅge paripūrentī’’ti? ‘‘Cattāro kho, kuṇḍaliya, satipaṭṭhānā bhāvitā bahulīkatā satta bojjhaṅge paripūrentī’’ti. ‘‘Katame pana, bho gotama, dhammā bhāvitā, bahulīkatā cattāro satipaṭṭhāne paripūrentī’’ti? ‘‘Tīṇi kho, kuṇḍaliya, sucaritāni bhāvitāni bahulīkatāni cattāro satipaṭṭhāne paripūrentī’’ti. ‘‘Katame pana, bho gotama, dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā tīṇi sucaritāni paripūrentī’’ti? ‘‘Indriyasaṃvaro kho, kuṇḍaliya, bhāvito bahulīkato tīṇi sucaritāni paripūretī’’ti.

‘‘Kathaṃ bhāvito ca, kuṇḍaliya, indriyasaṃvaro kathaṃ bahulīkato tīṇi sucaritāni paripūretīti? Idha, kuṇḍaliya, bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā manāpaṃ nābhijjhati nābhihaṃsati, na rāgaṃ janeti. Tassa ṭhito ca kāyo hoti, ṭhitaṃ cittaṃ ajjhattaṃ susaṇṭhitaṃ suvimuttaṃ. Cakkhunā kho paneva rūpaṃ disvā amanāpaṃ na maṅku hoti appatiṭṭhitacitto adīnamānaso abyāpannacetaso. Tassa ṭhito ca kāyo hoti ṭhitaṃ cittaṃ ajjhattaṃ susaṇṭhitaṃ suvimuttaṃ.

‘‘Puna caparaṃ, kuṇḍaliya, bhikkhu sotena saddaṃ sutvā…pe… ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā… jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā… kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā…pe… manasā dhammaṃ viññāya manāpaṃ nābhijjhati nābhihaṃsati, na rāgaṃ janeti. Tassa ṭhito ca kāyo hoti, ṭhitaṃ cittaṃ ajjhattaṃ susaṇṭhitaṃ suvimuttaṃ. Manasā kho paneva dhammaṃ viññāya amanāpaṃ na maṅku hoti appatiṭṭhitacitto adīnamānaso abyāpannacetaso. Tassa ṭhito ca kāyo hoti, ṭhitaṃ cittaṃ ajjhattaṃ susaṇṭhitaṃ suvimuttaṃ.

‘‘Yato kho, kuṇḍaliya, bhikkhuno cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā manāpāmanāpesu rūpesu ṭhito ca kāyo hoti, ṭhitaṃ cittaṃ ajjhattaṃ susaṇṭhitaṃ suvimuttaṃ. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā…pe… ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā…pe… jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā…pe… kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā…pe… manasā dhammaṃ viññāya manāpāmanāpesu dhammesu ṭhito ca kāyo hoti, ṭhitaṃ cittaṃ ajjhattaṃ susaṇṭhitaṃ suvimuttaṃ. Evaṃ bhāvito kho, kuṇḍaliya, indriyasaṃvaro evaṃ bahulīkato tīṇi sucaritāni paripūreti.

‘‘Kathaṃ bhāvitāni ca, kuṇḍaliya, tīṇi sucaritāni kathaṃ bahulīkatāni cattāro satipaṭṭhāne paripūrenti? Idha, kuṇḍaliya, bhikkhu kāyaduccaritaṃ pahāya kāyasucaritaṃ bhāveti, vacīduccaritaṃ pahāya vacīsucaritaṃ bhāveti, manoduccaritaṃ pahāya manosucaritaṃ bhāveti. Evaṃ bhāvitāni kho, kuṇḍaliya, tīṇi sucaritāni evaṃ bahulīkatāni cattāro satipaṭṭhāne paripūrenti.

‘‘Kathaṃ bhāvitā ca, kuṇḍaliya, cattāro satipaṭṭhānā kathaṃ bahulīkatā satta bojjhaṅge paripūrenti? Idha, kuṇḍaliya, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu…pe… dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho, kuṇḍaliya, cattāro satipaṭṭhānā evaṃ bahulīkatā satta bojjhaṅge paripūrenti.

‘‘Kathaṃ bhāvitā ca, kuṇḍaliya, satta bojjhaṅgā kathaṃ bahulīkatā vijjāvimuttiṃ paripūrenti? Idha, kuṇḍaliya, bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ…pe… upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho, kuṇḍaliya, satta bojjhaṅgā evaṃ bahulīkatā vijjāvimuttiṃ paripūrentī’’ti.

Evaṃ vutte kuṇḍaliyo paribbājako bhagavantaṃ etadavoca – ‘‘abhikkantaṃ, bho gotama, abhikkantaṃ, bho gotama! Seyyathāpi, bho gotama, nikkujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūḷhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya, cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhantīti; evameva bhotā gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāhaṃ bhavantaṃ gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañca bhikkhusaṅghañca. Upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gata’’nti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Kūṭāgārasuttaṃ

188. ‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, kūṭāgārassa yā kāci gopānasiyo, sabbā tā kūṭaninnā kūṭapoṇā kūṭapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu satta bojjhaṅge bhāvento satta bojjhaṅge bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro.

‘‘Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu satta bojjhaṅge bhāvento satta bojjhaṅge bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti

vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ…pe… upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu satta bojjhaṅge bhāvento satta bojjhaṅge bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro''ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Upavānasuttaṃ

189. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā ca upavāno āyasmā ca sāriputto kosambiyaṃ viharanti ghositārāme. Atha kho āyasmā sāriputto sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā upavāno tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā upavānena saddhiṃ sammodi. Sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā sāriputto āyasmantaṃ upavānaṃ etadavoca –

''Jāneyya nu kho, āvuso upavāna, bhikkhu 'paccattaṃ yonisomanasikārā evaṃ susamāraddhā me satta bojjhaṅgā phāsuvihārāya saṃvattantī'''ti? ''Jāneyya kho, āvuso sāriputta, bhikkhu 'paccattaṃ yonisomanasikārā evaṃ susamāraddhā me satta bojjhaṅgā phāsuvihārāya saṃvattantī'''ti.

''Satisambojjhaṅgaṃ kho, āvuso, bhikkhu ārabbhamāno pajānāti 'cittañca me suvimuttaṃ, thinamiddhañca me susamūhataṃ, uddhaccakukkuccañca me suppaṭivinītaṃ, āraddhañca me vīriyaṃ, aṭṭhiṃkatvā manasi karomi, no ca līna'nti…pe… upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ āvuso, bhikkhu ārabbhamāno pajānāti 'cittañca me suvimuttaṃ, thinamiddhañca me susamūhataṃ, uddhaccakukkuccañca me suppaṭivinītaṃ, āraddhañca me vīriyaṃ, aṭṭhiṃkatvā manasi karomi, no ca līna'nti. Evaṃ kho, āvuso sāriputta, bhikkhu jāneyya 'paccattaṃ yonisomanasikārā evaṃ susamāraddhā me satta bojjhaṅgā phāsuvihārāya saṃvattantī'''ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Paṭhamauppannasuttaṃ

190. ''Sattime, bhikkhave, bojjhaṅgā bhāvitā bahulīkatā anuppannā uppajjanti, nāññatra tathāgatassa pātubhāvā arahato sammāsambuddhassa. Katame satta? Satisambojjhaṅgo…pe… upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo – ime kho, bhikkhave, satta bojjhaṅgā bhāvitā bahulīkatā anuppannā uppajjanti, nāññatra tathāgatassa pātubhāvā arahato sammāsambuddhassā''ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Dutiyauppannasuttaṃ

191. ''Sattime, bhikkhave, bojjhaṅgā bhāvitā bahulīkatā anuppannā uppajjanti, nāññatra sugatavinayā. Katame satta? Satisambojjhaṅgo…pe… upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo – ime kho, bhikkhave, satta bojjhaṅgā bhāvitā bahulīkatā anuppannā uppajjanti, nāññatra sugatavinayā''ti. Dasamaṃ.

Pabbatavaggo paṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Himavantaṃ kāyaṃ sīlaṃ, vatthaṃ bhikkhu ca kuṇḍali;
Kūṭañca upavānañca, uppannā apare duveti.

2. Gilānavaggo

1. Pāṇasuttaṃ

192. ''Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ye keci pāṇā cattāro iriyāpathe kappenti – kālena gamanaṃ, kālena ṭhānaṃ, kālena nisajjaṃ, kālena seyyaṃ, sabbe te pathaviṃ nissāya pathaviyaṃ patiṭṭhāya evamete

cattāro iriyāpathe kappenti; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya satta bojjhaṅge bhāveti, satta bojjhaṅge bahulīkaroti.

‘‘Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya satta bojjhaṅge bhāveti satta bojjhaṅge bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ…pe… upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya satta bojjhaṅge bhāveti, satta bojjhaṅge bahulīkarotī’’ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Paṭhamasūriyūpamasuttaṃ

193. ‘‘Sūriyassa, bhikkhave, udayato etaṃ pubbaṅgamaṃ etaṃ pubbanimittaṃ, yadidaṃ – aruṇuggaṃ; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgānaṃ uppādāya etaṃ pubbaṅgamaṃ etaṃ pubbanimittaṃ, yadidaṃ – kalyāṇamittatā. Kalyāṇamittassetaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ – satta bojjhaṅge bhāvessati, satta bojjhaṅge bahulīkarissati.

‘‘Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto satta bojjhaṅge bhāveti satta bojjhaṅge bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ…pe… upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto satta bojjhaṅge bhāveti, satta bojjhaṅge bahulīkarotī’’ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Dutiyasūriyūpamasuttaṃ

194. ‘‘Sūriyassa, bhikkhave, udayato etaṃ pubbaṅgamaṃ etaṃ pubbanimittaṃ, yadidaṃ – aruṇuggaṃ; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgānaṃ uppādāya etaṃ pubbaṅgamaṃ etaṃ pubbanimittaṃ, yadidaṃ – yonisomanasikāro. Yonisomanasikārasampannassetaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ – satta bojjhaṅge bhāvessati, satta bojjhaṅge bahulīkarissati.

‘‘Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu yonisomanasikārasampanno satta bojjhaṅge bhāveti, satta bojjhaṅge bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ…pe… upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu yonisomanasikārasampanno satta bojjhaṅge bhāveti, satta bojjhaṅge bahulīkarotī’’ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Paṭhamagilānasuttaṃ

195. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā rājagahe viharati veḷuvane kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā mahākassapo pippaliguhāyaṃ [vipphaliguhāyaṃ (sī.)] viharati ābādhiko dukkhito bāḷhagilāno. Atha kho bhagavā sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā mahākassapo tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Nisajja kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ mahākassapaṃ etadavoca –

‘‘Kacci te, kassapa, khamanīyaṃ kacci yāpanīyaṃ? Kacci dukkhā vedanā paṭikkamanti, no abhikkamanti; paṭikkamosānaṃ paññāyati, no abhikkamo’’ti? ‘‘Na me, bhante, khamanīyaṃ, na yāpanīyaṃ. Bāḷhā me dukkhā vedanā abhikkamanti, no paṭikkamanti; abhikkamosānaṃ paññāyati, no paṭikkamo’’ti.

‘‘Sattime, kassapa, bojjhaṅgā mayā sammadakkhātā bhāvitā bahulīkatā abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattanti. Katame satta? Satisambojjhaṅgo kho, kassapa, mayā sammadakkhāto bhāvito bahulīkato abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati…pe… upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo kho, kassapa, mayā sammadakkhāto bhāvito bahulīkato abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati. Ime kho,

kassapa, satta bojjhaṅgā mayā sammadakkhātā bhāvitā bahulīkatā abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattantī''ti. ''Taggha, bhagavā, bojjhaṅgā; taggha, sugata, bojjhaṅgā''ti.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā mahākassapo bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandi. Vuṭṭhahi cāyasmā mahākassapo tamhā ābādhā. Tathāpahīno cāyasmato mahākassapassa so ābādho ahosīti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Dutiyagilānasuttaṃ

196. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā rājagahe viharati veḷuvane kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā mahāmoggallāno gijjhakūṭe pabbate viharati ābādhiko dukkhito bāḷhagilāno. Atha kho bhagavā sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā mahāmoggallāno tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Nisajja kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ mahāmoggallānaṃ etadavoca –

''Kacci te, moggallāna, khamanīyaṃ kacci yāpanīyaṃ? Kacci dukkhā vedanā paṭikkamanti, no abhikkamanti; paṭikkamosānaṃ paññāyati, no abhikkamo''ti? ''Na me, bhante, khamanīyaṃ, na yāpanīyaṃ. Bāḷhā me dukkhā vedanā abhikkamanti, no paṭikkamanti; abhikkamosānaṃ paññāyati, no paṭikkamo''ti.

''Sattime, moggallāna, bojjhaṅgā mayā sammadakkhātā bhāvitā bahulīkatā abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattanti. Katame satta? Satisambojjhaṅgo kho, moggallāna, mayā sammadakkhāto bhāvito bahulīkato abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati…pe… upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo kho, moggallāna, mayā sammadakkhāto bhāvito bahulīkato abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati. Ime kho, moggallāna, satta bojjhaṅgā mayā sammadakkhātā bhāvitā bahulīkatā abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattantī''ti. ''Taggha, bhagavā, bojjhaṅgā; taggha, sugata, bojjhaṅgā''ti.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā mahāmoggallāno bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandi. Vuṭṭhahi cāyasmā mahāmoggallāno tamhā ābādhā. Tathāpahīno cāyasmato mahāmoggallānassa so ābādho ahosīti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Tatiyagilānasuttaṃ

197. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā rājagahe viharati veḷuvane kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena bhagavā ābādhiko hoti dukkhito bāḷhagilāno. Atha kho āyasmā mahācundo yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ mahācundaṃ bhagavā etadavoca – ''paṭibhantu taṃ, cunda, bojjhaṅgā''ti.

''Sattime, bhante, bojjhaṅgā bhagavatā sammadakkhātā bhāvitā bahulīkatā abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattanti. Katame satta? Satisambojjhaṅgo kho, bhante, bhagavatā sammadakkhāto bhāvito bahulīkato abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati…pe… upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo kho, bhante, bhagavatā sammadakkhāto bhāvito bahulīkato abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati. Ime kho, bhante, satta bojjhaṅgā bhagavatā sammadakkhātā bhāvitā bahulīkatā abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattantī''ti. ''Taggha, cunda, bojjhaṅgā; taggha, cunda, bojjhaṅgā''ti.

Idamavocāyasmā cundo. Samanuñño satthā ahosi. Vuṭṭhahi ca bhagavā tamhā ābādhā. Tathāpahīno ca bhagavato so ābādho ahosīti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Pāraṅgamasuttaṃ

198. ''Sattime, bhikkhave, bojjhaṅgā bhāvitā bahulīkatā apārā pāraṃ gamanāya saṃvattanti. Katame satta? Satisambojjhaṅgo…pe… upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo – ime kho, bhikkhave, satta bojjhaṅgā

bhāvitā bahulīkatā apārā pāraṃ gamanāya saṃvattantī''ti.

''Appakā te manussesu, ye janā pāragāmino;
Athāyaṃ itarā pajā, tīramevānudhāvati.

''Ye ca kho sammadakkhāte, dhamme dhammānuvattino;
Te janā pāramessanti, maccudheyyaṃ suduttaraṃ.

''Kaṇhaṃ dhammaṃ vippahāya, sukkaṃ bhāvetha paṇḍito;
Okā anokamāgamma, viveke yattha dūramaṃ.

''Tatrābhiratimiccheyya, hitvā kāme akiñcano;
Pariyodapeyya attānaṃ, cittaklesehi paṇḍito.

''Yesaṃ sambodhiyaṅgesu, sammā cittaṃ subhāvitaṃ;
Ādānappaṭinissagge, anupādāya ye ratā;
Khīṇāsavā jutimanto, te loke parinibbutā''ti. sattamaṃ;

8. Viraddhasuttaṃ

199. ''Yesaṃ kesañci, bhikkhave, satta bojjhaṅgā viraddhā, viraddho tesaṃ ariyo maggo sammā dukkhakkhayagāmī. Yesaṃ kesañci, bhikkhave, satta bojjhaṅgā āraddhā, āraddho tesaṃ ariyo maggo sammā dukkhakkhayagāmī. Katame satta? Satisambojjhaṅgo…pe… upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo – yesaṃ kesañci, bhikkhave, ime satta bojjhaṅgā viraddhā, viraddho tesaṃ ariyo maggo sammā dukkhakkhayagāmī. Yesaṃ kesañci, bhikkhave, ime satta bojjhaṅgā āraddhā, āraddho tesaṃ ariyo maggo sammā dukkhakkhayagāmī''ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Ariyasuttaṃ

200. ''Sattime, bhikkhave, bojjhaṅgā bhāvitā bahulīkatā ariyā niyyānikā nīyanti takkarassa sammā dukkhakkhayāya. Katame satta? Satisambojjhaṅgo…pe… upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo – ime kho, bhikkhave, satta bojjhaṅgā bhāvitā bahulīkatā ariyā niyyānikā nīyanti takkarassa sammā dukkhakkhayāyā''ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Nibbidāsuttaṃ

201. ''Sattime, bhikkhave, bojjhaṅgā bhāvitā bahulīkatā ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattanti. Katame satta? Satisambojjhaṅgo…pe… upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo – ime kho, bhikkhave, satta bojjhaṅgā bhāvitā bahulīkatā ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattantī''ti. Dasamaṃ.

Gilānavaggo dutiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Pāṇā sūriyūpamā dve, gilānā apare tayo;
Pāraṅgāmī viraddho ca, ariyo nibbidāya cāti.

3. Udāyivaggo

1. Bodhāyasuttaṃ

202. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami…pe… ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etadavoca –

‘‘‘Bojjhaṅgā, bojjhaṅgā’ti, bhante, vuccanti. Kittāvatā nu kho, bhante, ‘bojjhaṅgā’ti vuccantī’’ti? ‘‘‘Bodhāya saṃvattantī’ti kho, bhikkhu, tasmā bojjhaṅgāti vuccanti. Idha, bhikkhu, satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ…pe… upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. ‘Bodhāya saṃvattantī’ti kho, bhikkhu, tasmā ‘bojjhaṅgā’ti vuccantī’’ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Bojjhaṅgadesanāsuttaṃ

203. ‘‘Satta vo, bhikkhave, bojjhaṅge desessāmi; taṃ suṇātha. Katame ca, bhikkhave, satta bojjhaṅgā? Satisambojjhaṅgo…pe… upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo – ime kho, bhikkhave, satta bojjhaṅgā’’ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Ṭhāniyasuttaṃ

204. ‘‘Kāmarāgaṭṭhāniyānaṃ, [kāmarāgaṭṭhānīyānaṃ (sī.)] bhikkhave, dhammānaṃ manasikārabahulīkārā anuppanno ceva kāmacchando uppajjati, uppanno ca kāmacchando bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya saṃvattati. Byāpādaṭṭhāniyānaṃ, bhikkhave, dhammānaṃ manasikārabahulīkārā anuppanno ceva byāpādo uppajjati, uppanno ca byāpādo bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya saṃvattati. Thinamiddhaṭṭhāniyānaṃ, bhikkhave, dhammānaṃ manasikārabahulīkārā anuppannañceva thinamiddhaṃ uppajjati, uppannañca thinamiddhaṃ bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāyaṃ saṃvattati. Uddhaccakukkuccaṭṭhāniyānaṃ, bhikkhave, dhammānaṃ manasikārabahulīkārā anuppannañceva uddhaccakukkuccaṃ uppajjati, uppannañca uddhaccakukkuccaṃ bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya saṃvattati. Vicikicchāṭṭhāniyānaṃ, bhikkhave, dhammānaṃ manasikārabahulīkārā anuppannā ceva vicikicchā uppajjati, uppannā ca vicikicchā bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya saṃvattati.

‘‘Satisambojjhaṅgaṭṭhāniyānaṃ, bhikkhave, dhammānaṃ manasikārabahulīkārā anuppanno ceva satisambojjhaṅgo uppajjati, uppanno ca satisambojjhaṅgo bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati…pe… upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṭṭhāniyānaṃ, bhikkhave, dhammānaṃ manasikārabahulīkārā anuppanno ceva upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo uppajjati, uppanno ca upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchatī’’ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Ayonisomanasikārasuttaṃ

205. ‘‘Ayoniso, bhikkhave, manasikaroto anuppanno ceva kāmacchando uppajjati, uppanno ca kāmacchando bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya saṃvattati; anuppanno ceva byāpādo uppajjati, uppanno ca byāpādo bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya saṃvattati; anuppannañceva thinamiddhaṃ uppajjati, uppannañca thinamiddhaṃ bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya saṃvattati; anuppannañceva uddhaccakukkuccaṃ uppajjati, uppannañca uddhaccakukkuccaṃ bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya saṃvattati; anuppannā ceva vicikicchā uppajjati, uppannā ca vicikicchā bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya saṃvattati; anuppanno ceva satisambojjhaṅgo nuppajjati, uppanno ca satisambojjhaṅgo nirujjhati…pe… anuppanno ceva upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo nuppajjati, uppanno ca upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo nirujjhati.

Yoniso ca kho, bhikkhave, manasikaroto anuppanno ceva kāmacchando nuppajjati, uppanno ca kāmacchando pahīyati; anuppanno ceva byāpādo nuppajjati, uppanno ca byāpādo pahīyati; anuppannañceva thinamiddhaṃ nuppajjati, uppannañca thinamiddhaṃ pahīyati; anuppannañceva uddhaccakukkuccaṃ nuppajjati, uppannañca uddhaccakukkuccaṃ pahīyati; anuppannā ceva vicikicchā

nuppajjati, uppannā ca vicikicchā pahīyati.

‘‘Anuppanno ceva satisambojjhaṅgo uppajjati, uppanno ca satisambojjhaṅgo bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati…pe… anuppanno ceva upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo uppajjati, uppanno ca upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchatī’’ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Aparihāniyasuttaṃ

206. ‘‘Satta vo, bhikkhave, aparihāniye dhamme desessāmi; taṃ suṇātha. Katame ca, bhikkhave, satta aparihāniyā dhammā? Yadidaṃ – satta bojjhaṅgā. Katame satta? Satisambojjhaṅgo…pe… upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo – ime kho, bhikkhave, satta aparihāniyā dhammā’’ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Taṇhakkhayasuttaṃ

207. ‘‘Yo, bhikkhave, maggo yā paṭipadā taṇhakkhayāya saṃvattati, taṃ maggaṃ taṃ paṭipadaṃ bhāvetha. Katamo ca, bhikkhave, maggo katamā ca paṭipadā taṇhakkhayāya saṃvattati? Yadidaṃ – satta bojjhaṅgā. Katame satta? Satisambojjhaṅgo…pe… upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo’’ti. Evaṃ vutte āyasmā udāyī bhagavantaṃ etadavoca – ‘‘kathaṃ bhāvitā nu kho, bhante, satta bojjhaṅgā, kathaṃ bahulīkatā taṇhakkhayāya saṃvattantī’’ti?

‘‘Idha, udāyi, bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ vipulaṃ mahaggataṃ appamāṇaṃ abyāpajjaṃ [abyāpajjhaṃ (sī. syā. pī.)]. Tassa satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ vipulaṃ mahaggataṃ appamāṇaṃ abyāpajjaṃ taṇhā pahīyati. Taṇhāya pahānā kammaṃ pahīyati. Kammassa pahānā dukkhaṃ pahīyati…pe… upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ vipulaṃ mahaggataṃ appamāṇaṃ abyāpajjaṃ. Tassa upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ vipulaṃ mahaggataṃ appamāṇaṃ abyāpajjaṃ taṇhā pahīyati taṇhāya pahānā kammaṃ pahīyati. Kammassa pahānā dukkhaṃ pahīyati. Iti kho, udāyi, taṇhakkhayā kammakkhayo, kammakkhayā dukkhakkhayo’’ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Taṇhānirodhasuttaṃ

208. ‘‘Yo, bhikkhave, maggo yā paṭipadā taṇhānirodhāya saṃvattati, taṃ maggaṃ taṃ paṭipadaṃ bhāvetha. Katamo ca, bhikkhave, maggo katamā ca paṭipadā taṇhānirodhāya saṃvattati? Yadidaṃ – satta bojjhaṅgā. Katame satta? Satisambojjhaṅgo…pe… upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo. Kathaṃ bhāvitā, ca bhikkhave, satta bojjhaṅgā kathaṃ bahulīkatā taṇhānirodhāya saṃvattanti?

‘‘Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ…pe… upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho, bhikkhave, satta bojjhaṅgā evaṃ bahulīkatā taṇhānirodhāya saṃvattantī’’ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Nibbedhabhāgiyasuttaṃ

209. ‘‘Nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ vo, bhikkhave, maggaṃ desessāmi; taṃ suṇātha. Katamo ca, bhikkhave, nibbedhabhāgiyo maggo? Yadidaṃ – satta bojjhaṅgā. Katame satta? Satisambojjhaṅgo…pe… upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo’’ti. Evaṃ vutte āyasmā udāyī bhagavantaṃ etadavoca – ‘‘kathaṃ bhāvitā nu kho, bhante, satta bojjhaṅgā kathaṃ bahulīkatā nibbedhāya saṃvattantī’’ti?

‘‘Idha, udāyi, bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ

vossaggapariṇāmiṃ vipulaṃ mahaggataṃ appamāṇaṃ abyāpajjaṃ. So satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvitena cittena anibbiddhapubbaṃ appadālitapubbaṃ lobhakkhandhaṃ nibbijjhati padāleti; anibbiddhapubbaṃ appadālitapubbaṃ dosakkhandhaṃ nibbijjhati padāleti; anibbiddhapubbaṃ appadālitapubbaṃ mohakkhandhaṃ nibbijjhati padāleti…pe… upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ vipulaṃ mahaggataṃ appamāṇaṃ abyāpajjaṃ. So upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvitena cittena anibbiddhapubbaṃ appadālitapubbaṃ lobhakkhandhaṃ nibbijjhati padāleti; anibbiddhapubbaṃ appadālitapubbaṃ dosakkhandhaṃ nibbijjhati padāleti; anibbiddhapubbaṃ appadālitapubbaṃ mohakkhandhaṃ nibbijjhati padāleti. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho, udāyi, satta bojjhaṅgā evaṃ bahulīkatā nibbedhāya saṃvattantī''ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Ekadhammasuttaṃ

210. ''Nāhaṃ, bhikkhave, aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yo evaṃ bhāvito bahulīkato saṃyojanīyānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya saṃvattati, yathayidaṃ, bhikkhave, satta bojjhaṅgā. Katame satta? Satisambojjhaṅgo…pe… upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo. Kathaṃ bhāvitā ca, bhikkhave, satta bojjhaṅgā kathaṃ bahulīkatā saṃyojanīyānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya saṃvattanti?

''Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ…pe… upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho, bhikkhave, satta bojjhaṅgā evaṃ bahulīkatā saṃyojanīyānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya saṃvattanti.

''Katame ca, bhikkhave, saṃyojanīyā dhammā? Cakkhu, bhikkhave, saṃyojanīyo dhammo. Etthete uppajjanti saṃyojanavinibandhā ajjhosānā…pe… jivhā saṃyojanīyā dhammā. Etthete uppajjanti saṃyojanavinibandhā ajjhosānā…pe… mano saṃyojanīyo dhammo. Etthete uppajjanti saṃyojanavinibandhā ajjhosānā. Ime vuccanti, bhikkhave, saṃyojanīyā dhammā''ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Udāyisuttaṃ

211. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sumbhesu viharati setakaṃ nāma sumbhānaṃ nigamo. Atha kho āyasmā udāyī yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami…pe… ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā udāyī bhagavantaṃ etadavoca –

''Acchariyaṃ, bhante, abbhutaṃ, bhante! Yāva bahukatañca me, bhante, bhagavati pemañca gāravo ca hirī ca ottappañca. Ahañhi, bhante, pubbe agārikabhūto samāno abahukato ahosiṃ dhammena [dhamme (?)] abahukato saṅghena. So khvāhaṃ bhagavati pemañca gāravañca hiriñca ottappañca sampassamāno agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito. Tassa me bhagavā dhammaṃ desesi – 'iti rūpaṃ, iti rūpassa samudayo, iti rūpassa atthaṅgamo; iti vedanā…pe… iti saññā… iti saṅkhārā… iti viññāṇaṃ, iti viññāṇassa samudayo, iti viññāṇassa atthaṅgamo'ti.

''So khvāhaṃ, bhante, suññāgāragato imesaṃ pañcupādānakkhandhānaṃ ukkujjāvakujjaṃ samparivattento 'idaṃ dukkha'nti yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññāsiṃ, 'ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo'ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññāsiṃ, 'ayaṃ dukkhanirodho'ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññāsiṃ, 'ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā'ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññāsiṃ. Dhammo ca me, bhante, abhisamito, maggo ca me paṭiladdho; yo me bhāvito bahulīkato tathā tathā viharantaṃ tathattāya upanessati yathāhaṃ – 'khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā'ti pajānissāmi.

''Satisambojjhaṅgo me, bhante, paṭiladdho, yo me bhāvito bahulīkato tathā tathā viharantaṃ tathattāya upanessati yathāhaṃ – 'khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā'ti pajānissāmi…pe… upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo me, bhante, paṭiladdho, yo me bhāvito bahulīkato tathā tathā viharantaṃ tathattāya upanessati yathāhaṃ – 'khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ

karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā'ti pajānissāmi. Ayaṃ kho me, bhante, maggo paṭiladdho, yo me bhāvito bahulīkato tathā tathā viharantaṃ tathattāya upanessati yathāhaṃ – 'khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā'ti pajānissāmī''ti.

''Sādhu sādhu, udāyi! Eso hi te, udāyi, maggo paṭiladdho, yo te bhāvito bahulīkato tathā tathā viharantaṃ tathattāya upanessati yathā tvaṃ – 'khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā'ti pajānissasī''ti. Dasamaṃ.

Udāyivaggo tatiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Bodhāya desanā ṭhānā, ayoniso cāparihānī;
Khayo nirodho nibbedho, ekadhammo udāyināti.

4. Nīvaraṇavaggo

1. Paṭhamakusalasuttaṃ

212. ''Ye keci, bhikkhave, dhammā kusalā kusalabhāgiyā kusalapakkhikā, sabbe te appamādamūlakā appamādasamosaraṇā; appamādo tesaṃ dhammānaṃ aggamakkhāyati. Appamattassetaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ – satta bojjhaṅge bhāvessati, satta bojjhaṅge bahulīkarissati.

''Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu appamatto satta bojjhaṅge bhāveti, satta bojjhaṅge bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ…pe… upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu appamatto satta bojjhaṅge bhāveti, satta bojjhaṅge bahulīkarotī''ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Dutiyakusalasuttaṃ

213. ''Ye keci, bhikkhave, dhammā kusalā kusalabhāgiyā kusalapakkhikā, sabbe te yonisomanasikāramūlakā yonisomanasikārasamosaraṇā; yonisomanasikāro tesaṃ dhammānaṃ aggamakkhāyati. Yonisomanasikārasampannassetaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ – satta bojjhaṅge bhāvessati, satta bojjhaṅge bahulīkarissati.

''Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu yonisomanasikārasampanno satta bojjhaṅge bhāveti, satta bojjhaṅge bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ…pe… upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu yonisomanasikārasampanno satta bojjhaṅge bhāveti, satta bojjhaṅge bahulīkarotī''ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Upakkilesasuttaṃ

214. ''Pañcime, bhikkhave, jātarūpassa upakkilesā, yehi upakkilesehi upakkiliṭṭhaṃ jātarūpaṃ na ceva mudu hoti na ca kammaniyaṃ, na ca pabhassaraṃ pabhaṅgu ca, na ca sammā upeti kammāya. Katame pañca? Ayo, bhikkhave, jātarūpassa upakkileso, yena upakkilesena upakkiliṭṭhaṃ jātarūpaṃ na ceva mudu hoti na ca kammaniyaṃ, na ca pabhassaraṃ pabhaṅgu ca, na ca sammā upeti kammāya. Lohaṃ, bhikkhave, jātarūpassa upakkileso, yena upakkilesena upakkiliṭṭhaṃ jātarūpaṃ…pe… tipu, bhikkhave, jātarūpassa upakkileso…pe… sīsaṃ, bhikkhave, jātarūpassa upakkileso…pe… sajjhu, bhikkhave, jātarūpassa upakkileso, yena upakkilesena upakkiliṭṭhaṃ jātarūpaṃ na ceva mudu hoti na ca

kammaniyaṃ, na ca pabhassaraṃ pabhaṅgu ca, na ca sammā upeti kammāya. Ime kho, bhikkhave, pañca jātarūpassa upakkilesā, yehi upakkilesehi upakkiliṭṭhaṃ jātarūpaṃ na ceva mudu hoti na ca kammaniyaṃ, na ca pabhassaraṃ pabhaṅgu ca, na ca sammā upeti kammāya.

‘‘Evameva kho, bhikkhave, pañcime cittassa upakkilesā, yehi upakkilesehi upakkiliṭṭhaṃ cittaṃ na ceva mudu hoti na ca kammaniyaṃ, na ca pabhassaraṃ pabhaṅgu ca, na ca sammā samādhiyati āsavānaṃ khayāya. Katame pañca? Kāmacchando, bhikkhave, cittassa upakkileso, yena upakkilesena upakkiliṭṭhaṃ cittaṃ na ceva mudu hoti na ca kammaniyaṃ, na ca pabhassaraṃ pabhaṅgu ca, na ca sammā samādhiyati āsavānaṃ khayāya…pe… ime kho, bhikkhave, pañca cittassa upekkilesā, yehi upakkilesehi upakkiliṭṭhaṃ cittaṃ na ceva mudu hoti na ca kammaniyaṃ, na ca pabhassaraṃ pabhaṅgu ca, na ca sammā samādhiyati āsavānaṃ khayāyā’’ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Anupakkilesasuttaṃ

215. ‘‘Sattime, bhikkhave, bojjhaṅgā anāvaraṇā anīvaraṇā cetaso anupakkilesā bhāvitā bahulīkatā vijjāvimuttiphalasacchikiriyāya saṃvattanti. Katame satta? Satisambojjhaṅgo, bhikkhave, anāvaraṇo anīvaraṇo cetaso anupakkileso bhāvito bahulīkato vijjāvimuttiphalasacchikiriyāya saṃvattati…pe… upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo, bhikkhave, anāvaraṇo anīvaraṇo cetaso anupakkileso bhāvito bahulīkato vijjāvimuttiphalasacchikiriyāya saṃvattati. Ime kho, bhikkhave, satta bojjhaṅgā anāvaraṇā anīvaraṇā cetaso anupakkilesā bhāvitā bahulīkatā vijjāvimuttiphalasacchikiriyāya saṃvattantī’’ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Ayonisomanasikārasuttaṃ

216. ‘‘Ayoniso, bhikkhave, manasikaroto anuppanno ceva kāmacchando uppajjati, uppanno ca kāmacchando bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya saṃvattati; anuppanno ceva byāpādo uppajjati, uppanno ca byāpādo bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya saṃvattati; anuppannañceva thinamiddhaṃ uppajjati, uppannañca thinamiddhaṃ bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya saṃvattati; anuppannañceva uddhaccakukkuccaṃ uppajjati, uppannañca uddhaccakukkuccaṃ bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya saṃvattati; anuppannā ceva vicikicchā uppajjati, uppannā ca vicikicchā bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya saṃvattatī’’ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Yonisomanasikārasuttaṃ

217. ‘‘Yoniso ca kho, bhikkhave, manasikaroto anuppanno ceva satisambojjhaṅgo uppajjati, uppanno ca satisambojjhaṅgo bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati…pe… anuppanno ceva upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo uppajjati, uppanno ca upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchatī’’ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Buddhisuttaṃ

218. ‘‘Sattime, bhikkhave, bojjhaṅgā bhāvitā bahulīkatā buddhiyā aparihānāya saṃvattanti. Katame satta? Satisambojjhaṅgo…pe… upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo. Ime kho, bhikkhave, satta bojjhaṅgā bhāvitā bahulīkatā buddhiyā aparihānāya saṃvattantī’’ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Āvaraṇanīvaraṇasuttaṃ

219. ‘‘Pañcime, bhikkhave, āvaraṇā nīvaraṇā cetaso upakkilesā paññāya dubbalīkaraṇā. Katame pañca? Kāmacchando, bhikkhave, āvaraṇo nīvaraṇo cetaso upakkileso paññāya dubbalīkaraṇo. Byāpādo, bhikkhave, āvaraṇo nīvaraṇo cetaso upakkileso paññāya dubbalīkaraṇo. Thinamiddhaṃ, bhikkhave, āvaraṇaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ cetaso upakkilesaṃ paññāya dubbalīkaraṇaṃ. Uddhaccakukkuccaṃ, bhikkhave, āvaraṇaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ cetaso upakkilesaṃ paññāya dubbalīkaraṇaṃ. Vicikicchā, bhikkhave, āvaraṇā nīvaraṇā cetaso upakkilesā paññāya dubbalīkaraṇā. Ime kho, bhikkhave, pañca āvaraṇā nīvaraṇā cetaso upakkilesā paññāya dubbalīkaraṇā.

‘‘Sattime, bhikkhave, bojjhaṅgā anāvaraṇā anīvaraṇā cetaso anupakkilesā bhāvitā bahulīkatā vijjāvimuttiphalasacchikiriyāya saṃvattanti. Katame satta? Satisambojjhaṅgo, bhikkhave, anāvaraṇo anīvaraṇo cetaso anupakkileso bhāvito bahulīkato vijjāvimuttiphalasacchikiriyāya saṃvattati…pe… upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo, bhikkhave, anāvaraṇo anīvaraṇo cetaso anupakkileso bhāvito bahulīkato vijjāvimuttiphalasacchikiriyāya saṃvattati. Ime kho, bhikkhave, satta bojjhaṅgā anāvaraṇā anīvaraṇā cetaso anupakkilesā bhāvitā bahulīkatā vijjāvimuttiphalasacchikiriyāya saṃvattantīti.

‘‘Yasmiṃ, bhikkhave, samaye ariyasāvako aṭṭhiṃ katvā manasi katvā sabbaṃ cetaso samannāharitvā ohitasoto dhammaṃ suṇāti, imassa pañca nīvaraṇā tasmiṃ samaye na honti. Satta bojjhaṅgā tasmiṃ samaye bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti.

‘‘Katame pañca nīvaraṇā tasmiṃ samaye na honti? Kāmacchandanīvaraṇaṃ tasmiṃ samaye na hoti, byāpādanīvaraṇaṃ tasmiṃ samaye na hoti, thinamiddhanīvaraṇaṃ tasmiṃ samaye na hoti, uddhaccakukkuccanīvaraṇaṃ tasmiṃ samaye na hoti, vicikicchānīvaraṇaṃ tasmiṃ samaye na hoti. Imassa pañca nīvaraṇā tasmiṃ samaye na honti.

‘‘Katame satta bojjhaṅgā tasmiṃ samaye bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti? Satisambojjhaṅgo tasmiṃ samaye bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati…pe… upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tasmiṃ samaye bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati. Ime satta bojjhaṅgā tasmiṃ samaye bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti. Yasmiṃ, bhikkhave, samaye ariyasāvako aṭṭhiṃ katvā manasi katvā sabbaṃ cetaso samannāharitvā ohitasoto dhammaṃ suṇāti, imassa pañca nīvaraṇā tasmiṃ samaye na honti. Ime satta bojjhaṅgā tasmiṃ samaye bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchantī’’ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Rukkhasuttaṃ

220. ‘‘Santi, bhikkhave, mahārukkhā aṇubījā mahākāyā rukkhānaṃ ajjhāruhā, yehi rukkhā ajjhārūḷhā obhaggavibhaggā vipatitā senti. Katame ca te, bhikkhave, mahārukkhā aṇubījā mahākāyā rukkhānaṃ ajjhāruhā, yehi rukkhā ajjhārūḷhā obhaggavibhaggā vipatitā senti [senti. seyyathidaṃ (katthaci)]? Assattho, nigrodho, pilakkho, udumbaro, kacchako, kapitthano – ime kho te, bhikkhave, mahārukkhā aṇubījā mahākāyā rukkhānaṃ ajjhāruhā, yehi rukkhā ajjhārūḷhā obhaggavibhaggā vipatitā senti. Evameva kho, bhikkhave, idhekacco kulaputto yādisake kāme ohāya agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti, so tādisakehi kāmehi tato vā pāpiṭṭhatarehi obhaggavibhaggo vipatito seti.

‘‘Pañcime, bhikkhave, āvaraṇā nīvaraṇā cetaso ajjhāruhā paññāya dubbalīkaraṇā. Katame pañca? Kāmacchando, bhikkhave, āvaraṇo nīvaraṇo cetaso ajjhāruho paññāya dubbalīkaraṇo. Byāpādo, bhikkhave, āvaraṇo nīvaraṇo cetaso ajjhāruho paññāya dubbalīkaraṇo. Thinamiddhaṃ, bhikkhave, āvaraṇaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ cetaso ajjhāruhaṃ paññāya dubbalīkaraṇaṃ. Uddhaccakukkuccaṃ, bhikkhave, āvaraṇaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ cetaso ajjhāruhaṃ paññāya dubbalīkaraṇaṃ. Vicikicchā, bhikkhave, āvaraṇā nīvaraṇā cetaso ajjhāruhā paññāya dubbalīkaraṇā. Ime kho, bhikkhave, pañca āvaraṇā nīvaraṇā cetaso ajjhāruhā paññāya dubbalīkaraṇā.

‘‘Sattime, bhikkhave, bojjhaṅgā anāvaraṇā anīvaraṇā cetaso anajjhāruhā bhāvitā bahulīkatā vijjāvimuttiphalasacchikiriyāya saṃvattanti. Katame satta? Satisambojjhaṅgo, bhikkhave, anāvaraṇo anīvaraṇo cetaso anajjhāruho bhāvito bahulīkato vijjāvimuttiphalasacchikiriyāya saṃvattati…pe… upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo, bhikkhave, anāvaraṇo anīvaraṇo cetaso anajjhāruho bhāvito bahulīkato vijjāvimuttiphalasacchikiriyāya saṃvattati. Ime kho, bhikkhave, satta bojjhaṅgā anāvaraṇā anīvaraṇā cetaso anajjhāruhā bhāvitā bahulīkatā vijjāvimuttiphalasacchikiriyāya saṃvattantī’’ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Nīvaraṇasuttaṃ

221. ‘‘Pañcime, bhikkhave, nīvaraṇā andhakaraṇā acakkhukaraṇā aññāṇakaraṇā paññānirodhikā

vighātapakkhiyā anibbānasaṃvattanikā. Katame pañca? Kāmacchandanīvaraṇaṃ, bhikkhave, andhakaraṇaṃ acakkhukaraṇaṃ aññāṇakaraṇaṃ paññānirodhikaṃ vighātapakkhiyaṃ anibbānasaṃvattanikaṃ. Byāpādanīvaraṇaṃ, bhikkhave…pe… thinamiddhanīvaraṇaṃ, bhikkhave… uddhaccakukkuccanīvaraṇaṃ, bhikkhave… vicikicchānīvaraṇaṃ, bhikkhave, andhakaraṇaṃ acakkhukaraṇaṃ aññāṇakaraṇaṃ paññānirodhikaṃ vighātapakkhiyaṃ anibbānasaṃvattanikaṃ. Ime kho, bhikkhave, pañca nīvaraṇā andhakaraṇā acakkhukaraṇā aññāṇakaraṇā paññānirodhikā vighātapakkhiyā anibbānasaṃvattanikā.

‘‘Sattime, bhikkhave, bojjhaṅgā cakkhukaraṇā ñāṇakaraṇā paññābuddhiyā avighātapakkhiyā nibbānasaṃvattanikā. Katame satta? Satisambojjhaṅgo, bhikkhave, cakkhukaraṇo ñāṇakaraṇo paññābuddhiyo avighātapakkhiyo nibbānasaṃvattaniko…pe… upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo, bhikkhave, cakkhukaraṇo ñāṇakaraṇo paññābuddhiyo avighātapakkhiyo nibbānasaṃvattaniko. Ime kho, bhikkhave, satta bojjhaṅgā cakkhukaraṇā ñāṇakaraṇā paññābuddhiyā avighātapakkhiyā nibbānasaṃvattanikā’’ti. Dasamaṃ.

Nīvaraṇavaggo catuttho.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Dve kusalā kilesā ca, dve yoniso ca buddhi ca;
Āvaraṇā nīvaraṇā rukkhaṃ, nīvaraṇañca te dasāti.

5. Cakkavattivaggo

1. Vidhāsuttaṃ

222. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ‘‘Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, atītamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā tisso vidhā pajahiṃsu, sabbe te sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, anāgatamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā tisso vidhā pajahissanti, sabbe te sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, etarahi samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā tisso vidhā pajahanti, sabbe te sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā. Katamesaṃ sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgānaṃ? Satisambojjhaṅgassa…pe… upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, atītamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā tisso vidhā pajahiṃsu…pe… pajahissanti…pe… pajahanti, sabbe te imesaṃyeva sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā’’ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Cakkavattisuttaṃ

223. ‘‘Rañño, bhikkhave, cakkavattissa pātubhāvā sattannaṃ ratanānaṃ pātubhāvo hoti. Katamesaṃ sattannaṃ? Cakkaratanassa pātubhāvo hoti, hatthiratanassa pātubhāvo hoti, assaratanassa pātubhāvo hoti, maṇiratanassa pātubhāvo hoti, itthiratanassa pātubhāvo hoti, gahapatiratanassa pātubhāvo hoti, pariṇāyakaratanassa pātubhāvo hoti. Rañño, bhikkhave, cakkavattissa pātubhāvā imesaṃ sattannaṃ ratanānaṃ pātubhāvo hoti.

‘‘Tathāgatassa, bhikkhave, pātubhāvā arahato sammāsambuddhassa sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgaratanānaṃ pātubhāvo hoti. Katamesaṃ sattannaṃ? Satisambojjhaṅgassa ratanassa pātubhāvo hoti…pe… upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa ratanassa pātubhāvo hoti. Tathāgatassa, bhikkhave, pātubhāvā arahato sammāsambuddhassa imesaṃ sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgaratanānaṃ pātubhāvo hotī’’ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Mārasuttaṃ

224. ‘‘Mārasenappamaddanaṃ vo, bhikkhave, maggaṃ desessāmi; taṃ suṇātha. Katamo ca,

bhikkhave, mārasenappamaddano maggo? Yadidaṃ – satta bojjhaṅgā. Katame satta? Satisambojjhaṅgo…pe… upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo – ayaṃ kho, bhikkhave, mārasenappamaddano maggo''ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Duppaññasuttaṃ

225. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami…pe… ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etadavoca – '''duppañño eḷamūgo, duppañño eḷamūgo'ti, bhante, vuccati. Kittāvatā nu kho, bhante, 'duppañño eḷamūgo'ti vuccatī''ti? ''Sattannaṃ kho, bhikkhu, bojjhaṅgānaṃ abhāvitattā abahulīkatattā 'duppañño eḷamūgo'ti vuccati. Katamesaṃ sattannaṃ? Satisambojjhaṅgassa…pe… upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa – imesaṃ kho, bhikkhu, sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgānaṃ abhāvitattā abahulīkatattā 'duppañño eḷamūgo'ti vuccatī''ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Paññavantasuttaṃ

226. '''Paññavā aneḷamūgo, paññavā aneḷamūgo'ti, bhante, vuccati. Kittāvatā nu kho, bhante, 'paññavā aneḷamūgo'ti vuccatī''ti? ''Sattannaṃ kho, bhikkhu, bojjhaṅgānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā 'paññavā aneḷamūgo'ti vuccati. Katamesaṃ sattannaṃ? Satisambojjhaṅgassa…pe… upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa – imesaṃ kho, bhikkhu, sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā 'paññavā aneḷamūgo'ti vuccatī''ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Daliddasuttaṃ

227. '''Daliddo, daliddo'ti, bhante, vuccati. Kittāvatā nu kho, bhante, 'daliddo'ti vuccatī''ti? ''Sattannaṃ kho, bhikkhu, bojjhaṅgānaṃ abhāvitattā abahulīkatattā 'daliddo'ti vuccati. Katamesaṃ sattannaṃ? Satisambojjhaṅgassa…pe… upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa – imesaṃ kho, bhikkhu, sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgānaṃ abhāvitattā abahulīkatattā 'daliddo'ti vuccatī''ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Adaliddasuttaṃ

228. '''Adaliddo, adaliddo'ti, bhante, vuccati. Kittāvatā nu kho, bhante, 'adaliddo'ti vuccatī''ti? ''Sattannaṃ kho, bhikkhu, bojjhaṅgānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā 'adaliddo'ti vuccati. Katamesaṃ sattannaṃ? Satisambojjhaṅgassa …pe… upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa – imesaṃ kho, bhikkhu, sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā 'adaliddo'ti vuccatī''ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Ādiccasuttaṃ

229. ''Ādiccassa, bhikkhave, udayato etaṃ pubbaṅgamaṃ etaṃ pubbanimittaṃ, yadidaṃ – aruṇuggaṃ. Evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgānaṃ uppādāya etaṃ pubbaṅgamaṃ etaṃ pubbanimittaṃ, yadidaṃ – kalyāṇamittatā. Kalyāṇamittassetaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ – satta bojjhaṅge bhāvessati, satta bojjhaṅge bahulīkarissati. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto satta bojjhaṅge bhāveti, satta bojjhaṅge bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ…pe… upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto satta bojjhaṅge bhāveti, satta bojjhaṅge bahulīkarotī''ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Ajjhattikaṅgasuttaṃ

230. ''Ajjhattikaṃ, bhikkhave, aṅganti karitvā nāññaṃ ekaṅgampi samanupassāmi sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgānaṃ uppādāya, yathayidaṃ – bhikkhave, yonisomanasikāro. Yonisomanasikārasampannassetaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ – satta bojjhaṅge bhāvessati,

satta bojjhaṅge bahulīkarissati. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu yonisomanasikārasampanno satta bojjhaṅge bhāveti, satta bojjhaṅge bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ…pe… upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu yonisomanasikārasampanno satta bojjhaṅge bhāveti, satta bojjhaṅge bahulīkarotī''ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Bāhiraṅgasuttaṃ

231. ''Bāhiraṃ, bhikkhave, aṅganti karitvā nāññaṃ ekaṅgampi samanupassāmi sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgānaṃ uppādāya, yathayidaṃ – bhikkhave, kalyāṇamittatā. Kalyāṇamittassetaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ – satta bojjhaṅge bhāvessati, satta bojjhaṅge bahulīkarissati. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto satta bojjhaṅge bhāveti, satta bojjhaṅge bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ…pe… upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto satta bojjhaṅge bhāveti, satta bojjhaṅge bahulīkarotī''ti. Dasamaṃ.

Cakkavattivaggo pañcamo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Vidhā cakkavatti māro, duppañño paññavena ca;
Daliddo adaliddo ca, ādiccaṅgena te dasāti.

6. Sākacchavaggo

1. Āhārasuttaṃ

232. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ''Pañcannañca, bhikkhave, nīvaraṇānaṃ sattannañca bojjhaṅgānaṃ āhārañca anāhārañca desessāmi; taṃ suṇātha. Ko ca, bhikkhave, āhāro anuppannassa vā kāmacchandassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā kāmacchandassa bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya? Atthi, bhikkhave, subhanimittaṃ. Tattha ayonisomanasikārabahulīkāro – ayamāhāro anuppannassa vā kāmacchandassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā kāmacchandassa bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya.

''Ko ca, bhikkhave, āhāro anuppannassa vā byāpādassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā byāpādassa bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya? Atthi, bhikkhave, paṭighanimittaṃ. Tattha ayonisomanasikārabahulīkāro – ayamāhāro anuppannassa vā byāpādassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā byāpādassa bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya.

''Ko ca, bhikkhave, āhāro anuppannassa vā thinamiddhassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā thinamiddhassa bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya? Atthi, bhikkhave, arati tandi vijambhitā bhattasammado cetaso ca līnattaṃ. Tattha ayonisomanasikārabahulīkāro – ayamāhāro anuppannassa vā thinamiddhassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā thinamiddhassa bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya.

''Ko ca, bhikkhave, āhāro anuppannassa vā uddhaccakukkuccassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā uddhaccakukkuccassa bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya? Atthi, bhikkhave, cetaso avūpasamo. Tattha ayonisomanasikārabahulīkāro – ayamāhāro anuppannassa vā uddhaccakukkuccassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā uddhaccakukkuccassa bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya.

''Ko ca, bhikkhave, āhāro anuppannāya vā vicikicchāya uppādāya, uppannāya vā vicikicchāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya? Atthi, bhikkhave, vicikicchāṭṭhānīyā dhammā. Tattha ayonisomanasikārabahulīkāro – ayamāhāro anuppannāya vā vicikicchāya uppādāya, uppannāya vā

vicikicchāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya.

‘‘Ko ca, bhikkhave, āhāro anuppannassa vā satisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā satisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā? Atthi, bhikkhave, satisambojjhaṅgaṭṭhānīyā dhammā. Tattha yonisomanasikārabahulīkāro – ayamāhāro anuppannassa vā satisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā satisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā.

‘‘Ko ca, bhikkhave, āhāro anuppannassa vā dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā? Atthi, bhikkhave, kusalākusalā dhammā sāvajjānavajjā dhammā hīnapaṇītā dhammā kaṇhasukkasappaṭibhāgā dhammā. Tattha yonisomanasikārabahulīkāro – ayamāhāro anuppannassa vā dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā.

‘‘Ko ca, bhikkhave, āhāro anuppannassa vā vīriyasambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā vīriyasambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā? Atthi, bhikkhave, ārambhadhātu nikkamadhātu parakkamadhātu. Tattha yonisomanasikārabahulīkāro – ayamāhāro anuppannassa vā vīriyasambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā vīriyasambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā.

‘‘Ko ca, bhikkhave, āhāro anuppannassa vā pītisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā pītisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā? Atthi, bhikkhave, pītisambojjhaṅgaṭṭhānīyā dhammā. Tattha yonisomanasikārabahulīkāro – ayamāhāro anuppannassa vā pītisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā pītisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā.

‘‘Ko ca, bhikkhave, āhāro anuppannassa vā passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā? Atthi, bhikkhave, kāyappassaddhi cittappassaddhi. Tattha yonisomanasikārabahulīkāro – ayamāhāro anuppannassa vā passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā.

‘‘Ko ca, bhikkhave, āhāro anuppannassa vā samādhisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā samādhisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā? Atthi, bhikkhave, samathanimittaṃ abyagganimittaṃ. Tattha yonisomanasikārabahulīkāro – ayamāhāro anuppannassa vā samādhisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā samādhisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā.

‘‘Ko ca, bhikkhave, āhāro anuppannassa vā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā? Atthi, bhikkhave, upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṭṭhānīyā dhammā. Tattha yonisomanasikārabahulīkāro – ayamāhāro anuppannassa vā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā.

‘‘Ko ca, bhikkhave, anāhāro anuppannassa vā kāmacchandassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā kāmacchandassa bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya? Atthi, bhikkhave, asubhanimittaṃ. Tattha yonisomanasikārabahulīkāro – ayamanāhāro anuppannassa vā kāmacchandassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā kāmacchandassa bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya.

‘‘Ko ca, bhikkhave, anāhāro anuppannassa vā byāpādassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā byāpādassa bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya? Atthi, bhikkhave, mettācetovimutti. Tattha yonisomanasikārabahulīkāro – ayamanāhāro anuppannassa vā byāpādassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā byāpādassa bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya.

‘‘Ko ca, bhikkhave, anāhāro anuppannassa vā thinamiddhassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā thinamiddhassa bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya? Atthi, bhikkhave, ārambhadhātu nikkamadhātu parakkamadhātu. Tattha yonisomanasikārabahulīkāro – ayamanāhāro anuppannassa vā thinamiddhassa

uppādāya, uppannassa vā thinamiddhassa bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya.

‘‘Ko ca, bhikkhave, anāhāro anuppannassa vā uddhaccakukkuccassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā uddhaccakukkuccassa bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya? Atthi, bhikkhave, cetaso vūpasamo. Tattha yonisomanasikārabahulīkāro – ayamanāhāro anuppannassa vā uddhaccakukkuccassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā uddhaccakukkuccassa bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya.

‘‘Ko ca, bhikkhave, anāhāro anuppannāya vā vicikicchāya uppādāya, uppannāya vā vicikicchāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya? Atthi, bhikkhave, kusalākusalā dhammā sāvajjānavajjā dhammā hīnapaṇītā dhammā kaṇhasukkasappaṭibhāgā dhammā. Tattha yonisomanasikārabahulīkāro – ayamanāhāro anuppannāya vā vicikicchāya uppādāya, uppannāya vā vicikicchāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya.

‘‘Ko ca, bhikkhave, anāhāro anuppannassa vā satisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā satisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā? Atthi, bhikkhave, satisambojjhaṅgaṭṭhānīyā dhammā. Tattha amanasikārabahulīkāro – ayamanāhāro anuppannassa vā satisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā satisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā.

‘‘Ko ca, bhikkhave, anāhāro anuppannassa vā dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā? Atthi, bhikkhave, kusalākusalā dhammā sāvajjānavajjā dhammā hīnapaṇītā dhammā kaṇhasukkasappaṭibhāgā dhammā. Tattha amanasikārabahulīkāro – ayamanāhāro anuppannassa vā dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā.

‘‘Ko ca, bhikkhave, anāhāro anuppannassa vā vīriyasambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā vīriyasambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā? Atthi, bhikkhave, ārambhadhātu nikkamadhātu parakkamadhātu. Tattha amanasikārabahulīkāro – ayamanāhāro anuppannassa vā vīriyasambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā vīriyasambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā.

‘‘Ko ca, bhikkhave, anāhāro anuppannassa vā pītisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā pītisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā? Atthi, bhikkhave, pītisambojjhaṅgaṭṭhānīyā dhammā. Tattha amanasikārabahulīkāro – ayamanāhāro anuppannassa vā pītisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā pītisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā.

‘‘Ko ca, bhikkhave, anāhāro anuppannassa vā passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā? Atthi, bhikkhave, kāyappassaddhi cittappassaddhi. Tattha amanasikārabahulīkāro – ayamanāhāro anuppannassa vā passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā.

‘‘Ko ca, bhikkhave, anāhāro anuppannassa vā samādhisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā samādhisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā? Atthi, bhikkhave, samathanimittaṃ abyagganimittaṃ. Tattha amanasikārabahulīkāro – ayamanāhāro anuppannassa vā samādhisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā samādhisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā.

‘‘Ko ca, bhikkhave, anāhāro anuppannassa vā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā? Atthi, bhikkhave, upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṭṭhānīyā dhammā. Tattha amanasikārabahulīkāro – ayamanāhāro anuppannassa vā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā’’ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Pariyāyasuttaṃ

233. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya sāvatthiṃ

piṇḍāya pavisiṃsu. Atha kho tesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi – ‘‘atippago kho tāva sāvatthiyaṃ piṇḍāya carituṃ. Yaṃnūna mayaṃ yena aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ ārāmo tenupasaṅkameyyāmā’’ti.

Atha kho te bhikkhū yena aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ ārāmo tenupasaṅkamiṃsu; upasaṅkamitvā tehi aññatitthiyehi paribbājakehi saddhiṃ sammodiṃsu. Sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinne kho te bhikkhū aññatitthiyā paribbājakā etadavocuṃ –

‘‘Samaṇo, āvuso, gotamo sāvakānaṃ evaṃ dhammaṃ deseti – ‘etha tumhe, bhikkhave, pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalīkaraṇe satta bojjhaṅge yathābhūtaṃ bhāvethā’ti. Mayampi kho, āvuso, sāvakānaṃ evaṃ dhammaṃ desema – ‘etha tumhe, āvuso, pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalīkaraṇe satta bojjhaṅge yathābhūtaṃ bhāvethā’ti. Idha no, āvuso, ko viseso, ko adhippayāso, kiṃ nānākaraṇaṃ samaṇassa vā gotamassa amhākaṃ vā, yadidaṃ – dhammadesanāya vā dhammadesanaṃ, anusāsaniyā vā anusāsani’’nti?

Atha kho te bhikkhū tesaṃ aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ bhāsitaṃ neva abhinandiṃsu nappaṭikkosiṃsu; anabhinanditvā appaṭikkositvā uṭṭhāyāsanā pakkamiṃsu – ‘‘bhagavato santike etassa bhāsitassa atthaṃ ājānissāmā’’ti. Atha kho te bhikkhū sāvatthiṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkantā yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamiṃsu; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū bhagavantaṃ etadavocuṃ –

‘‘Idha mayaṃ, bhante, pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya sāvatthiṃ piṇḍāya pavisimha. Tesaṃ no, bhante, amhākaṃ etadahosi – ‘atippago kho tāva sāvatthiyaṃ piṇḍāya carituṃ, yaṃnūna mayaṃ yena aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ ārāmo tenupasaṅkameyyāmā’ti. Atha kho mayaṃ, bhante, yena aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ ārāmo tenupasaṅkamimha; upasaṅkamitvā tehi aññatitthiyehi paribbājakehi saddhiṃ sammodimha. Sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimha. Ekamantaṃ nisinne kho amhe, bhante, aññatitthiyā paribbājakā etadavocuṃ –

‘‘Samaṇo, āvuso, gotamo sāvakānaṃ evaṃ dhammaṃ deseti ‘etha tumhe, bhikkhave, pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalīkaraṇe satta bojjhaṅge yathābhūtaṃ bhāvethā’ti. Mayampi kho, āvuso, sāvakānaṃ evaṃ dhammaṃ desema – ‘etha tumhe, āvuso, pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalīkaraṇe satta bojjhaṅge yathābhūtaṃ bhāvethā’ti. Idha no, āvuso, ko viseso, ko adhippayāso, kiṃ nānākaraṇaṃ samaṇassa vā gotamassa amhākaṃ vā, yadidaṃ – dhammadesanāya vā dhammadesanaṃ, anusāsaniyā vā anusāsani’’nti?

‘‘Atha kho mayaṃ, bhante, tesaṃ aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ bhāsitaṃ neva abhinandimha nappaṭikkosimha, anabhinanditvā appaṭikkositvā uṭṭhāyāsanā pakkamimha – ‘bhagavato santike etassa bhāsitassa atthaṃ ājānissāmā’’’ti.

‘‘Evaṃvādino, bhikkhave, aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evamassu vacanīyā – ‘atthi panāvuso, pariyāyo, yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamma pañca nīvaraṇā dasa honti, satta bojjhaṅgā catuddasā’ti. Evaṃ puṭṭhā, bhikkhave, aññatitthiyā paribbājakā na ceva sampāyissanti, uttariñca vighātaṃ āpajjissanti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Yathā taṃ, bhikkhave, avisayasmiṃ. ‘‘Nāhaṃ taṃ, bhikkhave, passāmi sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya, yo imesaṃ pañhānaṃ veyyākaraṇena cittaṃ ārādheyya, aññatra tathāgatena vā tathāgatasāvakena vā ito vā pana sutvā’’.

‘‘Katamo ca, bhikkhave, pariyāyo, yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamma pañca nīvaraṇā dasa honti? Yadapi, bhikkhave, ajjhattaṃ kāmacchando tadapi nīvaraṇaṃ, yadapi bahiddhā kāmacchando tadapi nīvaraṇaṃ. ‘Kāmacchandanīvaraṇa’nti iti hidaṃ uddesaṃ gacchati. Tadamināpetaṃ pariyāyena dvayaṃ hoti. Yadapi, bhikkhave, ajjhattaṃ byāpādo tadapi nīvaraṇaṃ, yadapi bahiddhā byāpādo tadapi nīvaraṇaṃ.

‘Byāpādanīvaraṇa’nti iti hidaṃ uddesaṃ gacchati. Tadamināpetaṃ pariyāyena dvayaṃ hoti. Yadapi, bhikkhave, thinaṃ tadapi nīvaraṇaṃ, yadapi middhaṃ tadapi nīvaraṇaṃ. ‘Thinamiddhanīvaraṇa’nti iti hidaṃ uddesaṃ gacchati. Tadamināpetaṃ pariyāyena dvayaṃ hoti. Yadapi, bhikkhave, uddhaccaṃ tadapi nīvaraṇaṃ, yadapi kukkuccaṃ tadapi nīvaraṇaṃ. ‘Uddhaccakukkuccanīvaraṇa’nti iti hidaṃ uddesaṃ gacchati. Tadamināpetaṃ pariyāyena dvayaṃ hoti. Yadapi, bhikkhave, ajjhattaṃ dhammesu vicikicchā tadapi nīvaraṇaṃ, yadapi bahiddhā dhammesu vicikicchā tadapi nīvaraṇaṃ. ‘Vicikicchānīvaraṇa’nti iti hidaṃ uddesaṃ gacchati. Tadamināpetaṃ pariyāyena dvayaṃ hoti. Ayaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pariyāyo, yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamma pañca nīvaraṇā dasa honti.

‘‘Katamo ca, bhikkhave, pariyāyo, yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamma satta bojjhaṅgā catuddasa honti? Yadapi, bhikkhave, ajjhattaṃ dhammesu sati tadapi satisambojjhaṅgo, yadapi bahiddhā dhammesu sati tadapi satisambojjhaṅgo. ‘Satisambojjhaṅgo’ti iti hidaṃ uddesaṃ gacchati. Tadamināpetaṃ pariyāyena dvayaṃ hoti.

‘‘Yadapi, bhikkhave, ajjhattaṃ dhammesu paññāya pavicinati [pavicināti (ka.)] pavicarati parivīmaṃsamāpajjati tadapi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo, yadapi bahiddhā dhammesu paññāya pavicinati pavicarati parivīmaṃsamāpajjati tadapi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo. ‘Dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo’ti iti hidaṃ uddesaṃ gacchati. Tadamināpetaṃ pariyāyena dvayaṃ hoti.

‘‘Yadapi, bhikkhave, kāyikaṃ vīriyaṃ tadapi vīriyasambojjhaṅgo, yadapi cetasikaṃ vīriyaṃ tadapi vīriyasambojjhaṅgo. ‘Vīriyasambojjhaṅgo’ti iti hidaṃ uddesaṃ gacchati. Tadamināpetaṃ pariyāyena dvayaṃ hoti.

‘‘Yadapi, bhikkhave, savitakkasavicārā pīti tadapi pītisambojjhaṅgo, yadapi avitakkaavicārā pīti tadapi pītisambojjhaṅgo. ‘Pītisambojjhaṅgo’ti iti hidaṃ uddesaṃ gacchati. Tadamināpetaṃ pariyāyena dvayaṃ hoti.

‘‘Yadapi, bhikkhave, kāyappassaddhi tadapi passaddhisambojjhaṅgo, yadapi cittappassaddhi tadapi passaddhisambojjhaṅgo. ‘Passaddhisambojjhaṅgo’ti iti hidaṃ uddesaṃ gacchati. Tadamināpetaṃ pariyāyena dvayaṃ hoti.

‘‘Yadapi, bhikkhave, savitakko savicāro samādhi tadapi samādhisambojjhaṅgo, yadapi avitakkaavicāro samādhi tadapi samādhisambojjhaṅgo. ‘Samādhisambojjhaṅgo’ti iti hidaṃ uddesaṃ gacchati. Tadamināpetaṃ pariyāyena dvayaṃ hoti.

‘‘Yadapi, bhikkhave, ajjhattaṃ dhammesu upekkhā tadapi upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo, yadapi bahiddhā dhammesu upekkhā tadapi upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo. ‘Upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo’ti iti hidaṃ uddesaṃ gacchati. Tadamināpetaṃ pariyāyena dvayaṃ hoti. Ayaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pariyāyo, yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamma satta bojjhaṅgā catuddasā’’ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Aggisuttaṃ

234. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya sāvatthiyaṃ piṇḍāya pavisiṃsu. (Pariyāyasuttasadisaṃ).

‘‘Evaṃvādino, bhikkhave, aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evamassu vacanīyā – ‘yasmiṃ, āvuso, samaye līnaṃ cittaṃ hoti, katamesaṃ tasmiṃ samaye bojjhaṅgānaṃ akālo bhāvanāya, katamesaṃ tasmiṃ samaye bojjhaṅgānaṃ kālo bhāvanāya? Yasmiṃ panāvuso, samaye uddhataṃ cittaṃ hoti, katamesaṃ tasmiṃ samaye bojjhaṅgānaṃ akālo bhāvanāya, katamesaṃ tasmiṃ samaye bojjhaṅgānaṃ kālo bhāvanāyā’ti? Evaṃ puṭṭhā, bhikkhave, aññatitthiyā paribbājakā na ceva sampāyissanti, uttariñca

vighātaṃ āpajjissanti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Yathā taṃ, bhikkhave, avisayasmiṃ.

‘‘Nāhaṃ taṃ, bhikkhave, passāmi sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya yo imesaṃ pañhānaṃ veyyākaraṇena cittaṃ ārādheyya, aññatra tathāgatena vā tathāgatasāvakena vā ito vā pana sutvā.

‘‘Yasmiṃ, bhikkhave, samaye līnaṃ cittaṃ hoti, akālo tasmiṃ samaye passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya, akālo samādhisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya, akālo upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya. Taṃ kissa hetu? Līnaṃ, bhikkhave, cittaṃ taṃ etehi dhammehi dussamuṭṭhāpayaṃ hoti.

‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, puriso parittaṃ aggiṃ ujjāletukāmo assa. So tattha allāni ceva tiṇāni pakkhipeyya, allāni ca gomayāni pakkhipeyya, allāni ca kaṭṭhāni pakkhipeyya, udakavātañca dadeyya, paṃsukena ca okireyya; bhabbo nu kho so puriso parittaṃ aggiṃ ujjālitu’’nti? ‘‘No hetaṃ, bhante’’.

‘‘Evameva kho, bhikkhave, yasmiṃ samaye līnaṃ cittaṃ hoti, akālo tasmiṃ samaye passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya, akālo samādhisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya, akālo upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya. Taṃ kissa hetu? Līnaṃ, bhikkhave, cittaṃ taṃ etehi dhammehi dussamuṭṭhāpayaṃ hoti.

‘‘Yasmiñca kho, bhikkhave, samaye līnaṃ cittaṃ hoti, kālo tasmiṃ samaye dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya, kālo vīriyasambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya, kālo pītisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya. Taṃ kissa hetu? Līnaṃ, bhikkhave, cittaṃ taṃ etehi dhammehi susamuṭṭhāpayaṃ hoti.

‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, puriso parittaṃ aggiṃ ujjāletukāmo assa. So tattha sukkhāni ceva tiṇāni pakkhipeyya, sukkhāni gomayāni pakkhipeyya, sukkhāni kaṭṭhāni pakkhipeyya, mukhavātañca dadeyya, na ca paṃsukena okireyya; bhabbo nu kho so puriso parittaṃ aggiṃ ujjālitu’’nti? ‘‘Evaṃ, bhante’’.

‘‘Evameva kho, bhikkhave, yasmiṃ samaye līnaṃ cittaṃ hoti, kālo tasmiṃ samaye dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya, kālo vīriyasambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya, kālo pītisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya. Taṃ kissa hetu? Līnaṃ, bhikkhave, cittaṃ taṃ etehi dhammehi susamuṭṭhāpayaṃ hoti.

‘‘Yasmiṃ, bhikkhave, samaye uddhattaṃ cittaṃ hoti, akālo tasmiṃ samaye dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya, akālo vīriyasambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya, akālo pītisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya. Taṃ kissa hetu? Uddhataṃ, bhikkhave, cittaṃ taṃ etehi dhammehi duvūpasamayaṃ hoti.

‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, puriso mahantaṃ aggikkhandhaṃ nibbāpetukāmo assa. So tattha sukkhāni ceva tiṇāni pakkhipeyya, sukkhāni ca gomayāni pakkhipeyya, sukkhāni ca kaṭṭhāni pakkhipeyya, mukhavātañca dadeyya, na ca paṃsukena okireyya; bhabbo nu kho so puriso mahantaṃ aggikkhandhaṃ nibbāpetu’’nti? ‘‘No hetaṃ, bhante’’.

‘‘Evameva kho, bhikkhave, yasmiṃ samaye uddhataṃ cittaṃ hoti, akālo tasmiṃ samaye dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya, akālo vīriyasambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya, akālo pītisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya. Taṃ kissa hetu? Uddhataṃ, bhikkhave, cittaṃ taṃ etehi dhammehi duvūpasamayaṃ hoti.

‘‘Yasmiñca kho, bhikkhave, samaye uddhataṃ cittaṃ hoti, kālo tasmiṃ samaye passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya, kālo samādhisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya, kālo upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya. Taṃ kissa hetu? Uddhataṃ, bhikkhave, cittaṃ taṃ etehi

dhammehi suvūpasamayaṃ hoti.

‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, puriso mahantaṃ aggikkhandhaṃ nibbāpetukāmo assa. So tattha allāni ceva tiṇāni pakkhipeyya, allāni ca gomayāni pakkhipeyya, allāni ca kaṭṭhāni pakkhipeyya, udakavātañca dadeyya, paṃsukena ca okireyya; bhabbo nu kho so puriso mahantaṃ aggikkhandhaṃ nibbāpetu’’nti? ‘‘Evaṃ, bhante’’.

‘‘Evameva kho, bhikkhave, yasmiṃ samaye uddhataṃ cittaṃ hoti, kālo tasmiṃ samaye passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya, kālo samādhisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya, kālo upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya. Taṃ kissa hetu? Uddhataṃ, bhikkhave, cittaṃ taṃ etehi dhammehi suvūpasamayaṃ hoti. Satiñca khvāhaṃ, bhikkhave, sabbatthikaṃ vadāmī’’ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Mettāsahagatasuttaṃ

235. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā koliyesu viharati haliddavasanaṃ nāma koliyānaṃ nigamo. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya haliddavasanaṃ piṇḍāya pavisiṃsu. Atha kho tesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi – ‘‘atippago kho tāva haliddavasane piṇḍāya carituṃ. Yaṃnūna mayaṃ yena aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ ārāmo tenupasaṅkameyyāmā’’ti.

Atha kho te bhikkhū yena aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ ārāmo tenupasaṅkamiṃsu; upasaṅkamitvā tehi aññatitthiyehi paribbājakehi saddhiṃ sammodiṃsu. Sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinne kho te bhikkhū aññatitthiyā paribbājakā etadavocuṃ –

‘‘Samaṇo, āvuso, gotamo sāvakānaṃ evaṃ dhammaṃ deseti – ‘etha tumhe, bhikkhave, pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalīkaraṇe mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharatha, tathā dutiyaṃ, tathā tatiyaṃ, tathā catutthaṃ; iti uddhamadho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokaṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyāpajjena pharitvā viharatha. Karuṇāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharatha, tathā dutiyaṃ, tathā tatiyaṃ, tathā catutthaṃ; iti uddhamadho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokaṃ karuṇāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyāpajjena pharitvā viharatha. Muditāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharatha, tathā dutiyaṃ, tathā tatiyaṃ, tathā catutthaṃ; iti uddhamadho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokaṃ muditāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyāpajjena pharitvā viharatha. Upekkhāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharatha, tathā dutiyaṃ, tathā tatiyaṃ, tathā catutthaṃ; iti uddhamadho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokaṃ upekkhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyāpajjena pharitvā viharathā’’’ti.

‘‘Mayampi kho, āvuso, sāvakānaṃ evaṃ dhammaṃ desema – ‘etha tumhe, āvuso, pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalīkaraṇe mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharatha…pe… karuṇāsahagatena cetasā… muditāsahagatena cetasā… upekkhāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharatha, tathā dutiyaṃ, tathā tatiyaṃ, tathā catutthaṃ; iti uddhamadho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokaṃ upekkhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyāpajjena pharitvā viharathā’ti. Idha no, āvuso, ko viseso, ko adhippayāso, kiṃ nānākaraṇaṃ samaṇassa vā gotamassa amhākaṃ vā, yadidaṃ – dhammadesanāya vā dhammadesanaṃ, anusāsaniyā vā anusāsani’’nti?

Atha kho te bhikkhū tesaṃ aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ bhāsitaṃ neva abhinandiṃsu nappaṭikkosiṃsu. Anabhinanditvā appaṭikkositvā uṭṭhāyāsanā pakkamiṃsu – ‘‘bhagavato santike etassa bhāsitassa atthaṃ ājānissāmā’’ti. Atha kho te bhikkhū haliddavasane piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkantā yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamiṃsu; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā

ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū bhagavantaṃ etadavocuṃ –

‘‘Idha mayaṃ, bhante, pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya haliddavasane piṇḍāya pavisimha. Tesaṃ no, bhante, amhākaṃ etadahosi – ‘atippago kho tāva haliddavasane piṇḍāya carituṃ. Yaṃnūna mayaṃ yena aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ ārāmo tenupasaṅkameyyāmā’’’ti.

‘‘Atha kho mayaṃ, bhante, yena aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ ārāmo tenupasaṅkamimha, upasaṅkamitvā tehi aññatitthiyehi paribbājakehi saddhiṃ sammodimha. Sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimha. Ekamantaṃ nisinne kho amhe, bhante, te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā etadavocuṃ –

‘‘Samaṇo, āvuso, gotamo sāvakānaṃ evaṃ dhammaṃ deseti – ‘etha tumhe, bhikkhave, pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalīkaraṇe mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharatha…pe… karuṇāsahagatena cetasā … muditāsahagatena cetasā… upekkhāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharatha, tathā dutiyaṃ, tathā tatiyaṃ, tathā catutthaṃ; iti uddhamadho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokaṃ upekkhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyāpajjena pharitvā viharathā’’’ti.

‘‘Mayampi kho, āvuso, sāvakānaṃ evaṃ dhammaṃ desema – ‘etha tumhe, āvuso, pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalīkaraṇe mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharatha…pe… karuṇāsahagatena cetasā…pe… muditāsahagatena cetasā…pe… upekkhāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharatha, tathā dutiyaṃ, tathā tatiyaṃ, tathā catutthaṃ; iti uddhamadho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokaṃ upekkhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyāpajjena pharitvā viharathā’ti. Idha no, āvuso, ko viseso, ko adhippayāso, kiṃ nānākaraṇaṃ samaṇassa vā gotamassa amhākaṃ vā, yadidaṃ, dhammadesanāya vā dhammadesanaṃ, anusāsaniyā vā anusāsani’’nti?

Atha kho mayaṃ, bhante, tesaṃ aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ bhāsitaṃ neva abhinandimha nappaṭikkosimha, anabhinanditvā appaṭikkositvā uṭṭhāyāsanā pakkamimha – ‘bhagavato santike etassa bhāsitassa atthaṃ ājānissāmā’ti.

‘‘Evaṃvādino, bhikkhave, aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evamassu vacanīyā – ‘kathaṃ bhāvitā panāvuso, mettācetovimutti, kiṃgatikā hoti, kiṃparamā, kiṃphalā, kiṃpariyosānā? Kathaṃ bhāvitā panāvuso, karuṇācetovimutti, kiṃgatikā hoti, kiṃparamā, kiṃphalā, kiṃpariyosānā? Kathaṃ bhāvitā panāvuso, muditācetovimutti, kiṃgatikā hoti, kiṃparamā, kiṃphalā, kiṃpariyosānā? Kathaṃ bhāvitā panāvuso, upekkhācetovimutti, kiṃgatikā hoti, kiṃparamā, kiṃphalā, kiṃpariyosānā’’’ti? Evaṃ puṭṭhā, bhikkhave, aññatitthiyā paribbājakā na ceva sampāyissanti, uttariñca vighātaṃ āpajjissanti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Yathā taṃ, bhikkhave, avisayasmiṃ. ‘‘Nāhaṃ taṃ, bhikkhave, passāmi sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya, yo imesaṃ pañhānaṃ veyyākaraṇena cittaṃ ārādheyya, aññatra tathāgatena vā tathāgatasāvakena vā ito vā pana sutvā’’.

‘‘Kathaṃ bhāvitā ca, bhikkhave, mettācetovimutti, kiṃgatikā hoti, kiṃparamā, kiṃphalā, kiṃpariyosānā? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu mettāsahagataṃ satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti…pe… mettāsahagataṃ upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. So sace ākaṅkhati ‘appaṭikūle paṭikūlasaññī vihareyya’nti, paṭikūlasaññī tattha viharati. Sace ākaṅkhati ‘paṭikūle appaṭikūlasaññī vihareyya’nti, appaṭikūlasaññī tattha viharati. Sace ākaṅkhati ‘appaṭikūle ca paṭikūle ca paṭikūlasaññī vihareyya’nti, paṭikūlasaññī tattha viharati. Sace ākaṅkhati ‘paṭikūle ca appaṭikūle ca appaṭikūlasaññī vihareyya’nti, appaṭikūlasaññī tattha viharati. Sace ākaṅkhati ‘appaṭikūlañca paṭikūlañca tadubhayaṃ abhinivajjetvā upekkhako vihareyyaṃ sato sampajāno’ti, upekkhako ca tattha viharati sato sampajāno, subhaṃ vā kho pana vimokkhaṃ upasampajja viharati. Subhaparamāhaṃ, bhikkhave, mettācetovimuttiṃ vadāmi, idhapaññassa

bhikkhuno uttarivimuttiṃ appaṭivijjhato.

‘‘Kathaṃ bhāvitā ca, bhikkhave, karuṇācetovimutti, kiṃgatikā hoti, kiṃparamā, kiṃphalā, kiṃpariyosānā? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu karuṇāsahagataṃ satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti…pe… karuṇāsahagataṃ upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. So sace ākaṅkhati ‘appaṭikūle paṭikūlasaññī vihareyya’nti, paṭikūlasaññī tattha viharati…pe… sace ākaṅkhati ‘appaṭikūlañca paṭikūlañca tadubhayaṃ abhinivajjetvā upekkhako vihareyyaṃ sato sampajāno’ti, upekkhako tattha viharati sato sampajāno. Sabbaso vā pana rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthaṅgamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā ‘ananto ākāso’ti ākāsānañcāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ākāsānañcāyatanaparamāhaṃ, bhikkhave, karuṇācetovimuttiṃ vadāmi, idhapaññassa bhikkhuno uttarivimuttiṃ appaṭivijjhato.

‘‘Kathaṃ bhāvitā ca, bhikkhave, muditācetovimutti, kiṃgatikā hoti, kiṃparamā, kiṃphalā, kiṃpariyosānā? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu muditāsahagataṃ satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti…pe… muditāsahagataṃ upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. So sace ākaṅkhati ‘appaṭikūle paṭikūlasaññī vihareyya’nti, paṭikūlasaññī tattha viharati …pe… sace ākaṅkhati ‘appaṭikūlañca paṭikūlañca tadubhayaṃ abhinivajjetvā upekkhako vihareyyaṃ sato sampajāno’ti, upekkhako tattha viharati sato sampajāno. Sabbaso vā pana ākāsānañcāyatanaṃ samatikkamma ‘anantaṃ viññāṇa’nti viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. Viññāṇañcāyatanaparamāhaṃ, bhikkhave, muditācetovimuttiṃ vadāmi, idhapaññassa bhikkhuno uttarivimuttiṃ appaṭivijjhato.

‘‘Kathaṃ bhāvitā ca, bhikkhave, upekkhācetovimutti, kiṃgatikā hoti, kiṃparamā, kiṃphalā, kiṃpariyosānā? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu upekkhāsahagataṃ satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ…pe… upekkhāsahagataṃ upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. So sace ākaṅkhati ‘appaṭikūle paṭikūlasaññī vihareyya’nti, paṭikūlasaññī tattha viharati. Sace ākaṅkhati ‘paṭikūle appaṭikūlasaññī vihareyya’nti, appaṭikūlasaññī tattha viharati. Sace ākaṅkhati ‘appaṭikūle ca paṭikūle ca paṭikūlasaññī vihareyya’nti, paṭikūlasaññī tattha viharati. Sace ākaṅkhati ‘paṭikūle ca appaṭikūle ca appaṭikūlasaññī vihareyya’nti, appaṭikūlasaññī tattha viharati. Sace ākaṅkhati ‘appaṭikūlañca paṭikūlañca tadubhayaṃ abhinivajjetvā upekkhako vihareyyaṃ sato sampajāno’ti, upekkhako tattha viharati sato sampajāno. Sabbaso vā pana viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ samatikkamma ‘natthi kiñcī’ti ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ākiñcaññāyatanaparamāhaṃ, bhikkhave, upekkhācetovimuttiṃ vadāmi, idhapaññassa bhikkhuno uttarivimuttiṃ appaṭivijjhato’’ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Saṅgāravasuttaṃ

236. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Atha kho saṅgāravo brāhmaṇo yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi. Sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho saṅgāravo brāhmaṇo bhagavantaṃ etadavoca –

‘‘Ko nu kho, bho gotama, hetu, ko paccayo yenekadā dīgharattaṃ sajjhāyakatāpi mantā nappaṭibhanti, pageva asajjhāyakatā? Ko pana, bho gotama, hetu, ko paccayo yenekadā dīgharattaṃ asajjhāyakatāpi mantā paṭibhanti, pageva sajjhāyakatā’’ti?

‘‘Yasmiṃ kho, brāhmaṇa, samaye kāmarāgapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati kāmarāgaparetena, uppannassa ca kāmarāgassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, attatthampi tasmiṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ na jānāti na passati, paratthampi tasmiṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ na jānāti na passati, ubhayatthampi tasmiṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ na jānāti na passati; dīgharattaṃ sajjhāyakatāpi mantā nappaṭibhanti, pageva asajjhāyakatā.

‘‘Seyyathāpi, brāhmaṇa, udapatto saṃsaṭṭho lākhāya vā haliddiyā vā nīliyā vā mañjiṭṭhāya vā. Tattha cakkhumā puriso sakaṃ mukhanimittaṃ paccavekkhamāno yathābhūtaṃ na jāneyya na passeyya. Evameva kho, brāhmaṇa, yasmiṃ samaye kāmarāgapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati kāmarāgaparetena, uppannassa ca kāmarāgassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, attatthampi tasmiṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ na jānāti na passati, paratthampi…pe… ubhayatthampi tasmiṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ na jānāti na passati; dīgharattaṃ sajjhāyakatāpi mantā nappaṭibhanti, pageva asajjhāyakatā.

‘‘Puna caparaṃ, brāhmaṇa, yasmiṃ samaye byāpādapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati byāpādaparetena, uppannassa ca byāpādassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, attatthampi tasmiṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ na jānāti na passati, paratthampi…pe… ubhayatthampi tasmiṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ na jānāti na passati; dīgharattaṃ sajjhāyakatāpi mantā nappaṭibhanti, pageva asajjhāyakatā.

‘‘Seyyathāpi, brāhmaṇa, udapatto agginā santatto pakkuthito [pakkudhito (ka.), ukkaṭṭhito (sī.), ukkuṭṭhito (syā.)] usmudakajāto [ussadakajāto (sī.), usmādakajāto (syā.)]. Tattha cakkhumā puriso sakaṃ mukhanimittaṃ paccavekkhamāno yathābhūtaṃ na jāneyya na passeyya. Evameva kho, brāhmaṇa, yasmiṃ samaye byāpādapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati byāpādaparetena, uppannassa ca byāpādassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, attatthampi tasmiṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ na jānāti na passati, paratthampi tasmiṃ samaye…pe… ubhayatthampi tasmiṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ na jānāti na passati; dīgharattaṃ sajjhāyakatāpi mantā nappaṭibhanti, pageva asajjhāyakatā.

‘‘Puna caparaṃ, brāhmaṇa, yasmiṃ samaye thinamiddhapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati thinamiddhaparetena, uppannassa ca thinamiddhassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, attatthampi tasmiṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ na jānāti na passati, paratthampi…pe… ubhayatthampi tasmiṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ na jānāti na passati; dīgharattaṃ sajjhāyakatāpi mantā nappaṭibhanti, pageva asajjhāyakatā.

‘‘Seyyathāpi, brāhmaṇa, udapatto sevālapaṇakapariyonaddho. Tattha cakkhumā puriso sakaṃ mukhanimittaṃ paccavekkhamāno yathābhūtaṃ na jāneyya na passeyya. Evameva kho, brāhmaṇa, yasmiṃ samaye thinamiddhapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati thinamiddhaparetena, uppannassa ca thinamiddhassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, attatthampi tasmiṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ na jānāti na passati, paratthampi…pe… ubhayatthampi tasmiṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ na jānāti na passati; dīgharattaṃ sajjhāyakatāpi mantā nappaṭibhanti, pageva asajjhāyakatā.

‘‘Puna caparaṃ, brāhmaṇa, yasmiṃ samaye uddhaccakukkuccapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati uddhaccakukkuccaparetena, uppannassa ca uddhaccakukkuccassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, attatthampi tasmiṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ na jānāti na passati, paratthampi…pe… ubhayatthampi tasmiṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ na jānāti na passati; dīgharattaṃ sajjhāyakatāpi mantā nappaṭibhanti, pageva asajjhāyakatā.

‘‘Seyyathāpi, brāhmaṇa, udapatto vāterito calito bhanto ūmijāto. Tattha cakkhumā puriso sakaṃ mukhanimittaṃ paccavekkhamāno yathābhūtaṃ na jāneyya na passeyya. Evameva kho, brāhmaṇa, yasmiṃ samaye uddhaccakukkuccapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati uddhaccakukkuccaparetena, uppannassa ca uddhaccakukkuccassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, attatthampi tasmiṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ na jānāti na passati, paratthampi…pe… ubhayatthampi tasmiṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ na jānāti na passati; dīgharattaṃ sajjhāyakatāpi mantā nappaṭibhanti, pageva asajjhāyakatā.

‘‘Puna caparaṃ, brāhmaṇa, yasmiṃ samaye vicikicchāpariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati vicikicchāparetena, uppannāya ca vicikicchāya nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, attatthampi tasmiṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ na jānāti na passati, paratthampi…pe… ubhayatthampi… dīgharattaṃ sajjhāyakatāpi mantā nappaṭibhanti, pageva asajjhāyakatā.

‘‘Seyyathāpi, brāhmaṇa, udapatto āvilo luḷito kalalībhūto andhakāre nikkhitto. Tattha cakkhumā

puriso sakaṃ mukhanimittaṃ paccavekkhamāno yathābhūtaṃ na jāneyya na passeyya. Evameva kho, brāhmaṇa, yasmiṃ samaye vicikicchāpariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati vicikicchāparetena, uppannāya ca vicikicchāya nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, attatthampi tasmiṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ na jānāti na passati, paratthampi tasmiṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ na jānāti na passati, ubhayatthampi tasmiṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ na jānāti na passati; dīgharattaṃ sajjhāyakatāpi mantā nappaṭibhanti, pageva asajjhāyakatā. Ayaṃ kho, brāhmaṇa, hetu ayaṃ paccayo yenekadā dīgharattaṃ sajjhāyakatāpi mantā nappaṭibhanti, pageva asajjhāyakatā.

‘‘Yasmiñca kho, brāhmaṇa, samaye na kāmarāgapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati na kāmarāgaparetena, uppannassa ca kāmarāgassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, attatthampi tasmiṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passati, paratthampi tasmiṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passati, ubhayatthampi tasmiṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passati; dīgharattaṃ asajjhāyakatāpi mantā paṭibhanti, pageva sajjhāyakatā.

‘‘Seyyathāpi, brāhmaṇa, udapatto asaṃsaṭṭho lākhāya vā haliddiyā vā nīliyā vā mañjiṭṭhāya vā. Tattha cakkhumā puriso sakaṃ mukhanimittaṃ paccavekkhamāno yathābhūtaṃ jāneyya passeyya. Evameva kho, brāhmaṇa, yasmiṃ samaye na kāmarāgapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati na kāmarāgaparetena, uppannassa ca kāmarāgassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti…pe….

‘‘Puna caparaṃ, brāhmaṇa, yasmiṃ samaye na byāpādapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati na byāpādaparetena, uppannassa ca byāpādassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, attatthampi tasmiṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passati, paratthampi…pe… ubhayatthampi… dīgharattaṃ asajjhāyakatāpi mantā paṭibhanti, pageva sajjhāyakatā.

‘‘Seyyathāpi, brāhmaṇa, udapatto na agginā santatto na pakkuthito na usmudakajāto, tattha cakkhumā puriso sakaṃ mukhanimittaṃ paccavekkhamāno yathābhūtaṃ jāneyya passeyya. Evameva kho, brāhmaṇa, yasmiṃ samaye na byāpādapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati na byāpādaparetena, uppannassa ca byāpādassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, attatthampi tasmiṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passati, paratthampi…pe… ubhayatthampi… dīgharattaṃ asajjhāyakatāpi mantā paṭibhanti, pageva sajjhāyakatā.

‘‘Puna caparaṃ, brāhmaṇa, yasmiṃ samaye na thinamiddhapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati na thinamiddhaparetena, uppannassa ca thinamiddhassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, attatthampi tasmiṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passati, paratthampi…pe… ubhayatthampi … dīgharattaṃ asajjhāyakatāpi mantā paṭibhanti, pageva sajjhāyakatā.

‘‘Seyyathāpi, brāhmaṇa, udapatto na sevālapaṇakapariyonaddho. Tattha cakkhumā puriso sakaṃ mukhanimittaṃ paccavekkhamāno yathābhūtaṃ jāneyya passeyya. Evameva kho, brāhmaṇa, yasmiṃ samaye na thinamiddhapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati na thinamiddhaparetena, uppannassa ca thinamiddhassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, attatthampi tasmiṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passati, paratthampi…pe… ubhayatthampi… dīgharattaṃ asajjhāyakatāpi mantā paṭibhanti, pageva sajjhāyakatā.

‘‘Puna caparaṃ, brāhmaṇa, yasmiṃ samaye na uddhaccakukkuccapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati na uddhaccakukkuccaparetena, uppannassa ca uddhaccakukkuccassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, attatthampi tasmiṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passati, paratthampi…pe… ubhayatthampi… dīgharattaṃ asajjhāyakatāpi mantā paṭibhanti, pageva sajjhāyakatā.

‘‘Seyyathāpi, brāhmaṇa, udapatto na vāterito na calito na bhanto na ūmijāto. Tattha cakkhumā puriso sakaṃ mukhanimittaṃ paccavekkhamāno yathābhūtaṃ jāneyya passeyya. Evameva kho, brāhmaṇa, yasmiṃ samaye na uddhaccakukkuccapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati na

uddhaccakukkuccaparetena, uppannassa ca uddhaccakukkuccassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, attatthampi tasmiṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passati, paratthampi…pe… ubhayatthampi… dīgharattaṃ asajjhāyakatāpi mantā paṭibhanti, pageva sajjhāyakatā.

''Puna caparaṃ, brāhmaṇa, yasmiṃ samaye na vicikicchāpariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati na vicikicchāparetena, uppannāya ca vicikicchāya nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti [pajānāti passati (syā.)], attatthampi tasmiṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passati, paratthampi tasmiṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passati; ubhayatthampi tasmiṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passati; dīgharattaṃ asajjhāyakatāpi mantā paṭibhanti, pageva sajjhāyakatā.

''Seyyathāpi, brāhmaṇa, udapatto accho vippasanno anāvilo āloke nikkhitto. Tattha cakkhumā puriso sakaṃ mukhanimittaṃ paccavekkhamāno yathābhūtaṃ jāneyya passeyya. Evameva kho, brāhmaṇa, yasmiṃ samaye na vicikicchāpariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati na vicikicchāparetena, uppannāya ca vicikicchāya nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, attatthampi tasmiṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passati, paratthampi tasmiṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passati, ubhayatthampi tasmiṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passati; dīgharattaṃ asajjhāyakatāpi mantā paṭibhanti, pageva sajjhāyakatā. Ayaṃ kho, brāhmaṇa, hetu ayaṃ paccayo yenekadā dīgharattaṃ asajjhāyakatāpi mantā paṭibhanti, pageva sajjhāyakatā.

''Sattime, brāhmaṇa, bojjhaṅgā anāvaraṇā anīvaraṇā cetaso anupakkilesā bhāvitā bahulīkatā vijjāvimuttiphalasacchikiriyāya saṃvattanti. Katame satta? Satisambojjhaṅgo kho, brāhmaṇa, anāvaraṇo anīvaraṇo cetaso anupakkileso bhāvito bahulīkato vijjāvimuttiphalasacchikiriyāya saṃvattati…pe… upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo kho, brāhmaṇa, anāvaraṇo anīvaraṇo cetaso anupakkileso bhāvito bahulīkato vijjāvimuttiphalasacchikiriyāya saṃvattati. Ime kho, brāhmaṇa, satta bojjhaṅgā anāvaraṇā anīvaraṇā cetaso anupakkilesā bhāvitā bahulīkatā vijjāvimuttiphalasacchikiriyāya saṃvattantī''ti. Evaṃ vutte saṅgāravo brāhmaṇo bhagavantaṃ etadavoca – ''abhikkantaṃ, bho gotama…pe… upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gata''nti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Abhayasuttaṃ

237. Evaṃ me sutaṃ – ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā rājagahe viharati gijjhakūṭe pabbate. Atha kho abhayo rājakumāro yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho abhayo rājakumāro bhagavantaṃ etadavoca – ''pūraṇo, bhante, kassapo evamāha – 'natthi hetu, natthi paccayo aññāṇāya adassanāya. Ahetu, appaccayo [appaccayā (sī.), appaccayaṃ (?)] aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ hoti. Natthi hetu, natthi paccayo ñāṇāya dassanāya. Ahetu, appaccayo ñāṇaṃ dassanaṃ hotī'ti. Idha bhagavā kimāhā''ti? ''Atthi, rājakumāra, hetu, atthi paccayo aññāṇāya adassanāya. Sahetu, sappaccayo [sappaccayā (sī.), sappaccayaṃ (?)] aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ hoti. Atthi, rājakumāra, hetu, atthi paccayo ñāṇāya dassanāya. Sahetu, sappaccayo ñāṇaṃ dassanaṃ hotī''ti.

''Katamo pana, bhante, hetu, katamo paccayo aññāṇāya adassanāya? Kathaṃ sahetu, sappaccayo aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ hotī''ti? ''Yasmiṃ kho, rājakumāra, samaye kāmarāgapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati kāmarāgaparetena, uppannassa ca kāmarāgassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ na jānāti na passati – ayampi kho, rājakumāra, hetu, ayaṃ paccayo aññāṇāya adassanāya. Evampi sahetu sappaccayo aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ hoti.

''Puna caparaṃ, rājakumāra, yasmiṃ samaye byāpādapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati byāpādaparetena…pe… thinamiddhapariyuṭṭhitena… uddhaccakukkuccapariyuṭṭhitena… vicikicchāpariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati vicikicchāparetena, uppannāya ca vicikicchāya nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ na jānāti na passati – ayampi kho, rājakumāra, hetu, ayaṃ paccayo aññāṇāya adassanāya. Evampi sahetu sappaccayo aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ hotī''ti.

‘‘Ko nāmāyaṃ, bhante, dhammapariyāyo’’ti? ‘‘Nīvaraṇā nāmete, rājakumārā’’ti. ‘‘Taggha, bhagavā, nīvaraṇā; taggha, sugata, nīvaraṇā! Ekamekenapi kho, bhante, nīvaraṇena abhibhūto yathābhūtaṃ na jāneyya na passeyya, ko pana vādo pañcahi nīvaraṇehi?

‘‘Katamo pana, bhante, hetu, katamo paccayo ñāṇāya dassanāya? Kathaṃ sahetu, sappaccayo ñāṇaṃ dassanaṃ hotī’’ti? ‘‘Idha, rājakumāra, bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. So satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvitena cittena yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passati – ayampi kho, rājakumāra, hetu, ayaṃ paccayo ñāṇāya dassanāya. Evampi sahetu, sappaccayo ñāṇaṃ dassanaṃ hoti.

‘‘Puna caparaṃ, rājakumāra, bhikkhu…pe… upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. So upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvitena cittena yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passati – ayampi kho, rājakumāra, hetu, ayaṃ paccayo ñāṇāya dassanāya. Evaṃ sahetu, sappaccayo ñāṇaṃ dassanaṃ hotī’’ti.

‘‘Ko nāmāyaṃ, bhante, dhammapariyāyo’’ti? ‘‘Bojjhaṅgā nāmete, rājakumārā’’ti. ‘‘Taggha, bhagavā, bojjhaṅgā; taggha, sugata, bojjhaṅgā! Ekamekenapi kho, bhante, bojjhaṅgena samannāgato yathābhūtaṃ jāneyya passeyya, ko pana vādo sattahi bojjhaṅgehi? Yopi me, bhante, gijjhakūṭaṃ pabbataṃ ārohantassa kāyakilamatho cittakilamatho, sopi me paṭippassaddho, dhammo ca me abhisamito’’ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

Sākacchavaggo chaṭṭho.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Āhārā pariyāyamaggi, mettaṃ saṅgāravena ca;
Abhayo pucchito pañhaṃ, gijjhakūṭamhi pabbateti.

7. Ānāpānavaggo

1. Aṭṭhikamahapphalasuttaṃ

238. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ‘‘Aṭṭhikasaññā, bhikkhave, bhāvitā bahulīkatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā. Kathaṃ bhāvitā ca, bhikkhave, aṭṭhikasaññā kathaṃ bahulīkatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu aṭṭhikasaññāsahagataṃ satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ…pe… aṭṭhikasaññāsahagataṃ upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho, bhikkhave, aṭṭhikasaññā evaṃ bahulīkatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā’’ti.

Aññataraphalasuttaṃ

‘‘Aṭṭhikasaññāya, bhikkhave, bhāvitāya bahulīkatāya dvinnaṃ phalānaṃ aññataraṃ phalaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ – diṭṭheva dhamme aññā, sati vā upādisese anāgāmitā. Kathaṃ bhāvitāya ca kho, bhikkhave, aṭṭhikasaññāya kathaṃ bahulīkatāya dvinnaṃ phalānaṃ aññataraṃ phalaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ – diṭṭheva dhamme aññā, sati vā upādisese anāgāmitā? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu aṭṭhikasaññāsahagataṃ satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti…pe… aṭṭhikasaññāsahagataṃ upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ bhāvitāya kho, bhikkhave, aṭṭhikasaññāya evaṃ bahulīkatāya dvinnaṃ phalānaṃ aññataraṃ phalaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ – diṭṭheva dhamme aññā, sati vā upādisese anāgāmitā’’ti.

Mahatthasuttaṃ

‘‘Aṭṭhikasaññā, bhikkhave, bhāvitā bahulīkatā mahato atthāya saṃvattati. Kathaṃ bhāvitā ca, bhikkhave, aṭṭhikasaññā kathaṃ bahulīkatā mahato atthāya saṃvattati? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu aṭṭhikasaññāsahagataṃ satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti…pe… aṭṭhikasaññāsahagataṃ upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho, bhikkhave, aṭṭhikasaññā evaṃ bahulīkatā mahato atthāya saṃvattatī’’ti.

Yogakkhemasuttaṃ

‘‘Aṭṭhikasaññā, bhikkhave, bhāvitā bahulīkatā mahato yogakkhemāya saṃvattati. Kathaṃ bhāvitā ca, bhikkhave, aṭṭhikasaññā kathaṃ bahulīkatā mahato yogakkhemāya saṃvattati? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu aṭṭhikasaññāsahagataṃ satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti…pe… aṭṭhikasaññāsahagataṃ upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho, bhikkhave, aṭṭhikasaññā evaṃ bahulīkatā mahato yogakkhemāya saṃvattatī’’ti.

Saṃvegasuttaṃ

‘‘Aṭṭhikasaññā, bhikkhave, bhāvitā bahulīkatā mahato saṃvegāya saṃvattati. Kathaṃ bhāvitā ca, bhikkhave, aṭṭhikasaññā kathaṃ bahulīkatā mahato saṃvegāya saṃvattati? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu aṭṭhikasaññāsahagataṃ satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti…pe… aṭṭhikasaññāsahagataṃ upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho, bhikkhave, aṭṭhikasaññā evaṃ bahulīkatā mahato saṃvegāya saṃvattatī’’ti.

Phāsuvihārasuttaṃ

‘‘Aṭṭhikasaññā, bhikkhave, bhāvitā bahulīkatā mahato phāsuvihārāya saṃvattati. Kathaṃ bhāvitā ca, bhikkhave, aṭṭhikasaññā kathaṃ bahulīkatā mahato phāsuvihārāya saṃvattati? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu aṭṭhikasaññāsahagataṃ satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti…pe… aṭṭhikasaññāsahagataṃ upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho, bhikkhave, aṭṭhikasaññā evaṃ bahulīkatā mahato phāsuvihārāya saṃvattatī’’ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Puḷavakasuttaṃ

239. ‘‘Puḷavakasaññā [puḷuvakasaññā (ka.)], bhikkhave, bhāvitā…pe… dutiyaṃ.

3. Vinīlakasuttaṃ

240. ‘‘Vinīlakasaññā, bhikkhave…pe… tatiyaṃ.

4. Vicchiddakasuttaṃ

241. ‘‘Vicchiddakasaññā, bhikkhave…pe… catutthaṃ.

5. Uddhumātakasuttaṃ

242. ‘‘Uddhumātakasaññā, bhikkhave…pe… pañcamaṃ.

6. Mettāsuttaṃ

243. ‘‘Mettā, bhikkhave, bhāvitā…pe… chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Karuṇāsuttaṃ

244. ‘‘Karuṇā, bhikkhave, bhāvitā…pe… sattamaṃ.

8. Muditāsuttaṃ

245. ‘‘Muditā, bhikkhave, bhāvitā…pe… aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Upekkhāsuttaṃ

246. ‘‘Upekkhā, bhikkhave, bhāvitā…pe… navamaṃ.

10. Ānāpānasuttaṃ

247. ‘‘Ānāpānassati, bhikkhave, bhāvitā…pe… dasamaṃ.

Ānāpānavaggo sattamo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Aṭṭhikapuḷavakaṃ vinīlakaṃ, vicchiddakaṃ uddhumātena pañcamaṃ;
Mettā karuṇā muditā upekkhā, ānāpānena te dasāti.

8. Nirodhavaggo

1. Asubhasuttaṃ

248. ‘‘Asubhasaññā, bhikkhave…pe… paṭhamaṃ.

2. Maraṇasuttaṃ

249. ‘‘Maraṇasaññā, bhikkhave…pe… dutiyaṃ.

3. Āhārepaṭikūlasuttaṃ

250. ‘‘Āhāre paṭikūlasaññā, bhikkhave…pe… tatiyaṃ.

4. Anabhiratisuttaṃ

251. ‘‘Sabbaloke anabhiratisaññā, bhikkhave…pe… catutthaṃ.

5. Aniccasuttaṃ

252. ‘‘Aniccasaññā, bhikkhave…pe… pañcamaṃ.

6. Dukkhasuttaṃ

253. ‘‘Anicce dukkhasaññā, bhikkhave…pe… chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Anattasuttaṃ

254. ‘‘Dukkhe anattasaññā, bhikkhave…pe… sattamaṃ.

8. Pahānasuttaṃ

255. ‘‘Pahānasaññā, bhikkhave…pe… aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Virāgasuttaṃ

256. ‘‘Virāgasaññā, bhikkhave…pe… navamaṃ.

10. Nirodhasuttaṃ

257. ‘‘Nirodhasaññā, bhikkhave, bhāvitā bahulīkatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā. Kathaṃ bhāvitā ca, bhikkhave, nirodhasaññā kathaṃ bahulīkatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu nirodhasaññāsahagataṃ satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti…pe… nirodhasaññāsahagataṃ upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho, bhikkhave, nirodhasaññā evaṃ bahulīkatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsāti.

‘‘Nirodhasaññāya, bhikkhave, bhāvitāya bahulīkatāya dvinnaṃ phalānaṃ aññataraṃ phalaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ – diṭṭheva dhamme aññā, sati vā upādisese anāgāmitā. Kathaṃ bhāvitāya, bhikkhave, nirodhasaññāya kathaṃ bahulīkatāya dvinnaṃ phalānaṃ aññataraṃ phalaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ – diṭṭheva dhamme aññā, sati vā upādisese anāgāmitā? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu nirodhasaññāsahagataṃ satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti…pe… nirodhasaññāsahagataṃ upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ bhāvitāya kho, bhikkhave, nirodhasaññāya evaṃ bahulīkatāya dvinnaṃ phalānaṃ aññataraṃ phalaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ – diṭṭheva dhamme aññā, sati vā upādisese anāgāmitā’’ti.

‘‘Nirodhasaññā, bhikkhave, bhāvitā bahulīkatā mahato atthāya saṃvattati, mahato yogakkhemāya saṃvattati, mahato saṃvegāya saṃvattati, mahato phāsuvihārāya saṃvattati. Kathaṃ bhāvitā ca, bhikkhave, nirodhasaññā kathaṃ bahulīkatā mahato atthāya saṃvattati, mahato yogakkhemāya saṃvattati, mahato saṃvegāya saṃvattati, mahato phāsuvihārāya saṃvattati? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu nirodhasaññāsahagataṃ satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti…pe… nirodhasaññāsahagataṃ upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho, bhikkhave, nirodhasaññā evaṃ bahulīkatā mahato atthāya saṃvattati, mahato yogakkhemāya saṃvattati, mahato saṃvegāya saṃvattati, mahato phāsuvihārāya saṃvattatī’’ti. Dasamaṃ.

Nirodhavaggo aṭṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Asubhamaraṇaāhāre, paṭikūlaanabhiratena [paṭikūlena ca sabbaloke (syā.)];
Aniccadukkhaanattapahānaṃ, virāganirodhena te dasāti.

9. Gaṅgāpeyyālavaggo

1-12. Gaṅgānadīādisuttaṃ

258-269. ‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, gaṅgā nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu satta bojjhaṅge bhāvento satta bojjhaṅge bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu satta bojjhaṅge bhāvento satta bojjhaṅge bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti…pe… upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ…pe… evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu satta bojjhaṅge bhāvento satta bojjhaṅge bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro’’ti. (Yāva esanā pāḷi vitthāretabbā).

Gaṅgāpeyyālavaggo navamo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Cha pācīnato ninnā, cha ninnā ca samuddato;
Dvete cha dvādasa honti, vaggo tena pavuccatīti.

10. Appamādavaggo

1-10. Tathāgatādisuttaṃ

270. ‘‘Yāvatā, bhikkhave, sattā apadā vā dvipadā vā catuppadā vā bahuppadā vāti vitthāretabbaṃ.

Appamādavaggo dasamo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Tathāgataṃ padaṃ kūṭaṃ, mūlaṃ sārena vassikaṃ;
Rājā candimasūriyā ca, vatthena dasamaṃ padanti.

(Appamādavaggo bojjhaṅgasaṃyuttassa bojjhaṅgavasena vitthāretabbā).

11. Balakaraṇīyavaggo

1-12. Balādisuttaṃ

280. ‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ye keci balakaraṇīyā kammantā karīyanti…pe….

Balakaraṇīyavaggo ekādasamo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Balaṃ bījañca nāgo ca, rukkho kumbhena sūkiyā;
Ākāsena ca dve meghā, nāvā āgantukā nadīti.

(Balakaraṇīyavaggo bojjhaṅgasaṃyuttassa bojjhaṅgavasena vitthāretabbā).

12. Esanāvaggo

1-10. Esanādisuttaṃ

292. ‘‘Tisso imā, bhikkhave, esanā. Katamā tisso? Kāmesanā, bhavesanā, brahmacariyesanāti vitthāretabbaṃ.

Esanāvaggo dvādasamo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Esanā vidhā āsavo, bhavo ca dukkhatā tisso;
Khilaṃ malañca nīgho ca, vedanā taṇhā tasināya cāti.

(Bojjhaṅgasaṃyuttassa esanāpeyyālaṃ vivekanissitato vitthāretabbaṃ).

13. Oghavaggo

1-8. Oghādisuttaṃ

302. ‘‘Cattārome bhikkhave, oghā. Katame cattāro? Kāmogho, bhavogho, diṭṭhogho, avijjoghoti vitthāretabbaṃ.

10. Uddhambhāgiyasuttaṃ

311. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ‘‘Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, uddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni. Katamāni pañca? Rūparāgo, arūparāgo, māno, uddhaccaṃ, avijjā – imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ uddhambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya satta bojjhaṅgā bhāvetabbā. Katame satta? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ…pe… upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti rāgavinayapariyosānaṃ dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapariyosānaṃ… amatogadhaṃ amataparāyanaṃ amatapariyosānaṃ… nibbānaninnaṃ nibbānapoṇaṃ nibbānapabbhāraṃ. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu pañcannaṃ uddhambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya ime satta bojjhaṅgā bhāvetabbā’’ti. Dasamaṃ.

Oghavaggo terasamo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Ogho yogo upādānaṃ, ganthā anusayena ca;
Kāmaguṇā nīvaraṇā, khandhā oruddhambhāgiyānīti.

14. Punagaṅgāpeyyālavaggo

312-323 Punagaṅgānadīādisuttaṃ

Vaggo cuddasamo.

Uddānaṃ –

Cha pācīnato ninnā, cha ninnā ca samuddato;
Dvete cha dvādasa honti, vaggo tena pavuccatīti.

(Bojjhaṅgasaṃyuttassa gaṅgāpeyyālaṃ rāgavasena vitthāretabbaṃ).

15. Punaappamādavaggo

324-333 **Tathāgatādisuttaṃ**

Pannarasamo.

Uddānaṃ –

Tathāgataṃ padaṃ kūṭaṃ, mūlaṃ sārena vassikaṃ;
Rājā candimasūriyā ca, vatthena dasamaṃ padanti.

(Appamādavaggo rāgavasena vitthāretabbo).

16. Punabalakaraṇīyavaggo

334-345 **Punabalādisuttaṃ**

Soḷasamo.

Uddānaṃ –

Balaṃ bījañca nāgo ca, rukkho kumbhena sūkiyā;
Ākāsena ca dve meghā, nāvā āgantukā nadīti.

(Bojjhaṅgasaṃyuttassa balakaraṇīyavaggo rāgavasena vitthāretabbo).

17. Punaesanāvaggo

346-356 **Punaesanādisuttaṃ**

Punaesanāvaggo sattarasamo.

Uddānaṃ –

Esanā vidhā āsavo, bhavo ca dukkhatā tisso;
Khilaṃ malañca nīgho ca, vedanātaṇhā tasināya cāti.

18. Punaoghavaggo

357-366 **Punaoghādisuttaṃ**

Bojjhaṅgasaṃyutassa punaoghavaggo aṭṭhārasamo.

Uddānaṃ –

Ogho yogo upādānaṃ, ganthā anusayena ca;
Kāmaguṇā nīvaraṇā, khandhā oruddhambhāgiyānīti.

(Rāgavinayapariyosāna-dosavinayapariyosāna-mohavinayapariyosānavaggo vitthāretabbo). (Yadapi maggasaṃyuttaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ, tadapi bojjhaṅgasaṃyuttaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ).

Bojjhaṅgasaṃyuttaṃ dutiyaṃ.

3. Satipaṭṭhānasaṃyuttaṃ

1. Ambapālivaggo

1. Ambapālisuttaṃ

367. Evaṃ me sutaṃ – ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā vesāliyaṃ viharati ambapālivane. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi – ‘‘bhikkhavo’’ti. ‘‘Bhadante’’ti te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosuṃ. Bhagavā etadavoca –

‘‘Ekāyano ayaṃ, bhikkhave, maggo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā sokaparidevānaṃ samatikkamāya dukkhadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamāya ñāyassa adhigamāya nibbānassa sacchikiriyāya, yadidaṃ – cattāro satipaṭṭhānā. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; citte cittānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Ekāyano ayaṃ, bhikkhave, maggo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā sokaparidevānaṃ samatikkamāya dukkhadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamāya ñāyassa adhigamāya nibbānassa sacchikiriyāya, yadidaṃ – cattāro satipaṭṭhānā’’ti.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandunti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Satisuttaṃ

368. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā vesāliyaṃ viharati ambapālivane. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi – ‘‘bhikkhavo’’ti. ‘‘Bhadante’’ti te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosuṃ. Bhagavā etadavoca –

‘‘Sato, bhikkhave, bhikkhu vihareyya sampajāno. Ayaṃ vo amhākaṃ anusāsanī. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sato hoti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu…pe… citte…pe… dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sato hoti.

‘‘Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sampajāno hoti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu abhikkante paṭikkante sampajānakārī hoti, ālokite vilokite sampajānakārī hoti, samiñjite pasārite sampajānakārī hoti, saṅghāṭipattacīvaradhāraṇe sampajānakārī hoti, asite pīte khāyite sāyite sampajānakārī hoti, uccārapassāvakamme sampajānakārī hoti, gate ṭhite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsite tuṇhībhāve sampajānakārī hoti. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sampajānakārī hoti. Sato, bhikkhave, bhikkhu vihareyya sampajāno. Ayaṃ vo amhākaṃ anusāsanī’’ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Bhikkhusuttaṃ

369. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvatthiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etadavoca – ‘‘sādhu me, bhante, bhagavā

saṃkhittena dhammaṃ desetu, yamahaṃ bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto vihareyya''nti. ''Evameva panidhekacce moghapurisā mañceva [mameva (sī.)] ajjhesanti, dhamme ca bhāsite mameva anubandhitabbaṃ maññantī''ti. ''Desetu me, bhante, bhagavā saṃkhittena dhammaṃ, desetu sugato saṃkhittena dhammaṃ. Appeva nāmāhaṃ bhagavato bhāsitassa atthaṃ jāneyyaṃ, appeva nāmāhaṃ bhagavato bhāsitassa dāyādo assa''nti. ''Tasmātiha tvaṃ, bhikkhu, ādimeva visodhehi kusalesu dhammesu. Ko cādi kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ? Sīlañca suvisuddhaṃ, diṭṭhi ca ujukā. Yato kho te, bhikkhu, sīlañca suvisuddhaṃ bhavissati diṭṭhi ca ujukā, tato tvaṃ, bhikkhu, sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya cattāro satipaṭṭhāne tividhena bhāveyyāsi.

Katame cattāro? Idha tvaṃ, bhikkhu, ajjhattaṃ vā kāye kāyānupassī viharāhi ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; bahiddhā vā kāye kāyānupassī viharāhi ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; ajjhattabahiddhā vā kāye kāyānupassī viharāhi ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Ajjhattaṃ vā vedanāsu…pe… bahiddhā vā vedanāsu…pe… ajjhattabahiddhā vā vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharāhi ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Ajjhattaṃ vā citte…pe… bahiddhā vā citte…pe… ajjhattabahiddhā vā citte cittānupassī viharāhi ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Ajjhattaṃ vā dhammesu…pe… bahiddhā vā dhammesu…pe… ajjhattabahiddhā vā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharāhi ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Yato kho tvaṃ, bhikkhu, sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya ime cattāro satipaṭṭhāne evaṃ tividhena bhāvessasi, tato tuyhaṃ, bhikkhu, yā ratti vā divaso vā āgamissati vuddhiyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu, no parihānī''ti.

Atha kho so bhikkhu bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā uṭṭhāyāsanā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Atha kho so bhikkhu eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto nacirasseva – yassatthāya kulaputtā sammadeva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti, tadanuttaraṃ – brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. ''Khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā''ti abbhaññāsi. Aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahataṃ ahosīti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Sālasuttaṃ

370. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā kosalesu viharati sālāya brāhmaṇagāme. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi…pe… etadavoca –

''Ye te, bhikkhave, bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ, te vo, bhikkhave, bhikkhū catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvanāya samādapetabbā nivesetabbā patiṭṭhāpetabbā. Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Etha tumhe, āvuso, kāye kāyānupassino viharatha ātāpino sampajānā ekodibhūtā vippasannacittā samāhitā ekaggacittā, kāyassa yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇāya; vedanāsu vedanānupassino viharatha ātāpino sampajānā ekodibhūtā vippasannacittā samāhitā ekaggacittā, vedanānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇāya; citte cittānupassino viharatha ātāpino sampajānā ekodibhūtā vippasannacittā samāhitā ekaggacittā, cittassa yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇāya; dhammesu dhammānupassino viharatha ātāpino sampajānā ekodibhūtā vippasannacittā samāhitā ekaggacittā, dhammānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇāya. Yepi te, bhikkhave, bhikkhū sekhā appattamānasā anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ patthayamānā viharanti, tepi kāye kāyānupassino viharanti ātāpino sampajānā ekodibhūtā vippasannacittā samāhitā ekaggacittā, kāyassa pariññāya; vedanāsu vedanānupassino viharanti ātāpino sampajānā ekodibhūtā vippasannacittā samāhitā ekaggacittā, vedanānaṃ pariññāya; citte cittānupassino viharanti ātāpino sampajānā ekodibhūtā vippasannacittā samāhitā ekaggacittā, cittassa pariññāya; dhammesu dhammānupassino viharanti ātāpino sampajānā ekodibhūtā vippasannacittā samāhitā ekaggacittā, dhammānaṃ pariññāya.

''Yepi te, bhikkhave, bhikkhū arahanto khīṇāsavā vusitavanto katakaraṇīyā ohitabhārā anuppattasadatthā parikkhīṇabhavasaṃyojanā sammadaññā vimuttā, tepi kāye kāyānupassino viharanti ātāpino sampajānā ekodibhūtā vippasannacittā samāhitā ekaggacittā, kāyena visaṃyuttā; vedanāsu

vedanānupassino viharanti ātāpino sampajānā ekodibhūtā vippasannacittā samāhitā ekaggacittā, vedanāhi visaṃyuttā; citte cittānupassino viharanti ātāpino sampajānā ekodibhūtā vippasannacittā samāhitā ekaggacittā, cittena visaṃyuttā; dhammesu dhammānupassino viharanti ātāpino sampajānā ekodibhūtā vippasannacittā samāhitā ekaggacittā, dhammehi visaṃyuttā.

‘‘Yepi te, bhikkhave, bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ, te vo, bhikkhave, bhikkhū imesaṃ catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvanāya samādapetabbā nivesetabbā patiṭṭhāpetabbā’’ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Akusalarāsisuttaṃ

371. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Tatra kho bhagavā etadavoca – ‘‘‘akusalarāsī’ti, bhikkhave, vadamāno pañca nīvaraṇe sammā vadamāno vadeyya. Kevalo hāyaṃ, bhikkhave, akusalarāsi, yadidaṃ – pañca nīvaraṇā. Katame pañca? Kāmacchandanīvaraṇaṃ, byāpādanīvaraṇaṃ, thinamiddhanīvaraṇaṃ, uddhaccakukkuccanīvaraṇaṃ, vicikicchānīvaraṇaṃ. ‘Akusalarāsī’ti, bhikkhave, vadamāno ime pañca nīvaraṇe sammā vadamāno vadeyya. Kevalo hāyaṃ, bhikkhave, akusalarāsi, yadidaṃ – pañca nīvaraṇā.

‘‘‘Kusalarāsī’ti, bhikkhave, vadamāno cattāro satipaṭṭhāne sammā vadamāno vadeyya. Kevalo hāyaṃ, bhikkhave, kusalarāsi, yadidaṃ – cattāro satipaṭṭhānā. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu…pe… citte…pe… dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. ‘Kusalarāsī’ti, bhikkhave, vadamāno ime cattāro satipaṭṭhāne sammā vadamāno vadeyya. Kevalo hāyaṃ, bhikkhave, kusalarāsi, yadidaṃ – cattāro satipaṭṭhānā’’ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Sakuṇagghisuttaṃ

372. ‘‘Bhūtapubbaṃ, bhikkhave, sakuṇagghi lāpaṃ sakuṇaṃ sahasā ajjhappattā aggahesi. Atha kho, bhikkhave, lāpo sakuṇo sakuṇagghiyā hariyamāno evaṃ paridevasi – ‘mayamevamha [mayamevāmha (ka.)] alakkhikā, mayaṃ appapuññā, ye mayaṃ agocare carimha paravisaye. Sacejja mayaṃ gocare careyyāma sake pettike visaye, na myāyaṃ [na cāyaṃ (sī.)], sakuṇagghi, alaṃ abhavissa, yadidaṃ – yuddhāyā’ti. ‘Ko pana te, lāpa, gocaro sako pettiko visayo’ti? ‘Yadidaṃ – naṅgalakaṭṭhakaraṇaṃ leḍḍuṭṭhāna’’’nti. ‘‘Atha kho, bhikkhave, sakuṇagghi sake bale apatthaddhā sake bale asaṃvadamānā [avacamānā (sī.)] lāpaṃ sakuṇaṃ pamuñci – ‘gaccha kho tvaṃ, lāpa, tatrapi me gantvā na mokkhasī’’’ti.

‘‘Atha kho, bhikkhave, lāpo sakuṇo naṅgalakaṭṭhakaraṇaṃ leḍḍuṭṭhānaṃ gantvā mahantaṃ leḍḍuṃ abhiruhitvā sakuṇagghiṃ vadamāno aṭṭhāsi – ‘ehi kho dāni me, sakuṇagghi, ehi kho dāni me, sakuṇagghī’ti. Atha kho sā, bhikkhave, sakuṇagghi sake bale apatthaddhā sake bale asaṃvadamānā ubho pakkhe sannayha [sandhāya (sī. syā.)] lāpaṃ sakuṇaṃ sahasā ajjhappattā. Yadā kho, bhikkhave, aññāsi lāpo sakuṇo ‘bahuāgato kho myāyaṃ sakuṇagghī’ti, atha tasseva leḍḍussa antaraṃ paccupādi. Atha kho, bhikkhave, sakuṇagghi tattheva uraṃ paccatāḷesi. Evañhi taṃ [evaṃ hetaṃ (sī.)], bhikkhave, hoti yo agocare carati paravisaye.

‘‘Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, mā agocare carittha paravisaye. Agocare, bhikkhave, carataṃ paravisaye lacchati māro otāraṃ, lacchati māro ārammaṇaṃ. Ko ca, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno agocaro paravisayo? Yadidaṃ – pañca kāmaguṇā. Katame pañca? Cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasaṃhitā rajanīyā, sotaviññeyyā saddā…pe… ghānaviññeyyā gandhā… jivhāviññeyyā rasā… kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasaṃhitā rajanīyā – ayaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno agocaro paravisayo.

‘‘Gocare, bhikkhave, caratha sake pettike visaye. Gocare, bhikkhave, carataṃ sake pettike visaye

na lacchati māro otāraṃ, na lacchati māro ārammaṇaṃ. Ko ca, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno gocaro sako pettiko visayo? Yadidaṃ – cattāro satipaṭṭhānā. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu…pe… citte…pe… dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ – ayaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno gocaro sako pettiko visayo''ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Makkaṭasuttaṃ

373. ''Atthi, bhikkhave, himavato pabbatarājassa duggā visamā desā, yattha neva makkaṭānaṃ cārī na manussānaṃ. Atthi, bhikkhave, himavato pabbatarājassa duggā visamā desā, yattha makkaṭānañhi kho cārī, na manussānaṃ. Atthi, bhikkhave, himavato pabbatarājassa samā bhūmibhāgā ramaṇīyā, yattha makkaṭānañceva cārī manussānañca. Tatra, bhikkhave, luddā makkaṭavīthīsu lepaṃ oḍḍenti makkaṭānaṃ bādhanāya.

''Tatra, bhikkhave, ye te makkaṭā abālajātikā alolajātikā, te taṃ lepaṃ disvā ārakā parivajjanti. Yo pana so hoti makkaṭo bālajātiko lolajātiko, so taṃ lepaṃ upasaṅkamitvā hatthena gaṇhāti. So tattha bajjhati. 'Hatthaṃ mocessāmī'ti dutiyena hatthena gaṇhāti. So tattha bajjhati. 'Ubho hatthe mocessāmī'ti pādena gaṇhāti. So tattha bajjhati. 'Ubho hatthe mocessāmi pādañcā'ti dutiyena pādena gaṇhāti. So tattha bajjhati. 'Ubho hatthe mocessāmi pāde cā'ti tuṇḍena gaṇhāti. So tattha bajjhati. Evañhi so, bhikkhave, makkaṭo pañcoḍḍito thunaṃ seti anayaṃ āpanno byasanaṃ āpanno yathākāmakaraṇīyo luddassa. Tamenaṃ, bhikkhave, luddo vijjhitvā tasmiṃyeva kaṭṭhakataṅgāre [tasmiṃyeva makkaṭaṃ uddharitvā (sī. syā.)] avassajjetvā yena kāmaṃ pakkamati. Evaṃ so taṃ, bhikkhave, hoti yo agocare carati paravisaye.

''Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, mā agocare carittha paravisaye. Agocare, bhikkhave, carataṃ paravisaye lacchati māro otāraṃ, lacchati māro ārammaṇaṃ. Ko ca, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno agocaro paravisayo? Yadidaṃ – pañca kāmaguṇā. Katame pañca? Cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasaṃhitā rajanīyā, sotaviññeyyā saddā…pe… ghānaviññeyyā gandhā… jivhāviññeyyā rasā… kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasaṃhitā rajanīyā. Ayaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno agocaro paravisayo.

''Gocare, bhikkhave, caratha sake pettike visaye. Gocare, bhikkhave, carataṃ sake pettike visaye na lacchati māro otāraṃ, na lacchati māro ārammaṇaṃ. Ko ca, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno gocaro sako pettiko visayo? Yadidaṃ – cattāro satipaṭṭhānā. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu…pe… citte…pe… dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Ayaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno gocaro sako pettiko visayo''ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Sūdasuttaṃ

374. ''Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, bālo abyatto akusalo sūdo rājānaṃ vā rājamahāmattaṃ vā [rājamahāmattānaṃ vā (sī.)] nānaccayehi sūpehi paccupaṭṭhito assa – ambilaggehipi, tittakaggehipi, kaṭukaggehipi, madhuraggehipi, khārikehipi, akhārikehipi, loṇikehipi, aloṇikehipi.

''Sa kho so, bhikkhave, bālo abyatto akusalo sūdo sakassa bhattu nimittaṃ na uggaṇhāti – 'idaṃ vā me ajja bhattu sūpeyyaṃ ruccati, imassa vā abhiharati, imassa vā bahuṃ gaṇhāti, imassa vā vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati. Ambilaggaṃ vā me ajja bhattu sūpeyyaṃ ruccati, ambilaggassa vā abhiharati, ambilaggassa vā bahuṃ gaṇhāti, ambilaggassa vā vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati. Tittakaggaṃ vā me ajja… kaṭukaggaṃ vā me ajja… madhuraggaṃ vā me ajja… khārikaṃ vā me ajja… akhārikaṃ vā me ajja… loṇikaṃ vā me ajja… aloṇikaṃ vā me ajja bhattu sūpeyyaṃ ruccati, aloṇikassa vā abhiharati, aloṇikassa vā bahuṃ gaṇhāti, aloṇikassa vā vaṇṇaṃ bhāsatī'''ti.

‘‘Sa kho so, bhikkhave, bālo abyatto akusalo sūdo na ceva lābhī hoti acchādanassa, na lābhī vetanassa, na lābhī abhihārānaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu? Tathā hi so, bhikkhave, bālo abyatto akusalo sūdo sakassa bhattu nimittaṃ na uggaṇhāti. Evameva kho, bhikkhave, idhekacco bālo abyatto akusalo bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Tassa kāye kāyānupassino viharato cittaṃ na samādhiyati, upakkilesā na pahīyanti. So taṃ nimittaṃ na uggaṇhāti. Vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati…pe… citte cittānupassī viharati …pe… dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Tassa dhammesu dhammānupassino viharato cittaṃ na samādhiyati, upakkilesā na pahīyanti. So taṃ nimittaṃ na uggaṇhāti.

‘‘Sa kho so, bhikkhave, bālo abyatto akusalo bhikkhu na ceva lābhī hoti diṭṭheva dhamme sukhavihārānaṃ, na lābhī satisampajaññassa. Taṃ kissa hetu? Tathā hi so, bhikkhave, bālo abyatto akusalo bhikkhu sakassa cittassa nimittaṃ na uggaṇhāti.

‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, paṇḍito byatto kusalo sūdo rājānaṃ vā rājamahāmattaṃ vā nānaccayehi sūpehi paccupaṭṭhito assa – ambilaggehipi, tittakaggehipi, kaṭukaggehipi, madhuraggehipi, khārikehipi, akhārikehipi, loṇikehipi, aloṇikehipi.

‘‘Sa kho so, bhikkhave, paṇḍito byatto kusalo sūdo sakassa bhattu nimittaṃ uggaṇhāti – ‘idaṃ vā me ajja bhattu sūpeyyaṃ ruccati, imassa vā abhiharati, imassa vā bahuṃ gaṇhāti, imassa vā vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati. Ambilaggaṃ vā me ajja bhattu sūpeyyaṃ ruccati, ambilaggassa vā abhiharati, ambilaggassa vā bahuṃ gaṇhāti, ambilaggassa vā vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati. Tittakaggaṃ vā me ajja… kaṭukaggaṃ vā me ajja… madhuraggaṃ vā me ajja… khārikaṃ vā me ajja… akhārikaṃ vā me ajja… loṇikaṃ vā me ajja… aloṇikaṃ vā me ajja bhattu sūpeyyaṃ ruccati, aloṇikassa vā abhiharati, aloṇikassa vā bahuṃ gaṇhāti, aloṇikassa vā vaṇṇaṃ bhāsatī’’’ti.

‘‘Sa kho so, bhikkhave, paṇḍito byatto kusalo sūdo lābhī ceva hoti acchādanassa, lābhī vetanassa, lābhī abhihārānaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu? Tathā hi so, bhikkhave, paṇḍito byatto kusalo sūdo sakassa bhattu nimittaṃ uggaṇhāti. Evameva kho, bhikkhave, idhekacco paṇḍito byatto kusalo bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Tassa kāye kāyānupassino viharato cittaṃ samādhiyati, upakkilesā pahīyanti. So taṃ nimittaṃ uggaṇhāti. Vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati…pe… citte cittānupassī viharati…pe… dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Tassa dhammesu dhammānupassino viharato cittaṃ samādhiyati, upakkilesā pahīyanti. So taṃ nimittaṃ uggaṇhāti.

‘‘Sa kho so, bhikkhave, paṇḍito byatto kusalo bhikkhu lābhī ceva hoti diṭṭheva dhamme sukhavihārānaṃ, lābhī hoti satisampajaññassa. Taṃ kissa hetu? Tathā hi so, bhikkhave, paṇḍito byatto kusalo bhikkhu sakassa cittassa nimittaṃ uggaṇhātī’’ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Gilānasuttaṃ

375. Evaṃ me sutaṃ – ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā vesāliyaṃ viharati veḷuvagāmake [beluvagāmake (sī. syā. kaṃ. pī.)]. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi – ‘‘etha tumhe, bhikkhave, samantā vesāliyā yathāmittaṃ yathāsandiṭṭhaṃ yathāsambhattaṃ vassaṃ upetha. Idhevāhaṃ veḷuvagāmake vassaṃ upagacchāmī’’ti. ‘‘Evaṃ, bhante’’ti kho te bhikkhū bhagavato paṭissutvā samantā vesāliyā yathāmittaṃ yathāsandiṭṭhaṃ yathāsambhattaṃ vassaṃ upagacchuṃ. Bhagavā pana tattheva veḷuvagāmake vassaṃ upagacchi [upagañchi (sī. pī.)].

Atha kho bhagavato vassūpagatassa kharo ābādho uppajji, bāḷhā vedanā vattanti māraṇantikā. Tatra sudaṃ bhagavā sato sampajāno adhivāsesi avihaññamāno. Atha kho bhagavato etadahosi – ‘‘na kho me taṃ patirūpaṃ, yohaṃ anāmantetvā upaṭṭhāke anapaloketvā bhikkhusaṅghaṃ parinibbāyeyyaṃ.

Yaṃnūnāhaṃ imaṃ ābādhaṃ vīriyena paṭipaṇāmetvā jīvitasaṅkhāraṃ adhiṭṭhāya vihareyya''nti. Atha kho bhagavā taṃ ābādhaṃ vīriyena paṭipaṇāmetvā jīvitasaṅkhāraṃ adhiṭṭhāya vihāsi. (Atha kho bhagavato so ābādho paṭippassambhi) [( ) dī. ni. 2.164 dissati].

Atha kho bhagavā gilānā vuṭṭhito [gilānavuṭṭhito (saddanīti)] aciravuṭṭhito gelaññā vihārā nikkhamitvā vihārapacchāyāyaṃ [vihārapacchāchāyāyaṃ (bahūsu)] paññatte āsane nisīdi. Atha kho āyasmā ānando yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā ānando bhagavantaṃ etadavoca – ''diṭṭho me, bhante, bhagavato phāsu; diṭṭhaṃ, bhante, bhagavato khamanīyaṃ; diṭṭhaṃ, bhante, bhagavato yāpanīyaṃ. Api ca me, bhante, madhurakajāto viya kāyo, disāpi me na pakkhāyanti, dhammāpi maṃ nappaṭibhanti bhagavato gelaññena. Api ca me, bhante, ahosi kācideva assāsamattā – 'na tāva bhagavā parinibbāyissati, na yāva bhagavā bhikkhusaṅghaṃ ārabbha kiñcideva udāharatī''ti.

''Kiṃ pana dāni, ānanda, bhikkhusaṅgho mayi paccāsīsati [paccāsiṃsati (sī. syā. kaṃ. pī.)]? Desito, ānanda, mayā dhammo anantaraṃ abāhiraṃ karitvā. Natthānanda, tathāgatassa dhammesu ācariyamuṭṭhi. Yassa nūna, ānanda, evamassa – 'ahaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ pariharissāmī'ti vā, 'mamuddesiko bhikkhusaṅgho'ti vā, so nūna, ānanda, bhikkhusaṅghaṃ ārabbha kiñcideva udāhareyya. Tathāgatassa kho, ānanda, na evaṃ hoti – 'ahaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ pariharissāmī'ti vā, 'mamuddesiko bhikkhusaṅgho'ti vā. Sa kiṃ [so nūna (sī. pī.)], ānanda, tathāgato bhikkhusaṅghaṃ ārabbha kiñcideva udāharissati! Etarahi kho panāhaṃ, ānanda, jiṇṇo vuddho mahallako addhagato vayoanuppatto. Āsītiko me vayo vattati. Seyyathāpi, ānanda, jajjarasakaṭaṃ [jarasakaṭaṃ (sabbattha)] veḷamissakena [vegamissakena (sī.), veḷumissakena (syā. kaṃ.), vedhamissakena (pī. ka.), vekhamissakena (ka.)] yāpeti; evameva kho, ānanda, vedhamissakena maññe tathāgatassa kāyo yāpeti.

''Yasmiṃ, ānanda, samaye tathāgato sabbanimittānaṃ amanasikārā ekaccānaṃ vedanānaṃ nirodhā animittaṃ cetosamādhiṃ upasampajja viharati, phāsutaro [phāsutaraṃ (sabbattha)], ānanda, tasmiṃ samaye tathāgatassa kāyo hoti [tathāgatassa hoti (bahūsu)]. Tasmātihānanda, attadīpā viharatha attasaraṇā anaññasaraṇā, dhammadīpā dhammasaraṇā anaññasaraṇā.

''Kathañcānanda, bhikkhu attadīpo viharati attasaraṇo anaññasaraṇo, dhammadīpo dhammasaraṇo anaññasaraṇo? Idhānanda, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu…pe… citte…pe… dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Evaṃ kho, ānanda, bhikkhu attadīpo viharati attasaraṇo anaññasaraṇo, dhammadīpo dhammasaraṇo anaññasaraṇo. Ye hi keci, ānanda, etarahi vā mamaccaye vā attadīpā viharissanti attasaraṇā anaññasaraṇā, dhammadīpā dhammasaraṇā anaññasaraṇā; tamatagge mete, ānanda, bhikkhū bhavissanti ye keci sikkhākāmā''ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Bhikkhunupassayasuttaṃ

376. Atha kho āyasmā ānando pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena aññataro bhikkhunupassayo tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhuniyo yenāyasmā ānando tenupasaṅkamiṃsu; upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho tā bhikkhuniyo āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ etadavocuṃ –

''Idha, bhante ānanda, sambahulā bhikkhuniyo catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu suppatiṭṭhitacittā [supaṭṭhitacittā (sī. pī. ka.)] viharantiyo uḷāraṃ pubbenāparaṃ visesaṃ sañjānantī''ti [sampajānantīti (ka.)]. ''Evametaṃ, bhaginiyo, evametaṃ, bhaginiyo! Yo hi koci, bhaginiyo, bhikkhu vā bhikkhunī vā catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu suppatiṭṭhitacitto viharati, tassetaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ – 'uḷāraṃ pubbenāparaṃ visesaṃ sañjānissatī''ti.

Atha kho āyasmā ānando tā bhikkhuniyo dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā samādapetvā samuttejetvā

sampahaṃsetvā uṭṭhāyāsanā pakkāmi. Atha kho āyasmā ānando sāvatthiyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkanto yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamiṃ; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā ānando bhagavantaṃ etadavoca –

‘‘Idhāhaṃ, bhante, pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena aññataro bhikkhunupassayo tenupasaṅkamiṃ; upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdiṃ. Atha kho, bhante, sambahulā bhikkhuniyo yenāhaṃ tenupasaṅkamiṃsu; upasaṅkamitvā maṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho, bhante, tā bhikkhuniyo maṃ etadavocuṃ – ‘idha, bhante ānanda, sambahulā bhikkhuniyo catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu suppatiṭṭhitacittā viharantiyo uḷāraṃ pubbenāparaṃ visesaṃ sañjānantī’ti. Evaṃ vuttāhaṃ, bhante, tā bhikkhuniyo etadavocaṃ – ‘evametaṃ, bhaginiyo, evametaṃ, bhaginiyo! Yo hi koci, bhaginiyo, bhikkhu vā bhikkhunī vā catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu suppatiṭṭhitacitto viharati, tassetaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ – uḷāraṃ pubbenāparaṃ visesaṃ sañjānissatī’’’ti.

‘‘Evametaṃ, ānanda, evametaṃ, ānanda! Yo hi koci, ānanda, bhikkhu vā bhikkhunī vā catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu suppatiṭṭhitacitto viharati, tassetaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ – ‘uḷāraṃ pubbenāparaṃ visesaṃ sañjānissati’’’ [sañjānissatīti (bahūsu)].

‘‘Katamesu catūsu? Idhānanda, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Tassa kāye kāyānupassino viharato kāyārammaṇo vā uppajjati kāyasmiṃ pariḷāho, cetaso vā līnattaṃ, bahiddhā vā cittaṃ vikkhipati. Tenānanda [tenahānanda (sī.)], bhikkhunā kismiñcideva pasādanīye nimitte cittaṃ paṇidahitabbaṃ. Tassa kismiñcideva pasādanīye nimitte cittaṃ paṇidahato pāmojjaṃ jāyati. Pamuditassa pīti jāyati. Pītimanassa kāyo passambhati. Passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedayati [vediyati (sī.)]. Sukhino cittaṃ samādhiyati. So iti paṭisañcikkhati – ‘yassa khvāhaṃ atthāya cittaṃ paṇidahiṃ, so me attho abhinipphanno. Handa, dāni paṭisaṃharāmī’ti. So paṭisaṃharati ceva na ca vitakketi na ca vicāreti. ‘Avitakkomhi avicāro, ajjhattaṃ satimā sukhamasmī’ti pajānāti’’.

‘‘Puna caparaṃ, ānanda, bhikkhu vedanāsu…pe… citte…pe… dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Tassa dhammesu dhammānupassino viharato dhammārammaṇo vā uppajjati kāyasmiṃ pariḷāho, cetaso vā līnattaṃ, bahiddhā vā cittaṃ vikkhipati. Tenānanda, bhikkhunā kismiñcideva pasādanīye nimitte cittaṃ paṇidahitabbaṃ. Tassa kismiñcideva pasādanīye nimitte cittaṃ paṇidahato pāmojjaṃ jāyati. Pamuditassa pīti jāyati. Pītimanassa kāyo passambhati. Passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedayati. Sukhino cittaṃ samādhiyati. So iti paṭisañcikkhati – ‘yassa khvāhaṃ atthāya cittaṃ paṇidahiṃ, so me attho abhinipphanno. Handa, dāni paṭisaṃharāmī’ti. So paṭisaṃharati ceva na ca vitakketi na ca vicāreti. ‘Avitakkomhi avicāro, ajjhattaṃ satimā sukhamasmī’ti pajānāti. Evaṃ kho, ānanda, paṇidhāya bhāvanā hoti.

‘‘Kathañcānanda, appaṇidhāya bhāvanā hoti? Bahiddhā, ānanda, bhikkhu cittaṃ appaṇidhāya ‘appaṇihitaṃ me bahiddhā citta’nti pajānāti. Atha pacchāpure ‘asaṃkhittaṃ vimuttaṃ appaṇihita’nti pajānāti. Atha ca pana ‘kāye kāyānupassī viharāmi ātāpī sampajāno satimā sukhamasmī’ti pajānāti. Bahiddhā, ānanda, bhikkhu cittaṃ appaṇidhāya ‘appaṇihitaṃ me bahiddhā citta’nti pajānāti. Atha pacchāpure ‘asaṃkhittaṃ vimuttaṃ appaṇihita’nti pajānāti. Atha ca pana ‘vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharāmi ātāpī sampajāno satimā sukhamasmī’ti pajānāti. Bahiddhā, ānanda, bhikkhu cittaṃ appaṇidhāya ‘appaṇihitaṃ me bahiddhā citta’nti pajānāti. Atha pacchāpure ‘asaṃkhittaṃ vimuttaṃ appaṇihita’nti pajānāti. Atha ca pana ‘citte cittānupassī viharāmi ātāpī sampajāno satimā sukhamasmī’ti pajānāti. Bahiddhā, ānanda, bhikkhu cittaṃ appaṇidhāya ‘appaṇihitaṃ me bahiddhā citta’nti pajānāti. Atha pacchāpure ‘asaṃkhittaṃ vimuttaṃ appaṇihita’nti pajānāti. Atha ca pana ‘dhammesu dhammānupassī viharāmi ātāpī sampajāno satimā sukhamasmī’ti pajānāti. Evaṃ kho, ānanda, appaṇidhāya bhāvanā hoti.

‘‘Iti kho, ānanda, desitā mayā paṇidhāya bhāvanā, desitā appaṇidhāya bhāvanā. Yaṃ, ānanda, satthārā karaṇīyaṃ sāvakānaṃ hitesinā anukampakena anukampaṃ upādāya, kataṃ vo taṃ mayā. Etāni,

ānanda, rukkhamūlāni, etāni suññāgārāni! Jhāyathānanda, mā pamādattha; mā pacchā vippaṭisārino ahuvattha! Ayaṃ vo amhākaṃ anusāsanī''ti.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā ānando bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti. Dasamaṃ.

Ambapālivaggo paṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Ambapāli sato bhikkhu, sālā kusalarāsi ca;
Sakuṇagdhi makkaṭo sūdo, gilāno bhikkhunupassayoti.

2. Nālandavaggo

1. Mahāpurisasuttaṃ

377. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Atha kho āyasmā sāriputto yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā sāriputto bhagavantaṃ etadavoca – '''mahāpuriso, mahāpuriso'ti, bhante, vuccati. Kittāvatā nu kho, bhante, mahāpuriso hotī''ti? ''Vimuttacittattā khvāhaṃ, sāriputta, 'mahāpuriso'ti vadāmi. Avimuttacittattā 'no mahāpuriso'ti vadāmi''.

''Kathañca, sāriputta, vimuttacitto hoti? Idha, sāriputta, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Tassa kāye kāyānupassino viharato cittaṃ virajjati, vimuccati anupādāya āsavehi. Vedanāsu…pe… citte…pe… dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Tassa dhammesu dhammānupassino viharato cittaṃ virajjati, vimuccati anupādāya āsavehi. Evaṃ kho, sāriputta, vimuttacitto hoti. Vimuttacittattā khvāhaṃ, sāriputta, 'mahāpuriso'ti vadāmi. Avimuttacittattā 'no mahāpuriso'ti vadāmī''ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Nālandasuttaṃ

378. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā nālandāyaṃ viharati pāvārikambavane. Atha kho āyasmā sāriputto yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā sāriputto bhagavantaṃ etadavoca – ''evaṃpasanno ahaṃ, bhante, bhagavati! Na cāhu, na ca bhavissati, na cetarahi vijjati añño samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā bhagavatā bhiyyobhiññataro, yadidaṃ – sambodhiya''nti. ''Uḷārā kho tyāyaṃ, sāriputta, āsabhī vācā bhāsitā, ekaṃso gahito, sīhanādo nadito – 'evaṃpasanno ahaṃ, bhante, bhagavati! Na cāhu, na ca bhavissati na cetarahi vijjati añño samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā bhagavatā bhiyyobhiññataro, yadidaṃ – sambodhiya'''nti.

''Kiṃ nu te, sāriputta, ye te ahesuṃ atītamaddhānaṃ arahanto sammāsambuddhā, sabbe te bhagavanto cetasā ceto paricca viditā – 'evaṃsīlā te bhagavanto ahesuṃ' iti vā, 'evaṃdhammā te bhagavanto ahesuṃ' iti vā, 'evaṃpaññā te bhagavanto ahesuṃ' iti vā, 'evaṃvihārino te bhagavanto ahesuṃ' iti vā, 'evaṃvimuttā te bhagavanto ahesuṃ' iti vā''ti? ''No hetaṃ, bhante''!

''Kiṃ pana te, sāriputta, ye te bhavissanti anāgatamaddhānaṃ arahanto sammāsambuddhā, sabbe te bhagavanto cetasā ceto paricca viditā – 'evaṃsīlā te bhagavanto bhavissanti' iti vā, 'evaṃdhammā te bhagavanto bhavissanti' iti vā, 'evaṃpaññā te bhagavanto bhavissanti' iti vā, 'evaṃvihārino te bhagavanto bhavissanti' iti vā, 'evaṃvimuttā te bhagavanto bhavissanti' iti vā''ti? ''No hetaṃ, bhante''.

''Kiṃ pana tyāhaṃ [kiṃ pana te (sī.)], sāriputta, etarahi, arahaṃ sammāsambuddho cetasā ceto

paricca vidito – 'evaṃsīlo bhagavā' iti vā, 'evaṃdhammo bhagavā' iti vā, 'evaṃpañño bhagavā' iti vā, 'evaṃvihārī bhagavā' iti vā, 'evaṃvimutto bhagavā' iti vā''ti? ''No hetaṃ, bhante''.

''Ettha ca te, sāriputta, atītānāgatapaccuppannesu arahantesu sammāsambuddhesu cetopariyañāṇaṃ [cetopariyāyañāṇaṃ (bahūsu)] natthi. Atha kiñcarahi tyāyaṃ, sāriputta, uḷārā āsabhī vācā bhāsitā, ekaṃso gahito, sīhanādo nadito – 'evaṃpasanno ahaṃ, bhante, bhagavati! Na cāhu, na ca bhavissati, na cetarahi vijjati añño samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā bhagavatā' bhiyyobhiññataro, yadidaṃ – sambodhiya''nti?

''Na kho me [na kho me taṃ (syā. kaṃ. ka.)], bhante, atītānāgatapaccuppannesu arahantesu sammāsambuddhesu cetopariyañāṇaṃ atthi, api ca me dhammanvayo vidito. Seyyathāpi, bhante, rañño paccantimaṃ nagaraṃ daḷhuddhāpaṃ [daḷhuddāpaṃ (sī. pī. ka.), daḷhaddhāpaṃ (syā. kaṃ.)] daḷhapākāratoraṇaṃ ekadvāraṃ. Tatrassa dovāriko paṇḍito byatto medhāvī aññātānaṃ nivāretā ñātānaṃ pavesetā. So tassa nagarassa samantā anupariyāyapathaṃ anukkamamāno na passeyya pākārasandhiṃ vā pākāravivaraṃ vā, antamaso biḷāranikkhamanamattampi. Tassa evamassa – 'ye kho keci oḷārikā pāṇā imaṃ nagaraṃ pavisanti vā nikkhamanti vā, sabbe te imināva dvārena pavisanti vā nikkhamanti vā'ti. Evameva kho me, bhante, dhammanvayo vidito – 'yepi te, bhante, ahesuṃ atītamaddhānaṃ arahanto sammāsambuddhā, sabbe te bhagavanto pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya, cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalīkaraṇe, catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu suppatiṭṭhitacittā, satta bojjhaṅge yathābhūtaṃ bhāvetvā, anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambujjhiṃsu. Yepi te, bhante, bhavissanti anāgatamaddhānaṃ arahanto sammāsambuddhā, sabbe te bhagavanto pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya, cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalīkaraṇe, catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu suppatiṭṭhitacittā, satta bojjhaṅge yathābhūtaṃ bhāvetvā, anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambujjhissanti. Bhagavāpi, bhante, etarahi arahaṃ sammāsambuddho pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya, cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalīkaraṇe, catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu suppatiṭṭhitacitto, satta bojjhaṅge yathābhūtaṃ bhāvetvā, anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho'''ti.

''Sādhu sādhu, sāriputta! Tasmātiha tvaṃ, sāriputta, imaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ abhikkhaṇaṃ bhāseyyāsi bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ upāsakānaṃ upāsikānaṃ. Yesampi hi, sāriputta, moghapurisānaṃ bhavissati tathāgate kaṅkhā vā vimati vā, tesampimaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ sutvā yā tathāgate kaṅkhā vā vimati vā sā pahīyissatī''ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Cundasuttaṃ

379. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvatthiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā sāriputto magadhesu viharati nālakagāmake ābādhiko dukkhito bāḷhagilāno. Cundo ca samaṇuddeso āyasmato sāriputtassa upaṭṭhāko hoti.

Atha kho āyasmā sāriputto teneva ābādhena parinibbāyi. Atha kho cundo samaṇuddeso āyasmato sāriputtassa pattacīvaramādāya yena sāvatthi jetavanaṃ anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāmo yenāyasmā ānando tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho cundo samaṇuddeso āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ etadavoca – ''āyasmā, bhante, sāriputto parinibbuto. Idamassa pattacīvara''nti.

''Atthi kho idaṃ, āvuso cunda, kathāpābhataṃ bhagavantaṃ dassanāya. Āyāmāvuso cunda, yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamissāma; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocessāmā''ti. ''Evaṃ, bhante''ti kho cundo samaṇuddeso āyasmato ānandassa paccassosi.

Atha kho āyasmā ca ānando cundo ca samaṇuddeso yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamiṃsu; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā ānando bhagavantaṃ etadavoca – ''ayaṃ, bhante, cundo samaṇuddeso evamāha – 'āyasmā, bhante, sāriputto parinibbuto; idamassa pattacīvara'nti. Api ca me, bhante, madhurakajāto viya kāyo, disāpi me na pakkhāyanti, dhammāpi maṃ nappaṭibhanti 'āyasmā sāriputto parinibbuto'ti sutvā''.

‘‘Kiṃ nu kho te, ānanda, sāriputto sīlakkhandhaṃ vā ādāya parinibbuto, samādhikkhandhaṃ vā ādāya parinibbuto, paññākkhandhaṃ vā ādāya parinibbuto, vimuttikkhandhaṃ vā ādāya parinibbuto, vimuttiñāṇadassanakkhandhaṃ vā ādāya parinibbuto’’ti? ‘‘Na ca kho me, bhante, āyasmā sāriputto sīlakkhandhaṃ vā ādāya parinibbuto, samādhikkhandhaṃ vā…pe… paññākkhandhaṃ vā… vimuttikkhandhaṃ vā… vimuttiñāṇadassanakkhandhaṃ vā ādāya parinibbuto. Api ca me, bhante, āyasmā sāriputto ovādako ahosi otiṇṇo viññāpako sandassako samādapako samuttejako sampahaṃsako, akilāsu dhammadesanāya, anuggāhako sabrahmacārīnaṃ. Taṃ mayaṃ āyasmato sāriputtassa dhammojaṃ dhammabhogaṃ dhammānuggahaṃ anussarāmā’’ti.

‘‘Nanu taṃ, ānanda, mayā paṭikacceva [paṭigacceva (sī. pī.)] akkhātaṃ – ‘sabbehi piyehi manāpehi nānābhāvo vinābhāvo aññathābhāvo. Taṃ kutettha, ānanda, labbhā! Yaṃ taṃ jātaṃ bhūtaṃ saṅkhataṃ palokadhammaṃ, taṃ vata mā palujjīti – netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Seyyathāpi, ānanda, mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato yo mahantataro khandho so palujjeyya; evameva kho ānanda, mahato bhikkhusaṅghassa tiṭṭhato sāravato sāriputto parinibbuto. Taṃ kutettha, ānanda, labbhā! Yaṃ taṃ jātaṃ bhūtaṃ saṅkhataṃ palokadhammaṃ, taṃ vata mā palujjī’ti – netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Tasmātihānanda, attadīpā viharatha attasaraṇā anaññasaraṇā, dhammadīpā dhammasaraṇā anaññasaraṇā.

‘‘Kathañcānanda, bhikkhu attadīpo viharati attasaraṇo anaññasaraṇo, dhammadīpo dhammasaraṇo anaññasaraṇo? Idhānanda, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu…pe… citte…pe… dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Evaṃ kho, ānanda, bhikkhu attadīpo viharati attasaraṇo anaññasaraṇo, dhammadīpo dhammasaraṇo anaññasaraṇo. Ye hi keci, ānanda, etarahi vā mamaccaye vā attadīpā viharissanti attasaraṇā anaññasaraṇā, dhammadīpā dhammasaraṇā anaññasaraṇā; tamatagge mete, ānanda, bhikkhū bhavissanti ye keci sikkhākāmā’’ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Ukkacelasuttaṃ

380. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā vajjīsu viharati ukkacelāyaṃ gaṅgāya nadiyā tīre mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhiṃ aciraparinibbutesu sāriputtamoggallānesu. Tena kho pana samayena bhagavā bhikkhusaṅghaparivuto ajjhokāse nisinno hoti.

Atha kho bhagavā tuṇhībhūtaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ anuviloketvā bhikkhū āmantesi – ‘‘api myāyaṃ, bhikkhave, parisā suññā viya khāyati parinibbutesu sāriputtamoggallānesu. Asuññā me, bhikkhave, parisā hoti, anapekkhā tassaṃ disāyaṃ hoti, yassaṃ disāyaṃ sāriputtamoggallānā viharanti. Ye hi te, bhikkhave, ahesuṃ atītamaddhānaṃ arahanto sammāsambuddhā, tesampi bhagavantānaṃ etapparamaṃyeva sāvakayugaṃ [etaparamaṃyeva (sī. syā. kaṃ. pī.)] ahosi – seyyathāpi mayhaṃ sāriputtamoggallānā. Yepi te, bhikkhave, bhavissanti anāgatamaddhānaṃ arahanto sammāsambuddhā, tesampi bhagavantānaṃ etapparamaṃyeva sāvakayugaṃ bhavissati – seyyathāpi mayhaṃ sāriputtamoggallānā. Acchariyaṃ, bhikkhave, sāvakānaṃ! Abbhutaṃ, bhikkhave, sāvakānaṃ! Satthu ca nāma sāsanakarā bhavissanti ovādappaṭikarā, catunnañca parisānaṃ piyā bhavissanti manāpā garubhāvanīyā ca! Acchariyaṃ, bhikkhave, tathāgatassa, abbhutaṃ, bhikkhave, tathāgatassa! Evarūpepi nāma sāvakayuge parinibbute natthi tathāgatassa soko vā paridevo vā! Taṃ kutettha, bhikkhave, labbhā! Yaṃ taṃ jātaṃ bhūtaṃ saṅkhataṃ palokadhammaṃ, taṃ vata mā palujjīti – netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato ye mahantatarā khandhā te palujjeyyuṃ; evameva kho, bhikkhave, mahato bhikkhusaṅghassa tiṭṭhato sāravato sāriputtamoggallānā parinibbutā. Taṃ kutettha, bhikkhave, labbhā! Yaṃ taṃ jātaṃ bhūtaṃ saṅkhataṃ palokadhammaṃ, taṃ vata mā palujjīti – netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, attadīpā viharatha attasaraṇā anaññasaraṇā, dhammadīpā dhammasaraṇā anaññasaraṇā.

‘‘Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu attadīpo viharati attasaraṇo anaññasaraṇo, dhammadīpo dhammasaraṇo anaññasaraṇo? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno

satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu…pe… citte…pe… dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu attadīpo viharati attasaraṇo anaññasaraṇo, dhammadīpo dhammasaraṇo anaññasaraṇo. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, etarahi vā mamaccaye vā attadīpā viharissanti attasaraṇā anaññasaraṇā, dhammadīpā dhammasaraṇā anaññasaraṇā; tamatagge mete, bhikkhave, bhikkhū bhavissanti ye keci sikkhākāmā''ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Bāhiyasuttaṃ

381. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Atha kho āyasmā bāhiyo yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā bāhiyo bhagavantaṃ etadavoca – ''sādhu me, bhante, bhagavā saṃkhittena dhammaṃ desetu, yamahaṃ bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto vihareyya''nti. ''Tasmātiha tvaṃ, bāhiya, ādimeva visodhehi kusalesu dhammesu. Ko cādi kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ? Sīlañca suvisuddhaṃ, diṭṭhi ca ujukā. Yato ca kho te, bāhiya, sīlañca suvisuddhaṃ bhavissati, diṭṭhi ca ujukā, tato tvaṃ, bāhiya, sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya cattāro satipaṭṭhāne bhāveyyāsi''.

''Katame cattāro? Idha, tvaṃ, bāhiya, kāye kāyānupassī viharāhi ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu…pe… citte…pe… dhammesu dhammānupassī viharāhi ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Yato kho tvaṃ, bāhiya, sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya ime cattāro satipaṭṭhāne evaṃ bhāvessasi, tato tuyhaṃ, bāhiya, yā ratti vā divaso vā āgamissati, vuddhiyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu, no parihānī''ti.

Atha kho āyasmā bāhiyo bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā uṭṭhāyāsanā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Atha kho āyasmā bāhiyo eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto nacirasseva – yassatthāya kulaputtā sammadeva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti, tadanuttaraṃ – brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi. ''Khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā''ti abbhaññāsi. Aññataro ca panāyasmā bāhiyo arahataṃ ahosīti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Uttiyasuttaṃ

382. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Atha kho āyasmā uttiyo yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami…pe… ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā uttiyo bhagavantaṃ etadavoca – ''sādhu me, bhante, bhagavā saṃkhittena dhammaṃ desetu, yamahaṃ bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto vihareyya''nti. ''Tasmātiha tvaṃ, uttiya, ādimeva visodhehi kusalesu dhammesu. Ko cādi kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ? Sīlañca suvisuddhaṃ, diṭṭhi ca ujukā. Yato ca kho te, uttiya, sīlañca suvisuddhaṃ bhavissati, diṭṭhi ca ujukā, tato tvaṃ, uttiya, sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya cattāro satipaṭṭhāne bhāveyyāsi''.

''Katame cattāro? Idha tvaṃ, uttiya, kāye kāyānupassī viharāhi ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu…pe… citte…pe… dhammesu dhammānupassī viharāhi ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Yato kho tvaṃ, uttiya, sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya ime cattāro satipaṭṭhāne evaṃ bhāvessasi, tato tvaṃ, uttiya, gamissasi maccudheyyassa pāra''nti.

Atha kho āyasmā uttiyo bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā uṭṭhāyāsanā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Atha kho āyasmā uttiyo eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto nacirasseva – yassatthāya kulaputtā sammadeva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti, tadanuttaraṃ – brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi. ''Khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā''ti abbhaññāsi.

Aññataro ca panāyasmā uttiyo arahataṃ ahosīti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Ariyasuttaṃ

383. ‘‘Cattārome, bhikkhave, satipaṭṭhānā bhāvitā bahulīkatā ariyā niyyānikā niyyanti takkarassa sammā dukkhakkhayāya. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu…pe… citte…pe… dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvitā bahulīkatā ariyā niyyānikā niyyanti takkarassa sammā dukkhakkhayāyā’’ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Brahmasuttaṃ

384. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā uruvelāyaṃ viharati najjā nerañjarāya tīre ajapālanigrodhe paṭhamābhisambuddho. Atha kho bhagavato rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi – ‘‘ekāyano ayaṃ maggo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā sokaparidevānaṃ samatikkamāya dukkhadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamāya ñāyassa adhigamāya nibbānassa sacchikiriyāya, yadidaṃ – cattāro satipaṭṭhānā’’.

‘‘Katame cattāro? Kāye vā bhikkhu kāyānupassī vihareyya ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu vā bhikkhu…pe… citte vā bhikkhu…pe… dhammesu vā bhikkhu dhammānupassī vihareyya ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Ekāyano ayaṃ maggo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā sokaparidevānaṃ samatikkamāya dukkhadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamāya ñāyassa adhigamāya nibbānassa sacchikiriyāya, yadidaṃ – cattāro satipaṭṭhānā’’ti.

Atha kho brahmā sahampati bhagavato cetasā cetoparivitakkamaññāya – seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samiñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samiñjeyya, evameva – brahmaloke antarahito bhagavato purato pāturahosi. Atha kho brahmā sahampati ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā yena bhagavā tenañjaliṃ paṇāmetvā bhagavantaṃ etadavoca – ‘‘evametaṃ, bhagavā, evametaṃ, sugata! Ekāyano ayaṃ, bhante, maggo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā sokaparidevānaṃ samatikkamāya dukkhadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamāya ñāyassa adhigamāya nibbānassa sacchikiriyāya, yadidaṃ – cattāro satipaṭṭhānā’’.

‘‘Katame cattāro? Kāye vā, bhante, bhikkhu kāyānupassī vihareyya ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu vā, bhante, bhikkhu…pe… citte vā, bhante, bhikkhu…pe… dhammesu vā, bhante, bhikkhu dhammānupassī vihareyya ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Ekāyano ayaṃ, bhante, maggo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā sokaparidevānaṃ samatikkamāya dukkhadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamāya ñāyassa adhigamāya nibbānassa sacchikiriyāya, yadidaṃ – cattāro satipaṭṭhānā’’ti.

Idamavoca brahmā sahampati. Idaṃ vatvā athāparaṃ etadavoca –

> ‘‘Ekāyanaṃ jātikhayantadassī, maggaṃ pajānāti hitānukampī;
> Etena maggena tariṃsu pubbe, tarissanti ye ca taranti ogha’’nti. aṭṭhamaṃ;

9. Sedakasuttaṃ

385. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sumbhesu viharati sedakaṃ nāma sumbhānaṃ nigamo. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi – ‘‘bhūtapubbaṃ, bhikkhave, caṇḍālavaṃsiko caṇḍālavaṃsaṃ ussāpetvā medakathālikaṃ antevāsiṃ āmantesi – ‘ehi tvaṃ, samma medakathālike, caṇḍālavaṃsaṃ abhiruhitvā mama uparikhandhe tiṭṭhāhī’ti. ‘Evaṃ, ācariyā’ti kho, bhikkhave, medakathālikā antevāsī caṇḍālavaṃsikassa paṭissutvā caṇḍālavaṃsaṃ abhiruhitvā ācariyassa uparikhandhe aṭṭhāsi. Atha kho,

bhikkhave, caṇḍālavaṃsiko medakathālikaṃ antevāsiṃ etadavoca – 'tvaṃ, samma medakathālike, mamaṃ rakkha, ahaṃ taṃ rakkhissāmi. Evaṃ mayaṃ aññamaññaṃ guttā aññamaññaṃ rakkhitā sippāni ceva dassessāma, lābhañca [lābhe ca (sī.)] lacchāma, sotthinā ca caṇḍālavaṃsā orohissāmā'ti. Evaṃ vutte, bhikkhave, medakathālikā antevāsī caṇḍālavaṃsikaṃ etadavoca – 'na kho panetaṃ, ācariya, evaṃ bhavissati. Tvaṃ, ācariya, attānaṃ rakkha, ahaṃ attānaṃ rakkhissāmi. Evaṃ mayaṃ attaguttā attarakkhitā sippāni ceva dassessāma, lābhañca lacchāma, sotthinā ca caṇḍālavaṃsā orohissāmā''ti. ''So tattha ñāyo''ti bhagavā etadavoca, ''yathā medakathālikā antevāsī ācariyaṃ avoca. Attānaṃ, bhikkhave, rakkhissāmīti satipaṭṭhānaṃ sevitabbaṃ; paraṃ rakkhissāmīti satipaṭṭhānaṃ sevitabbaṃ. Attānaṃ, bhikkhave, rakkhanto paraṃ rakkhati, paraṃ rakkhanto attānaṃ rakkhati''.

''Kathañca, bhikkhave, attānaṃ rakkhanto paraṃ rakkhati? Āsevanāya, bhāvanāya, bahulīkammena – evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, attānaṃ rakkhanto paraṃ rakkhati. Kathañca, bhikkhave, paraṃ rakkhanto attānaṃ rakkhati? Khantiyā, avihiṃsāya, mettacittatāya, anudayatāya – evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, paraṃ rakkhanto attānaṃ rakkhati. Attānaṃ, bhikkhave, rakkhissāmīti satipaṭṭhānaṃ sevitabbaṃ; paraṃ rakkhissāmīti satipaṭṭhānaṃ sevitabbaṃ. Attānaṃ, bhikkhave, rakkhanto paraṃ rakkhati, paraṃ rakkhanto attānaṃ rakkhatī''ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Janapadakalyāṇīsuttaṃ

386. Evaṃ me sutaṃ – ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sumbhesu viharati sedakaṃ nāma sumbhānaṃ nigamo. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi – ''bhikkhavo''ti. ''Bhadante''ti te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosuṃ. Bhagavā etadavoca –

''Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, 'janapadakalyāṇī, janapadakalyāṇī'ti kho, bhikkhave, mahājanakāyo sannipateyya. 'Sā kho panassa janapadakalyāṇī paramapāsāvinī nacce, paramapāsāvinī gīte. Janapadakalyāṇī naccati gāyatī'ti kho, bhikkhave, bhiyyosomattāya mahājanakāyo sannipateyya. Atha puriso āgaccheyya jīvitukāmo amaritukāmo sukhakāmo dukkhappaṭikūlo. Tamenaṃ evaṃ vadeyya – 'ayaṃ te, ambho purisa, samatittiko telapatto antarena ca mahāsamajjaṃ antarena ca janapadakalyāṇiyā pariharitabbo. Puriso ca te ukkhittāsiko piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubandhissati. Yattheva naṃ thokampi chaḍḍessati tattheva te siro pātessatī'ti. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, api nu so puriso amuṃ telapattaṃ amanasikaritvā bahiddhā pamādaṃ āhareyyā''ti? ''No hetaṃ, bhante''.

''Upamā kho myāyaṃ, bhikkhave, katā atthassa viññāpanāya. Ayaṃ cevettha attho – samatittiko telapattoti kho, bhikkhave, kāyagatāya etaṃ satiyā adhivacanaṃ. Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ – 'kāyagatā sati no bhāvitā bhavissati bahulīkatā yānīkatā vatthukatā anuṭṭhitā paricitā susamāraddhā'ti. Evañhi kho, bhikkhave, sikkhitabba''nti. Dasamaṃ.

Nālandavaggo dutiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Mahāpuriso nālandaṃ, cundo celañca bāhiyo;
Uttiyo ariyo brahmā, sedakaṃ janapadena cāti.

3. Sīlaṭṭhitivaggo

1. Sīlasuttaṃ

387. Evaṃ me sutaṃ – ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā ca ānando āyasmā ca bhaddo pāṭaliputte viharanti kukkuṭārāme. Atha kho āyasmā bhaddo sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā ānando tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā ānandena saddhiṃ sammodi. Sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ

sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā bhaddo āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ etadavoca – ‘‘yānimāni, āvuso ānanda, kusalāni sīlāni vuttāni bhagavatā, imāni kusalāni sīlāni kimatthiyāni vuttāni bhagavatā’’ti?

‘‘Sādhu sādhu, āvuso bhadda! Bhaddako kho te, āvuso bhadda, ummaṅgo [ummaggo (sī. syā. kaṃ.)], bhaddakaṃ paṭibhānaṃ, kalyāṇī paripucchā. Evañhi tvaṃ, āvuso bhadda, pucchasi – ‘yānimāni āvuso ānanda, kusalāni sīlāni vuttāni bhagavatā, imāni kusalāni sīlāni kimatthiyāni vuttāni bhagavatā’’’ti? ‘‘Evamāvuso’’ti. ‘‘Yānimāni, āvuso bhadda, kusalāni sīlāni vuttāni bhagavatā, imāni kusalāni sīlāni yāvadeva catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvanāya vuttāni bhagavatā’’.

‘‘Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Idhāvuso, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu…pe… citte…pe… dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Yānimāni, āvuso bhadda, kusalāni sīlāni vuttāni bhagavatā, imāni kusalāni sīlāni yāvadeva imesaṃ catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvanāya vuttāni bhagavatā’’ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Ciraṭṭhitisuttaṃ

388. Taṃyeva nidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā bhaddo āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ etadavoca – ‘‘ko nu kho, āvuso ānanda, hetu, ko paccayo yena tathāgate parinibbute saddhammo na ciraṭṭhitiko hoti? Ko panāvuso ānanda, hetu, ko paccayo yena tathāgate parinibbute saddhammo ciraṭṭhitiko hotī’’ti?

‘‘Sādhu sādhu, āvuso bhadda! Bhaddako kho te, āvuso bhadda, ummaṅgo, bhaddakaṃ paṭibhānaṃ, kalyāṇī paripucchā. Evañhi tvaṃ, āvuso bhadda, pucchasi – ‘ko nu kho, āvuso ānanda, hetu, ko paccayo yena tathāgate parinibbute saddhammo na ciraṭṭhitiko hoti? Ko panāvuso ānanda, hetu, ko paccayo yena tathāgate parinibbute saddhammo ciraṭṭhitiko hotī’’’ti? ‘‘Evamāvuso’’ti. ‘‘Catunnaṃ kho, āvuso, satipaṭṭhānānaṃ abhāvitattā abahulīkatattā tathāgate parinibbute saddhammo na ciraṭṭhitiko hoti. Catunnañca kho, āvuso, satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā tathāgate parinibbute saddhammo ciraṭṭhitiko hoti’’.

‘‘Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Idhāvuso, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu…pe… citte…pe… dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Imesaṃ kho, āvuso, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ abhāvitattā abahulīkatattā tathāgate parinibbute saddhammo na ciraṭṭhitiko hoti. Imesañca kho, āvuso, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā tathāgate parinibbute saddhammo ciraṭṭhitiko hotī’’ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Parihānasuttaṃ

389. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā ca ānando āyasmā ca bhaddo pāṭaliputte viharanti kukkuṭārāme. Atha kho āyasmā bhaddo sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā ānando tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā ānandena saddhiṃ sammodi. Sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā bhaddo āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ etadavoca – ‘‘ko nu kho, āvuso ānanda, hetu, ko paccayo yena saddhammaparihānaṃ hoti? Ko nu kho, āvuso ānanda, hetu, ko paccayo yena saddhammaaparihānaṃ hotī’’ti?

‘‘Sādhu sādhu, āvuso bhadda! Bhaddako kho te, āvuso bhadda, ummaṅgo, bhaddakaṃ paṭibhānaṃ, kalyāṇī paripucchā. Evañhi tvaṃ, āvuso bhadda, pucchasi – ‘ko nu kho, āvuso ānanda, hetu, ko paccayo yena saddhammaparihānaṃ hoti? Ko panāvuso ānanda, hetu, ko paccayo yena saddhammaaparihānaṃ hotī’’’ti? ‘‘Evamāvuso’’ti. ‘‘Catunnaṃ kho, āvuso, satipaṭṭhānānaṃ abhāvitattā abahulīkatattā saddhammaparihānaṃ hoti. Catunnañca kho, āvuso, satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā

saddhammaaparihānaṃ hoti’’.

‘‘Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Idhāvuso, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu…pe… citte…pe… dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Imesaṃ kho, āvuso, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ abhāvitattā abahulīkatattā saddhammaparihānaṃ hoti. Imesañca kho, āvuso, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā saddhammaaparihānaṃ hotī’’ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Suddhasuttaṃ

390. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ‘‘Cattārome, bhikkhave, satipaṭṭhānā. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu …pe… citte …pe… dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro satipaṭṭhānā’’ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Aññatarabrāhmaṇasuttaṃ

391. Evaṃ me sutaṃ – ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvatthiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho aññataro brāhmaṇo yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi. Sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so brāhmaṇo bhagavantaṃ etadavoca – ‘‘ko nu kho, bho gotama, hetu, ko paccayo yena tathāgate parinibbute saddhammo na ciraṭṭhitiko hoti? Ko pana, bho gotama, hetu, ko paccayo yena tathāgate parinibbute saddhammo ciraṭṭhitiko hotī’’ti?

‘‘Catunnaṃ kho, brāhmaṇa, satipaṭṭhānānaṃ abhāvitattā abahulīkatattā tathāgate parinibbute saddhammo na ciraṭṭhitiko hoti. Catunnañca kho, brāhmaṇa, satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā tathāgate parinibbute saddhammo ciraṭṭhitiko hoti.

‘‘Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Idha, brāhmaṇa, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu…pe… citte…pe… dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Imesaṃ kho, brāhmaṇa, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ abhāvitattā abahulīkatattā tathāgate parinibbute saddhammo na ciraṭṭhitiko hoti. Imesañca kho, brāhmaṇa, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā tathāgate parinibbute saddhammo ciraṭṭhitiko hotī’’ti.

Evaṃ vutte so brāhmaṇo bhagavantaṃ etadavoca – ‘‘abhikkantaṃ, bho gotama…pe… upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gata’’nti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Padesasuttaṃ

392. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā ca sāriputto āyasmā ca mahāmoggallāno āyasmā ca anuruddho sākete viharanti kaṇḍakīvane [kaṇṭakīvane (sī. syā. kaṃ. pī.)]. Atha kho āyasmā ca sāriputto āyasmā ca mahāmoggallāno sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhitā yenāyasmā aniruddho tenupasaṅkamiṃsu; upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā anuruddhena saddhiṃ sammodiṃsu. Sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā sāriputto āyasmantaṃ anuruddhaṃ etadavoca – ‘‘‘sekho, sekho’ti [sekkho sekkhoti (syā. kaṃ.)], āvuso anuruddha, vuccati. Kittāvatā nu kho, āvuso, sekho hotī’’ti? ‘‘Catunnaṃ kho, āvuso, satipaṭṭhānānaṃ padesaṃ bhāvitattā sekho hoti’’.

‘‘Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Idhāvuso, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu…pe… citte…pe… dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Imesaṃ kho, āvuso, catunnaṃ

satipaṭṭhānānaṃ padesaṃ bhāvitattā sekho hotī''ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Samattasuttaṃ

393. Taṃyeva nidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā sāriputto āyasmantaṃ anuruddhaṃ etadavoca – '''asekho, asekho'ti, āvuso anuruddha, vuccati. Kittāvatā nu kho, āvuso, asekho hotī''ti? ''Catunnaṃ kho, āvuso, satipaṭṭhānānaṃ samattaṃ bhāvitattā asekho hoti''.

''Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Idhāvuso, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu…pe… citte…pe… dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Imesaṃ kho, āvuso, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ samattaṃ bhāvitattā asekho hotī''ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Lokasuttaṃ

394. Taṃyeva nidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā sāriputto āyasmantaṃ anuruddhaṃ etadavoca – ''katamesaṃ, āvuso anuruddha, dhammānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā mahābhiññataṃ [mahābhiññātaṃ (pī.)] patto''ti? ''Catunnaṃ, āvuso, satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā mahābhiññataṃ patto''.

''Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Idhāhaṃ, āvuso, kāye kāyānupassī viharāmi ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu…pe… citte…pe… dhammesu dhammānupassī viharāmi ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Imesaṃ khvāhaṃ, āvuso, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā mahābhiññataṃ patto. Imesañca panāhaṃ, āvuso, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā sahassaṃ lokaṃ abhijānāmī''ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Sirivaḍḍhasuttaṃ

395. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā ānando rājagahe viharati veḷuvane kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena sirivaḍḍho [sirīvaḍḍho (ka.)] gahapati ābādhiko hoti dukkhito bāḷhagilāno. Atha kho sirivaḍḍho gahapati aññataraṃ purisaṃ āmantesi – ''ehi tvaṃ, ambho purisa, yenāyasmā ānando tenupasaṅkama; upasaṅkamitvā mama vacanena āyasmato ānandassa pāde sirasā vanda – 'sirivaḍḍho, bhante, gahapati ābādhiko dukkhito bāḷhagilāno. So āyasmato ānandassa pāde sirasā vandatī'ti. Evañca vadehi – 'sādhu kira, bhante, āyasmā ānando yena sirivaḍḍhassa gahapatissa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkamatu anukampaṃ upādāyā'''ti. ''Evaṃ, bhante''ti kho so puriso sirivaḍḍhassa gahapatissa paṭissutvā yenāyasmā ānando tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so puriso āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ etadavoca – ''sirivaḍḍho, bhante, gahapati ābādhiko dukkhito bāḷhagilāno, so āyasmato ānandassa pāde sirasā vandati. Evañca vadeti – 'sādhu kira, bhante, āyasmā ānando yena sirivaḍḍhassa gahapatissa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkamatu anukampaṃ upādāyā'''ti. Adhivāsesi kho āyasmā ānando tuṇhībhāvena.

Atha kho āyasmā ānando pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena sirivaḍḍhassa gahapatissa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Nisajja kho āyasmā ānando sirivaḍḍhaṃ gahapatiṃ etadavoca – ''kacci te, gahapati, khamanīyaṃ kacci yāpanīyaṃ, kacci dukkhā vedanā paṭikkamanti, no abhikkamanti; paṭikkamosānaṃ paññāyati, no abhikkamo''ti? ''Na me, bhante, khamanīyaṃ na yāpanīyaṃ. Bāḷhā me dukkhā vedanā abhikkamanti, no paṭikkamanti; abhikkamosānaṃ paññāyati, no paṭikkamo''ti.

''Tasmātiha te, gahapati, evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ – 'kāye kāyānupassī viharissāmi ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu…pe… citte…pe… dhammesu dhammānupassī viharissāmi ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassa'nti. Evañhi te, gahapati,

sikkhitabba''nti.

''Yeme, bhante, bhagavatā cattāro satipaṭṭhānā desitā saṃvijjanti, te dhammā [saṃvijjante ratanadhammā (sī.)] mayi, ahañca tesu dhammesu sandissāmi. Ahañhi, bhante, kāye kāyānupassī viharāmi ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu…pe… citte…pe… dhammesu dhammānupassī viharāmi ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Yāni cimāni, bhante, bhagavatā pañcorambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni desitāni, nāhaṃ, bhante, tesaṃ kiñci attani appahīnaṃ samanupassāmī''ti. ''Lābhā te, gahapati, suladdhaṃ te, gahapati! Anāgāmiphalaṃ tayā, gahapati, byākata''nti. Navamaṃ.

10. Mānadinnasuttaṃ

396. Taṃyeva nidānaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena mānadinno gahapati ābādhiko hoti dukkhito bāḷhagilāno. Atha kho mānadinno gahapati aññataraṃ purisaṃ āmantesi – ''ehi tvaṃ, ambho purisa… pe… na me, bhante, khamanīyaṃ na yāpanīyaṃ. Bāḷhā me dukkhā vedanā abhikkamanti, no paṭikkamanti; abhikkamosānaṃ paññāyati, no paṭikkamoti. Evarūpāya cāhaṃ, bhante, dukkhāya vedanāya phuṭṭho samāno kāye kāyānupassī viharāmi ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu…pe… citte…pe… dhammesu dhammānupassī viharāmi ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Yāni cimāni, bhante, bhagavatā pañcorambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni desitāni, nāhaṃ, bhante, tesaṃ kiñci attani appahīnaṃ samanupassāmī''ti. ''Lābhā te, gahapati, suladdhaṃ te, gahapati! Anāgāmiphalaṃ tayā, gahapati, byākata''nti. Dasamaṃ.

Sīlaṭṭhitivaggo tatiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Sīlaṃ ṭhiti parihānaṃ, suddhaṃ brāhmaṇapadesaṃ;
Samattaṃ loko sirivaḍḍho, mānadinnena te dasāti.

4. Ananussutavaggo

1. Ananussutasuttaṃ

397. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. '''Ayaṃ kāye kāyānupassanā'ti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi. 'Sā kho panāyaṃ kāye kāyānupassanā bhāvetabbā'ti me, bhikkhave…pe… bhāvitā'ti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi''.

'''Ayaṃ vedanāsu vedanānupassanā'ti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi. 'Sā kho panāyaṃ vedanāsu vedanānupassanā bhāvetabbā'ti me, bhikkhave…pe… bhāvitā'ti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi.

'''Ayaṃ citte cittānupassanā'ti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi. 'Sā kho panāyaṃ citte cittānupassanā bhāvetabbā'ti me, bhikkhave…pe… bhāvitā'ti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi.

'''Ayaṃ dhammesu dhammānupassanā'ti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ

udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi. 'Sā kho panāyaṃ dhammesu dhammānupassanā bhāvetabbā'ti me, bhikkhave…pe… bhāvitā'ti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādī''ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Virāgasuttaṃ

398. ''Cattārome, bhikkhave, satipaṭṭhānā bhāvitā bahulīkatā ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattanti.

''Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu…pe… citte…pe… dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvitā bahulīkatā ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattantī''ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Viraddhasuttaṃ

399. ''Yesaṃ kesañci, bhikkhave, cattāro satipaṭṭhānā viraddhā, viraddho tesaṃ ariyo maggo [ariyo aṭṭhaṅkiko maggo (ka.) imasmiṃ yeva sutte dissati aṭṭhaṅgikotipadaṃ, na panāññattha iddhipāda anuruddhādīsu] sammā dukkhakkhayagāmī. Yesaṃ kesañci, bhikkhave, cattāro satipaṭṭhānā āraddhā, āraddho tesaṃ ariyo maggo sammā dukkhakkhayagāmī.

''Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu…pe… citte…pe… dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Yesaṃ kesañci, bhikkhave, ime cattāro satipaṭṭhānā viraddhā, viraddho tesaṃ ariyo maggo sammā dukkhakkhayagāmī. Yesaṃ kesañci, bhikkhave, ime cattāro satipaṭṭhānā āraddhā, āraddho tesaṃ ariyo maggo sammā dukkhakkhayagāmī''ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Bhāvitasuttaṃ

400. ''Cattārome, bhikkhave, satipaṭṭhānā bhāvitā bahulīkatā apārā pāraṃ gamanāya saṃvattanti.

''Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu…pe… citte…pe… dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvitā bahulīkatā apārā pāraṃ gamanāya saṃvattantī''ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Satisuttaṃ

401. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ''Sato, bhikkhave, bhikkhu vihareyya sampajāno. Ayaṃ vo amhākaṃ anusāsanī''.

''Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sato hoti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu…pe… citte…pe… dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sato hoti.

''Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sampajāno hoti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno viditā vedanā

uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbhatthaṃ gacchanti. Viditā vitakkā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbhatthaṃ gacchanti. Viditā saññā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbhatthaṃ gacchanti. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sampajāno hoti. Sato, bhikkhave, bhikkhu vihareyya sampajāno. Ayaṃ vo amhākaṃ anusāsanī''ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Aññāsuttaṃ

402. ''Cattārome, bhikkhave, satipaṭṭhānā. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu…pe… citte…pe… dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro satipaṭṭhānā. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā dvinnaṃ phalānaṃ aññataraṃ phalaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ – diṭṭheva dhamme aññā, sati vā upādisese anāgāmitā''ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Chandasuttaṃ

403. ''Cattārome, bhikkhave, satipaṭṭhānā. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Tassa kāye kāyānupassino viharato yo kāyasmiṃ chando so pahīyati. Chandassa pahānā amataṃ sacchikataṃ hoti.

''Vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Tassa vedanāsu vedanānupassino viharato yo vedanāsu chando so pahīyati. Chandassa pahānā amataṃ sacchikataṃ hoti.

''Citte cittānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Tassa citte cittānupassino viharato yo cittamhi chando so pahīyati. Chandassa pahānā amataṃ sacchikataṃ hoti.

''Dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Tassa dhammesu dhammānupassino viharato yo dhammesu chando so pahīyati. Chandassa pahānā amataṃ sacchikataṃ hotī''ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Pariññātasuttaṃ

404. ''Cattārome, bhikkhave, satipaṭṭhānā. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Tassa kāye kāyānupassino viharato kāyo pariññāto hoti. Kāyassa pariññātattā amataṃ sacchikataṃ hoti.

''Vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Tassa vedanāsu vedanānupassino viharato vedanā pariññātā honti. Vedanānaṃ pariññātattā amataṃ sacchikataṃ hoti.

''Citte cittānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Tassa citte cittānupassino viharato cittaṃ pariññātaṃ hoti. Cittassa pariññātattā amataṃ sacchikataṃ hoti.

''Dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Tassa dhammesu dhammānupassino viharato dhammā pariññātā honti. Dhammānaṃ pariññātattā amataṃ sacchikataṃ hotī''ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Bhāvanāsuttaṃ

405. ‘‘Catunnaṃ, bhikkhave, satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvanaṃ desessāmi. Taṃ suṇātha’’. ‘‘Katamā, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvanā? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu…pe… citte…pe… dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Ayaṃ kho, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvanā’’ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Vibhaṅgasuttaṃ

406. ‘‘Satipaṭṭhānañca vo, bhikkhave, desessāmi satipaṭṭhānabhāvanañca satipaṭṭhānabhāvanāgāminiñca paṭipadaṃ. Taṃ suṇātha’’. ‘‘Katamañca, bhikkhave, satipaṭṭhānaṃ? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati…pe… citte cittānupassī viharati…pe… dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, satipaṭṭhānaṃ’’.

‘‘Katamā ca, bhikkhave, satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu samudayadhammānupassī kāyasmiṃ viharati, vayadhammānupassī kāyasmiṃ viharati, samudayavayadhammānupassī kāyasmiṃ viharati, ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Samudayadhammānupassī vedanāsu viharati…pe… samudayadhammānupassī citte viharati… samudayadhammānupassī dhammesu viharati, vayadhammānupassī dhammesu viharati, samudayavayadhammānupassī dhammesu viharati, ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā.

‘‘Katamā ca, bhikkhave, satipaṭṭhānabhāvanāgāminī paṭipadā? Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ – sammādiṭṭhi, sammāsaṅkappo, sammāvācā, sammākammanto, sammāājīvo, sammāvāyāmo, sammāsati, sammāsamādhi. Ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, satipaṭṭhānabhāvanāgāminī paṭipadā’’ti. Dasamaṃ.

Ananussutavaggo catuttho.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Ananussutaṃ virāgo, viraddho bhāvanā sati;
Aññā chandaṃ pariññāya, bhāvanā vibhaṅgena cāti.

5. Amatavaggo

1. Amatasuttaṃ

407. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ‘‘Catūsu, bhikkhave, satipaṭṭhānesu suppatiṭṭhitacittā viharatha. Mā vo amataṃ panassa. Katamesu catūsu? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu…pe… citte…pe… dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Imesu, bhikkhave, catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu suppatiṭṭhitacittā viharatha. Mā vo amataṃ panassā’’ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Samudayasuttaṃ

408. ‘‘Catunnaṃ, bhikkhave, satipaṭṭhānānaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca desessāmi. Taṃ suṇātha. Ko ca, bhikkhave, kāyassa samudayo? Āhārasamudayā kāyassa samudayo; āhāranirodhā kāyassa atthaṅgamo. Phassasamudayā vedanānaṃ samudayo; phassanirodhā vedanānaṃ atthaṅgamo. Nāmarūpasamudayā cittassa samudayo; nāmarūpanirodhā cittassa atthaṅgamo. Manasikārasamudayā

dhammānaṃ samudayo; manasikāranirodhā dhammānaṃ atthaṅgamo''ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Maggasuttaṃ

409. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi – ''ekamidāhaṃ, bhikkhave, samayaṃ uruvelāyaṃ viharāmi najjā nerañjarāya tīre ajapālanigrodhe paṭhamābhisambuddho. Tassa mayhaṃ, bhikkhave, rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi – 'ekāyano ayaṃ maggo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā sokaparidevānaṃ samatikkamāya dukkhadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamāya ñāyassa adhigamāya nibbānassa sacchikiriyāya, yadidaṃ – cattāro satipaṭṭhānā'''.

''Katame cattāro? Kāye vā bhikkhu kāyānupassī vihareyya ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu vā bhikkhu vedanānupassī vihareyya…pe… citte vā bhikkhu cittānupassī vihareyya…pe… dhammesu vā bhikkhu dhammānupassī vihareyya ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Ekāyano ayaṃ maggo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā sokaparidevānaṃ samatikkamāya dukkhadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamāya ñāyassa adhigamāya nibbānassa sacchikiriyāya, yadidaṃ – cattāro satipaṭṭhānā''ti.

''Atha kho, bhikkhave, brahmā sahampati mama cetasā cetoparivitakkamaññāya – seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samiñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samiñjeyya, evameva – brahmaloke antarahito mama purato pāturahosi. Atha kho, bhikkhave, brahmā sahampati ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā yenāhaṃ tenañjaliṃ paṇāmetvā maṃ etadavoca – 'evametaṃ, bhagavā, evametaṃ, sugata! Ekāyano ayaṃ, bhante, maggo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā sokaparidevānaṃ samatikkamāya dukkhadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamāya ñāyassa adhigamāya nibbānassa sacchikiriyāya, yadidaṃ – cattāro satipaṭṭhānā'''.

''Katame cattāro? Kāye vā, bhante, bhikkhu kāyānupassī vihareyya ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu vā…pe… citte vā …pe… dhammesu vā, bhante, bhikkhu dhammānupassī vihareyya ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Ekāyano ayaṃ, bhante, maggo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā sokaparidevānaṃ samatikkamāya dukkhadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamāya ñāyassa adhigamāya nibbānassa sacchikiriyāya, yadidaṃ – cattāro satipaṭṭhānā''ti.

''Idamavoca, bhikkhave, brahmā sahampati. Idaṃ vatvā athāparaṃ etadavoca –

'Ekāyanaṃ jātikhayantadassī, maggaṃ pajānāti hitānukampī;
Etena maggena tariṃsu pubbe, tarissanti ye ca taranti ogha'''nti. tatiyaṃ;

4. Satisuttaṃ

410. ''Sato, bhikkhave, bhikkhu vihareyya. Ayaṃ vo amhākaṃ anusāsanī. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sato hoti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu…pe… citte…pe… dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sato hoti. Sato, bhikkhave, bhikkhu vihareyya. Ayaṃ vo amhākaṃ anusāsanī''ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Kusalarāsisuttaṃ

411. '''Kusalarāsī'ti, bhikkhave, vadamāno cattāro satipaṭṭhāne sammā vadamāno vadeyya. Kevalo hāyaṃ, bhikkhave, kusalarāsi, yadidaṃ – cattāro satipaṭṭhānā.

''Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu…pe… citte…pe… cittānupassī…pe… dhammesu

dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. ‘Kusalarāsī’ti, bhikkhave, vadamāno ime cattāro satipaṭṭhāne sammā vadamāno vadeyya. Kevalo hāyaṃ, bhikkhave, kusalarāsi, yadidaṃ – cattāro satipaṭṭhānā’’ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Pātimokkhasaṃvarasuttaṃ

412. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami…pe… ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etadavoca –

‘‘Sādhu me, bhante, bhagavā saṃkhittena dhammaṃ desetu, yamahaṃ bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto vihareyya’’nti. ‘‘Tasmātiha tvaṃ, bhikkhu, ādimeva visodhehi kusalesu dhammesu. Ko cādi kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ? Idha tvaṃ, bhikkhu, pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto viharāhi ācāragocarasampanno aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī, samādāya sikkhassu sikkhāpadesu. Yato kho tvaṃ, bhikkhu, pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto viharissasi ācāragocarasampanno aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī samādāya sikkhissu sikkhāpadesu; tato tvaṃ, bhikkhu, sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya cattāro satipaṭṭhāne bhāveyyāsi’’.

‘‘Katame cattāro? Idha tvaṃ, bhikkhu, kāye kāyānupassī viharāhi ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu…pe… citte…pe… dhammesu dhammānupassī viharāhi ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Yato kho tvaṃ, bhikkhu, sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya ime cattāro satipaṭṭhāne evaṃ bhāvessasi, tato tuyhaṃ, bhikkhu, yā ratti vā divaso vā āgamissati vuddhiyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu, no parihānī’’ti.

Atha kho so bhikkhu bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā uṭṭhāyāsanā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Atha kho so bhikkhu eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto nacirasseva – yassatthāya kulaputtā sammadeva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti, tadanuttaraṃ – brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. ‘‘Khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā’’ti abbhaññāsi. Aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahataṃ ahosīti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Duccaritasuttaṃ

413. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami…pe… ‘‘sādhu me, bhante, bhagavā saṃkhittena dhammaṃ desetu, yamahaṃ bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto vihareyya’’nti. ‘‘Tasmātiha tvaṃ, bhikkhu, ādimeva visodhehi kusalesu dhammesu. Ko cādi kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ? Idha tvaṃ, bhikkhu, kāyaduccaritaṃ pahāya kāyasucaritaṃ bhāvessasi. Vacīduccaritaṃ pahāya vacīsucaritaṃ bhāvessasi. Manoduccaritaṃ pahāya manosucaritaṃ bhāvessasi. Yato kho tvaṃ, bhikkhu, kāyaduccaritaṃ pahāya kāyasucaritaṃ bhāvessasi, vacīduccaritaṃ pahāya vacīsucaritaṃ bhāvessasi, manoduccaritaṃ pahāya manosucaritaṃ bhāvessasi, tato tvaṃ, bhikkhu, sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya cattāro satipaṭṭhāne bhāveyyāsi’’.

‘‘Katame cattāro? Idha tvaṃ, bhikkhu, kāye kāyānupassī viharāhi ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu…pe… citte…pe… dhammesu dhammānupassī viharāhi ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Yato kho tvaṃ, bhikkhu, sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya ime cattāro satipaṭṭhāne evaṃ bhāvessasi, tato tuyhaṃ, bhikkhu, yā ratti vā divaso vā āgamissati vuddhiyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu, no parihānī’’ti…pe… aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahataṃ ahosīti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Mittasuttaṃ

414. ‘‘Ye, bhikkhave, anukampeyyātha, ye ca kho sotabbaṃ maññeyyuṃ mittā vā amaccā vā ñātī

vā sālohitā vā, te vo, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvanāya samādapetabbā nivesetabbā patiṭṭhāpetabbā.

‘‘Katamesaṃ, catunnaṃ? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu…pe… citte…pe… dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Ye, bhikkhave, anukampeyyātha, ye ca sotabbaṃ maññeyyuṃ mittā vā amaccā vā ñātī vā sālohitā vā, te vo, bhikkhave, imesaṃ catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvanāya samādapetabbā nivesetabbā patiṭṭhāpetabbā’’ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Vedanāsuttaṃ

415. ‘‘Tisso imā, bhikkhave, vedanā. Katamā tisso? Sukhā vedanā, dukkhā vedanā, adukkhamasukhā vedanā – imā kho, bhikkhave, tisso vedanā. Imāsaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tissannaṃ vedanānaṃ pariññāya cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvetabbā.

‘‘Katame cattāro? Idha bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu…pe… citte…pe… dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Imāsaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tissannaṃ vedanānaṃ pariññāya ime cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvetabbā’’ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Āsavasuttaṃ

416. ‘‘Tayome, bhikkhave āsavā. Katame tayo? Kāmāsavo, bhavāsavo, avijjāsavo – ime kho, bhikkhave, tayo āsavā. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tiṇṇannaṃ āsavānaṃ pahānāya cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvetabbā.

‘‘Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu…pe… citte…pe… dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tiṇṇannaṃ āsavānaṃ pahānāya ime cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvetabbā’’ti. Dasamaṃ.

Amatavaggo pañcamo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Amataṃ samudayo maggo, sati kusalarāsi ca;
Pātimokkhaṃ duccaritaṃ, mittavedanā āsavena cāti.

6. Gaṅgāpeyyālavaggo

1-12. Gaṅgānadīādisuttadvādasakaṃ

417-428. ‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, gaṅgā nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu cattāro satipaṭṭhāne bhāvento cattāro satipaṭṭhāne bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro.

‘‘Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu cattāro satipaṭṭhāne bhāvento cattāro satipaṭṭhāne bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu …pe… citte …pe… dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Evaṃ kho,

bhikkhave, bhikkhu cattāro satipaṭṭhāne bhāvento cattāro satipaṭṭhāne bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro’’ti vitthāretabbaṃ.

Gaṅgāpeyyālavaggo chaṭṭho.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Cha pācīnato ninnā, cha ninnā ca samuddato;
Ete dve cha dvādasa honti, vaggo tena pavuccatīti.

7. Appamādavaggo

1-10. Tathāgatādisuttadasakaṃ

429-438. Yāvatā, bhikkhave, sattā apadā vā dvipadā vā catuppadā vā bahuppadā vāti vitthāretabbaṃ.

Appamādavaggo sattamo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Tathāgataṃ padaṃ kūṭaṃ, mūlaṃ sāro ca vassikaṃ;
Rājā candimasūriyā, vatthena dasamaṃ padanti.

8. Balakaraṇīyavaggo

1-12. Balādisuttadvādasakaṃ

439-450. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ye keci balakaraṇīyā kammantā karīyantīti vitthāretabbaṃ.

Balakaraṇīyavaggo aṭṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Balaṃ bījañca nāgo ca, rukkho kumbhena sūkiyā;
Ākāsena ca dve meghā, nāvā āgantukā nadīti.

9. Esanāvaggo

1-10. Esanādisuttadasakaṃ

451-460. Tisso imā, bhikkhave, esanā. Katamā tisso? Kāmesanā, bhavesanā, brahmacariyesanāti vitthāretabbaṃ.

Esanāvaggo navamo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Esanā vidhā āsavo, bhavo ca dukkhatā tisso;
Khilaṃ malañca nīgho ca, vedanā taṇhā tasināya cāti.

10. Oghavaggo

1-10. Uddhambhāgiyādisuttadasakaṃ

461-470. ‘‘Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, uddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni. Katamāni pañca? Rūparāgo, arūparāgo, māno, uddhaccaṃ, avijjā – imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ uddhambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvetabbā.

‘‘Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu…pe… citte…pe… dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ uddhambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya ime cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvetabbā’’ti.

(Yathā maggasaṃyuttaṃ tathā satipaṭṭhānasaṃyuttaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ).

Oghavaggo dasamo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Ogho yogo upādānaṃ, ganthā anusayena ca;
Kāmaguṇā nīvaraṇā, khandhā oruddhambhāgiyāti.

Satipaṭṭhānasaṃyuttaṃ tatiyaṃ.

4. Indriyasaṃyuttaṃ

1. Suddhikavaggo

1. Suddhikasuttaṃ

471. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ‘‘Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ, vīriyindriyaṃ, satindriyaṃ, samādhindriyaṃ, paññindriyaṃ – imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcindriyānī’’ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Paṭhamasotāpannasuttaṃ

472. ‘‘Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ, vīriyindriyaṃ, satindriyaṃ, samādhindriyaṃ, paññindriyaṃ. Yato kho, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako imesaṃ pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ assādañca [samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca (syā. kaṃ. pī. ka.) saṃ. ni. 2.175] ādīnavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti – ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo’’ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Dutiyasotāpannasuttaṃ

473. ‘‘Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ, vīriyindriyaṃ, satindriyaṃ, samādhindriyaṃ, paññindriyaṃ. Yato kho, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako imesaṃ pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti – ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo’’ti.

Tatiyaṃ.

4. Paṭhamaarahantasuttaṃ

474. ‘‘Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ, vīriyindriyaṃ, satindriyaṃ, samādhindriyaṃ, paññindriyaṃ. Yato kho, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako imesaṃ pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ assādañca [samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca (syā. kaṃ. pī. ka.) saṃ. ni. 2.175] ādīnavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtaṃ viditvā anupādāvimutto hoti – ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, bhikkhu arahaṃ khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇīyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇabhavasaṃyojano sammadaññā vimutto’’ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Dutiyaarahantasuttaṃ

475. ‘‘Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ, vīriyindriyaṃ, satindriyaṃ, samādhindriyaṃ, paññindriyaṃ. Yato kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu imesaṃ pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtaṃ viditvā anupādāvimutto hoti – ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, bhikkhu arahaṃ khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇīyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇabhavasaṃyojano sammadaññā vimutto’’ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Paṭhamasamaṇabrāhmaṇasuttaṃ

476. ‘‘Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ…pe… paññindriyaṃ. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesaṃ pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti, na me te, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu vā samaṇasammatā brāhmaṇesu vā brāhmaṇasammatā, na ca panete āyasmanto sāmaññatthaṃ vā brahmaññatthaṃ vā diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti.

‘‘Ye ca kho keci [ye ca kho te (syā. kaṃ. ka.) saṃ. ni. 2.174], bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesaṃ pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti, te kho me, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu ceva samaṇasammatā brāhmaṇesu ca brāhmaṇasammatā; te ca panāyasmanto sāmaññatthañca brahmaññatthañca diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantī’’ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Dutiyasamaṇabrāhmaṇasuttaṃ

477. ‘‘Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā saddhindriyaṃ nappajānanti, saddhindriyasamudayaṃ nappajānanti, saddhindriyanirodhaṃ nappajānanti, saddhindriyanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ nappajānanti; vīriyindriyaṃ nappajānanti…pe… satindriyaṃ nappajānanti …pe… samādhindriyaṃ nappajānanti…pe… paññindriyaṃ nappajānanti, paññindriyasamudayaṃ nappajānanti, paññindriyanirodhaṃ nappajānanti, paññindriyanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ nappajānanti, na me te, bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu vā samaṇasammatā brāhmaṇesu vā brāhmaṇasammatā, na ca panete āyasmanto sāmaññatthaṃ vā brahmaññatthaṃ vā diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti.

‘‘Ye ca kho keci, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā saddhindriyaṃ pajānanti, saddhindriyasamudayaṃ pajānanti, saddhindriyanirodhaṃ pajānanti, saddhindriyanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ pajānanti; vīriyindriyaṃ pajānanti, vīriyindriyasamudayaṃ pajānanti, vīriyindriyanirodhaṃ pajānanti, vīriyindriyanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ pajānanti; satindriyaṃ pajānanti…pe… samādhindriyaṃ pajānanti…pe… paññindriyaṃ pajānanti, paññindriyasamudayaṃ pajānanti, paññindriyanirodhaṃ pajānanti, paññindriyanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ pajānanti, te kho me, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu ceva samaṇasammatā brāhmaṇesu ca brāhmaṇasammatā,

te ca panāyasmanto sāmaññatthañca brahmaññatthañca diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantī’’ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Daṭṭhabbasuttaṃ

478. ‘‘Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ…pe… paññindriyaṃ. Kattha ca, bhikkhave, saddhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ? Catūsu sotāpattiyaṅgesu – ettha saddhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Kattha ca, bhikkhave, vīriyindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ? Catūsu sammappadhānesu – ettha vīriyindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Kattha ca, bhikkhave, satindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ? Catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu – ettha satindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Kattha ca, bhikkhave, samādhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ? Catūsu jhānesu – ettha samādhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Kattha ca, bhikkhave, paññindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ? Catūsu ariyasaccesu – ettha paññindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcindriyānī’’ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Paṭhamavibhaṅgasuttaṃ

479. ‘‘Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ…pe… paññindriyaṃ. Katamañca, bhikkhave, saddhindriyaṃ? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako saddho hoti, saddahati tathāgatassa bodhiṃ – ‘itipi so bhagavā arahaṃ sammāsambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavā’ti – idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, saddhindriyaṃ.

‘‘Katamañca, bhikkhave, vīriyindriyaṃ? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako āraddhavīriyo viharati akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya, kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadāya, thāmavā daḷhaparakkamo anikkhittadhuro kusalesu dhammesu – idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, vīriyindriyaṃ.

‘‘Katamañca, bhikkhave, satindriyaṃ? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako satimā hoti paramena satinepakkena samannāgato cirakatampi cirabhāsitampi saritā anussaritā – idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, satindriyaṃ.

‘‘Katamañca, bhikkhave, samādhindriyaṃ? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako vossaggārammaṇaṃ karitvā labhati samādhiṃ, labhati cittassa ekaggataṃ – idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, samādhindriyaṃ.

‘‘Katamañca, bhikkhave, paññindriyaṃ? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako paññavā hoti udayatthagāminiyā paññāya samannāgato ariyāya nibbedhikāya, sammā dukkhakkhayagāminiyā – idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, paññindriyaṃ. Imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcindriyānī’’ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Dutiyavibhaṅgasuttaṃ

480. ‘‘Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ…pe… paññindriyaṃ. Katamañca, bhikkhave, saddhindriyaṃ? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako saddho hoti, saddahati tathāgatassa bodhiṃ – ‘itipi so bhagavā arahaṃ sammāsambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavā’ti – idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, saddhindriyaṃ.

‘‘Katamañca, bhikkhave, vīriyindriyaṃ? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako āraddhavīriyo viharati akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya, kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadāya, thāmavā daḷhaparakkamo anikkhittadhuro kusalesu dhammesu. So anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati; uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati; anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati; uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhitiyā [samāpattiyā

(syā. kaṃ. ka.)] asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati – idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, vīriyindriyaṃ.

‘‘Katamañca, bhikkhave, satindriyaṃ? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako satimā hoti paramena satinepakkena samannāgato, cirakatampi cirabhāsitampi saritā anussaritā. So kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu…pe… citte…pe… dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ – idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, satindriyaṃ.

‘‘Katamañca, bhikkhave, samādhindriyaṃ? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako vossaggārammaṇaṃ karitvā labhati samādhiṃ, labhati cittassa ekaggataṃ. So vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhañca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti ‘upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī’ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhāsatipārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati – idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, samādhindriyaṃ.

‘‘Katamañca, bhikkhave, paññindriyaṃ? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako paññavā hoti udayatthagāminiyā paññāya samannāgato ariyāya nibbedhikāya, sammā dukkhakkhayagāminiyā. So ‘idaṃ dukkha’nti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodho’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti – idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, paññindriyaṃ. Imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcindriyānī’’ti. Dasamaṃ.

Suddhikavaggo paṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Suddhikañceva dve sotā, arahantā apare duve;
Samaṇabrāhmaṇā daṭṭhabbaṃ, vibhaṅgā apare duveti.

2. Mudutaravaggo

1. Paṭilābhasuttaṃ

481. ‘‘Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ…pe… paññindriyaṃ…pe…. Katamañca, bhikkhave, saddhindriyaṃ? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako saddho hoti, saddahati tathāgatassa bodhiṃ – ‘itipi so bhagavā arahaṃ sammāsambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavā’ti – idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, saddhindriyaṃ.

‘‘Katamañca, bhikkhave, vīriyindriyaṃ? Yaṃ kho, bhikkhave, cattāro sammappadhāne ārabbha vīriyaṃ paṭilabhati – idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, vīriyindriyaṃ.

‘‘Katamañca, bhikkhave, satindriyaṃ? Yaṃ kho, bhikkhave, cattāro satipaṭṭhāne ārabbha satiṃ paṭilabhati – idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, satindriyaṃ.

‘‘Katamañca, bhikkhave, samādhindriyaṃ? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako vossaggārammaṇaṃ karitvā labhati samādhiṃ, labhati cittassa ekaggataṃ – idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, samādhindriyaṃ.

‘‘Katamañca, bhikkhave, paññindriyaṃ? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako paññavā hoti udayatthagāminiyā paññāya samannāgato ariyāya nibbedhikāya sammā dukkhakkhayagāminiyā – idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, paññindriyaṃ. Imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcindriyānī’’ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Paṭhamasaṃkhittasuttaṃ

482. ‘‘Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ…pe… paññindriyaṃ – imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcindriyāni. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samattā paripūrattā arahaṃ hoti, tato mudutarehi anāgāmī hoti, tato mudutarehi sakadāgāmī hoti, tato mudutarehi sotāpanno hoti, tato mudutarehi dhammānusārī hoti, tato mudutarehi saddhānusārī hotī’’ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Dutiyasaṃkhittasuttaṃ

483. ‘‘Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ…pe… paññindriyaṃ – imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcindriyāni. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samattā paripūrattā arahaṃ hoti, tato mudutarehi anāgāmī hoti, tato mudutarehi sakadāgāmī hoti, tato mudutarehi sotāpanno hoti, tato mudutarehi dhammānusārī hoti, tato mudutarehi saddhānusārī hoti. Iti kho, bhikkhave, indriyavemattatā phalavemattatā hoti, phalavemattatā puggalavemattatā’’ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Tatiyasaṃkhittasuttaṃ

484. ‘‘Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ…pe… paññindriyaṃ – imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcindriyāni. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samattā paripūrattā arahaṃ hoti, tato mudutarehi anāgāmī hoti, tato mudutarehi sakadāgāmī hoti, tato mudutarehi sotāpanno hoti, tato mudutarehi dhammānusārī hoti, tato mudutarehi saddhānusārī hoti. Iti kho, bhikkhave, paripūraṃ paripūrakārī ārādheti, padesaṃ padesakārī ārādheti. ‘Avañjhāni tvevāhaṃ, bhikkhave, pañcindriyānī’ti vadāmī’’ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Paṭhamavitthārasuttaṃ

485. ‘‘Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ…pe… paññindriyaṃ – imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcindriyāni. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samattā paripūrattā arahaṃ hoti, tato mudutarehi antarāparinibbāyī hoti, tato mudutarehi upahaccaparinibbāyī hoti, tato mudutarehi asaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti, tato mudutarehi sasaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti, tato mudutarehi uddhaṃsoto hoti akaniṭṭhagāmī, tato mudutarehi sakadāgāmī hoti, tato mudutarehi sotāpanno hoti, tato mudutarehi dhammānusārī hoti, tato mudutarehi saddhānusārī hotī’’ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Dutiyavitthārasuttaṃ

486. ‘‘Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ…pe… paññindriyaṃ – imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcindriyāni. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samattā paripūrattā arahaṃ hoti, tato mudutarehi antarāparinibbāyī hoti, tato mudutarehi upahaccaparinibbāyī hoti, tato mudutarehi asaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti, tato mudutarehi sasaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti, tato mudutarehi uddhaṃsoto hoti akaniṭṭhagāmī, tato mudutarehi sakadāgāmī hoti, tato mudutarehi sotāpanno hoti, tato mudutarehi dhammānusārī hoti, tato mudutarehi saddhānusārī hoti. Iti kho, bhikkhave, indriyavemattatā phalavemattatā hoti, phalavemattatā puggalavemattatā hotī’’ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Tatiyavitthārasuttaṃ

487. ‘‘Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ…pe… paññindriyaṃ – imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcindriyāni. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samattā

paripūrattā arahaṃ hoti, tato mudutarehi antarāparinibbāyī hoti, tato mudutarehi upahaccaparinibbāyī hoti, tato mudutarehi asaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti, tato mudutarehi sasaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti, tato mudutarehi uddhaṃsoto hoti akaniṭṭhagāmī, tato mudutarehi sakadāgāmī hoti, tato mudutarehi sotāpanno hoti, tato mudutarehi dhammānusārī hoti, tato mudutarehi saddhānusārī hoti. Iti kho, bhikkhave, paripūraṃ paripūrakārī ārādheti, padesaṃ padesakārī ārādheti. 'Avañjhāni tvevāhaṃ, bhikkhave, pañcindriyānī'ti vadāmī''ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Paṭipannasuttaṃ

488. ''Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ…pe… paññindriyaṃ – imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcindriyāni. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samattā paripūrattā arahaṃ hoti, tato mudutarehi arahattaphalasacchikiriyāya paṭipanno hoti, tato mudutarehi anāgāmī hoti, tato mudutarehi anāgāmiphalasacchikiriyāya paṭipanno hoti, tato mudutarehi sakadāgāmī hoti, tato mudutarehi sakadāgāmiphalasacchikiriyāya paṭipanno hoti, tato mudutarehi sotāpanno hoti, tato mudutarehi sotāpattiphalasacchikiriyāya paṭipanno hoti. Yassa kho, bhikkhave, imāni pañcindriyāni sabbena sabbaṃ sabbathā sabbaṃ natthi, tamahaṃ 'bāhiro puthujjanapakkhe ṭhito'ti vadāmī''ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Sampannasuttaṃ

489. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etadavoca –

'''Indriyasampanno, indriyasampanno'ti, bhante, vuccati. Kittāvatā nu kho, bhante, indriyasampanno hotī''ti? ''Idha, bhikkhu, bhikkhu saddhindriyaṃ bhāveti upasamagāmiṃ sambodhagāmiṃ, vīriyindriyaṃ bhāveti upasamagāmiṃ sambodhagāmiṃ, satindriyaṃ bhāveti upasamagāmiṃ sambodhagāmiṃ, samādhindriyaṃ bhāveti upasamagāmiṃ sambodhagāmiṃ, paññindriyaṃ bhāveti upasamagāmiṃ sambodhagāmiṃ. Ettāvatā kho, bhikkhu, bhikkhu indriyasampanno hotī''ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Āsavakkhayasuttaṃ

490. ''Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ…pe… paññindriyaṃ – imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcindriyāni. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharatī''ti. Dasamaṃ.

Mudutaravaggo dutiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Paṭilābho tayo saṃkhittā, vitthārā apare tayo;
Paṭipanno ca sampanno [paṭipanno cūpasamo (syā. kaṃ. pī. ka.)], dasamaṃ āsavakkhayanti.

3. Chaḷindriyavaggo

1. Punabbhavasuttaṃ

491. ''Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ…pe… paññindriyaṃ. Yāvakīvañcāhaṃ, bhikkhave, imesaṃ pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca

ādīnavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtaṃ nābbhaññāsiṃ, neva tāvāhaṃ, bhikkhave, sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya 'anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho'ti paccaññāsiṃ [abhisambuddho paccaññāsiṃ (sī. syā. kaṃ.)]. Yato ca khvāhaṃ, bhikkhave, imesaṃ pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññāsiṃ, athāhaṃ, bhikkhave, sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya 'anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho'ti paccaññāsiṃ. Ñāṇañca pana me dassanaṃ udapādi – 'akuppā me vimutti [cetovimutti (sī. pī. ka.)], ayamantimā jāti, natthidāni punabbhavo'''ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Jīvitindriyasuttaṃ

492. ''Tīṇimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni tīṇi? Itthindriyaṃ, purisindriyaṃ, jīvitindriyaṃ – imāni kho, bhikkhave, tīṇi indriyānī''ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Aññindriyasuttaṃ

493. ''Tīṇimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni tīṇi? Anaññātaññassāmītindriyaṃ, aññindriyaṃ, aññātāvindriyaṃ – imāni kho, bhikkhave, tīṇi indriyānī''ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Ekabījīsuttaṃ

494. ''Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ…pe… paññindriyaṃ – imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcindriyāni. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samattā paripūrattā arahaṃ hoti, tato mudutarehi antarāparinibbāyī hoti, tato mudutarehi upahaccaparinibbāyī hoti, tato mudutarehi asaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti, tato mudutarehi sasaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti, tato mudutarehi uddhaṃsoto hoti akaniṭṭhagāmī, tato mudutarehi sakadāgāmī hoti, tato mudutarehi ekabījī [ekabīji (ka.)] hoti, tato mudutarehi kolaṃkolo hoti, tato mudutarehi sattakkhattuparamo hoti, tato mudutarehi dhammānusārī hoti, tato mudutarehi saddhānusārī hotī''ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Suddhakasuttaṃ

495. ''Chayimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni cha? Cakkhundriyaṃ, sotindriyaṃ, ghānindriyaṃ, jivhindriyaṃ, kāyindriyaṃ, manindriyaṃ – imāni kho, bhikkhave, cha indriyānī''ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Sotāpannasuttaṃ

496. ''Chayimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni cha? Cakkhundriyaṃ…pe… manindriyaṃ. Yato kho, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako imesaṃ channaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti – ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo''ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Arahantasuttaṃ

497. ''Chayimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni cha? Cakkhundriyaṃ, sotindriyaṃ, ghānindriyaṃ, jivhindriyaṃ, kāyindriyaṃ, manindriyaṃ. Yato kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu imesaṃ channaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtaṃ viditvā anupādāvimutto hoti – ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, 'bhikkhu arahaṃ khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇīyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇabhavasaṃyojano sammadaññā vimutto'''ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Sambuddhasuttaṃ

498. ‘‘Chayimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni cha? Cakkhundriyaṃ, sotindriyaṃ, ghānindriyaṃ, jivhindriyaṃ, kāyindriyaṃ, manindriyaṃ. Yāvakīvañcāhaṃ, bhikkhave, imesaṃ channaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtaṃ nābbhaññāsiṃ, neva tāvāhaṃ, bhikkhave, sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassa maṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya ‘anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho’ti paccaññāsiṃ. Yato ca khvāhaṃ, bhikkhave, imesaṃ channaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññāsiṃ, athāhaṃ, bhikkhave, sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya ‘anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho’ti paccaññāsiṃ. Ñāṇañca pana me dassanaṃ udapādi – ‘akuppā me vimutti, ayamantimā jāti, natthidāni punabbhavo’’’ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Paṭhamasamaṇabrāhmaṇasuttaṃ

499. ‘‘Chayimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni cha? Cakkhundriyaṃ, sotindriyaṃ, ghānindriyaṃ, jivhindriyaṃ, kāyindriyaṃ, manindriyaṃ. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesaṃ channaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti, na me te, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu vā samaṇasammatā brāhmaṇesu vā brāhmaṇasammatā, na ca panete āyasmanto sāmaññatthaṃ vā brahmaññatthaṃ vā diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti’’. ‘‘Ye ca kho keci, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesaṃ channaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti, te kho me, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu ceva samaṇasammatā brāhmaṇesu ca brāhmaṇasammatā, te ca panāyasmanto sāmaññatthañca brahmaññatthañca diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantī’’ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Dutiyasamaṇabrāhmaṇasuttaṃ

500. ‘‘Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā cakkhundriyaṃ nappajānanti, cakkhundriyasamudayaṃ nappajānanti, cakkhundriyanirodhaṃ nappajānanti, cakkhundriyanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ nappajānanti; sotindriyaṃ…pe… ghānindriyaṃ…pe… jivhindriyaṃ…pe… kāyindriyaṃ…pe… manindriyaṃ nappajānanti, manindriyasamudayaṃ nappajānanti, manindriyanirodhaṃ nappajānanti, manindriyanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ nappajānanti. Na me te, bhikkhave…pe… sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti.

‘‘Ye ca kho keci, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā cakkhundriyaṃ pajānanti, cakkhundriyasamudayaṃ pajānanti, cakkhundriyanirodhaṃ pajānanti, cakkhundriyanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ pajānanti, sotindriyaṃ…pe… ghānindriyaṃ…pe… jivhindriyaṃ…pe… kāyindriyaṃ…pe… manindriyaṃ pajānanti, manindriyasamudayaṃ pajānanti, manindriyanirodhaṃ pajānanti, manindriyanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ pajānanti, te kho me, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu ceva samaṇasammatā brāhmaṇesu ca brāhmaṇasammatā, te ca panāyasmanto sāmaññatthañca brahmaññatthañca diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantī’’ti. Dasamaṃ.

Chaḷindriyavaggo tatiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Punabbhavo jīvitaññāya, ekabījī ca suddhakaṃ;
Soto arahasambuddho, dve ca samaṇabrāhmaṇāti.

4. Sukhindriyavaggo

1. Suddhikasuttaṃ

501. ‘‘Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Sukhindriyaṃ, dukkhindriyaṃ, somanassindriyaṃ, domanassindriyaṃ, upekkhindriyaṃ – imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcindriyānī’’ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Sotāpannasuttaṃ

502. ‘‘Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Sukhindriyaṃ, dukkhindriyaṃ, somanassindriyaṃ, domanassindriyaṃ, upekkhindriyaṃ. Yato kho, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako imesaṃ pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti – ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo’’ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Arahantasuttaṃ

503. ‘‘Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Sukhindriyaṃ, dukkhindriyaṃ, somanassindriyaṃ, domanassindriyaṃ, upekkhindriyaṃ. Yato kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu imesaṃ pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtaṃ viditvā anupādāvimutto hoti – ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, bhikkhu arahaṃ khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇīyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇabhavasaṃyojano sammadaññā vimutto’’ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Paṭhamasamaṇabrāhmaṇasuttaṃ

504. ‘‘Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Sukhindriyaṃ, dukkhindriyaṃ, somanassindriyaṃ, domanassindriyaṃ, upekkhindriyaṃ. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesaṃ pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti, na me te, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu vā samaṇasammatā brāhmaṇesu vā brāhmaṇasammatā, na ca panete āyasmanto sāmaññatthaṃ vā brahmaññatthaṃ vā diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti.

‘‘Ye ca kho keci, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesaṃ pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti, te kho me, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu ceva samaṇasammatā brāhmaṇesu ca brāhmaṇasammatā, te ca panāyasmanto sāmaññatthañca brahmaññatthañca diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantī’’ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Dutiyasamaṇabrāhmaṇasuttaṃ

505. ‘‘Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Sukhindriyaṃ, dukkhindriyaṃ, somanassindriyaṃ, domanassindriyaṃ, upekkhindriyaṃ. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā sukhindriyaṃ nappajānanti, sukhindriyasamudayaṃ nappajānanti, sukhindriyanirodhaṃ nappajānanti, sukhindriyanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ nappajānanti; dukkhindriyaṃ nappajānanti…pe… somanassindriyaṃ nappajānanti…pe… domanassindriyaṃ nappajānanti …pe… upekkhindriyaṃ nappajānanti, upekkhindriyasamudayaṃ nappajānanti, upekkhindriyanirodhaṃ nappajānanti, upekkhindriyanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ nappajānanti; na me te, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu vā samaṇasammatā brāhmaṇesu vā brāhmaṇasammatā, na ca panete āyasmanto sāmaññatthaṃ vā brahmaññatthaṃ vā diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti.

‘‘Ye ca kho keci, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā sukhindriyaṃ pajānanti,

sukhindriyasamudayaṃ pajānanti, sukhindriyanirodhaṃ pajānanti, sukhindriyanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ pajānanti; dukkhindriyaṃ pajānanti…pe… somanassindriyaṃ pajānanti… domanassindriyaṃ pajānanti… upekkhindriyaṃ pajānanti, upekkhindriyasamudayaṃ pajānanti, upekkhindriyanirodhaṃ pajānanti, upekkhindriyanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ pajānanti, te ca kho me, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu ceva samaṇasammatā brāhmaṇesu ca brāhmaṇasammatā, te ca panāyasmanto sāmaññatthañca brahmaññatthañca diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantī''ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Paṭhamavibhaṅgasuttaṃ

506. ''Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Sukhindriyaṃ, dukkhindriyaṃ, somanassindriyaṃ, domanassindriyaṃ, upekkhindriyaṃ.

''Katamañca, bhikkhave, sukhindriyaṃ? Yaṃ kho, bhikkhave, kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ, kāyikaṃ sātaṃ, kāyasamphassajaṃ sukhaṃ sātaṃ vedayitaṃ – idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sukhindriyaṃ.

''Katamañca, bhikkhave, dukkhindriyaṃ? Yaṃ kho, bhikkhave, kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ, kāyikaṃ asātaṃ, kāyasamphassajaṃ dukkhaṃ asātaṃ vedayitaṃ – idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, dukkhindriyaṃ.

''Katamañca, bhikkhave, somanassindriyaṃ? Yaṃ kho, bhikkhave, cetasikaṃ sukhaṃ, cetasikaṃ sātaṃ, manosamphassajaṃ sukhaṃ sātaṃ vedayitaṃ – idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, somanassindriyaṃ.

''Katamañca, bhikkhave, domanassindriyaṃ? Yaṃ kho, bhikkhave, cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ, cetasikaṃ asātaṃ, manosamphassajaṃ dukkhaṃ asātaṃ vedayitaṃ – idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, domanassindriyaṃ.

''Katamañca, bhikkhave, upekkhindriyaṃ? Yaṃ kho, bhikkhave, kāyikaṃ vā cetasikaṃ vā nevasātaṃ nāsātaṃ vedayitaṃ – idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, upekkhindriyaṃ. Imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcindriyānī''ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Dutiyavibhaṅgasuttaṃ

507. ''Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Sukhindriyaṃ, dukkhindriyaṃ, somanassindriyaṃ, domanassindriyaṃ, upekkhindriyaṃ.

''Katamañca, bhikkhave, sukhindriyaṃ? Yaṃ kho, bhikkhave, kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ, kāyikaṃ sātaṃ, kāyasamphassajaṃ sukhaṃ sātaṃ vedayitaṃ – idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sukhindriyaṃ.

''Katamañca, bhikkhave, dukkhindriyaṃ? Yaṃ kho, bhikkhave, kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ, kāyikaṃ asātaṃ, kāyasamphassajaṃ dukkhaṃ asātaṃ vedayitaṃ – idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, dukkhindriyaṃ.

''Katamañca, bhikkhave, somanassindriyaṃ? Yaṃ kho, bhikkhave, cetasikaṃ sukhaṃ, cetasikaṃ sātaṃ, manosamphassajaṃ sukhaṃ sātaṃ vedayitaṃ – idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, somanassindriyaṃ.

''Katamañca, bhikkhave, domanassindriyaṃ? Yaṃ kho, bhikkhave, cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ, cetasikaṃ asātaṃ, manosamphassajaṃ dukkhaṃ asātaṃ vedayitaṃ – idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, domanassindriyaṃ.

''Katamañca, bhikkhave, upekkhindriyaṃ? Yaṃ kho, bhikkhave, kāyikaṃ vā cetasikaṃ vā nevasātaṃ nāsātaṃ vedayitaṃ – idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, upekkhindriyaṃ.

''Tatra, bhikkhave, yañca sukhindriyaṃ yañca somanassindriyaṃ, sukhā sā vedanā daṭṭhabbā.

Tatra, bhikkhave, yañca dukkhindriyaṃ yañca domanassindriyaṃ, dukkhā sā vedanā daṭṭhabbā. Tatra, bhikkhave, yadidaṃ upekkhindriyaṃ, adukkhamasukhā sā vedanā daṭṭhabbā. Imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcindriyānī''ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Tatiyavibhaṅgasuttaṃ

508. ''Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Sukhindriyaṃ, dukkhindriyaṃ, somanassindriyaṃ, domanassindriyaṃ, upekkhindriyaṃ.

''Katamañca, bhikkhave, sukhindriyaṃ? Yaṃ kho, bhikkhave, kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ, kāyikaṃ sātaṃ, kāyasamphassajaṃ sukhaṃ sātaṃ vedayitaṃ – idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sukhindriyaṃ.

''Katamañca, bhikkhave, dukkhindriyaṃ? Yaṃ kho, bhikkhave, kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ, kāyikaṃ asātaṃ, kāyasamphassajaṃ dukkhaṃ asātaṃ vedayitaṃ – idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, dukkhindriyaṃ.

''Katamañca, bhikkhave, somanassindriyaṃ? Yaṃ kho, bhikkhave, cetasikaṃ sukhaṃ, cetasikaṃ sātaṃ, manosamphassajaṃ sukhaṃ sātaṃ vedayitaṃ – idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, somanassindriyaṃ.

''Katamañca, bhikkhave, domanassindriyaṃ? Yaṃ kho, bhikkhave, cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ, cetasikaṃ asātaṃ, manosamphassajaṃ dukkhaṃ asātaṃ vedayitaṃ – idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, domanassindriyaṃ.

''Katamañca, bhikkhave, upekkhindriyaṃ? Yaṃ kho, bhikkhave, kāyikaṃ vā cetasikaṃ vā neva sātaṃ nāsātaṃ vedayitaṃ – idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, upekkhindriyaṃ.

''Tatra, bhikkhave, yañca sukhindriyaṃ yañca somanassindriyaṃ, sukhā sā vedanā daṭṭhabbā. Tatra, bhikkhave, yañca dukkhindriyaṃ yañca domanassindriyaṃ, dukkhā sā vedanā daṭṭhabbā. Tatra, bhikkhave, yadidaṃ upekkhindriyaṃ, adukkhamasukhā sā vedanā daṭṭhabbā. Iti kho, bhikkhave, imāni pañcindriyāni pañca hutvā tīṇi honti, tīṇi hutvā pañca honti pariyāyenā''ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Kaṭṭhopamasuttaṃ

509. ''Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Sukhindriyaṃ, dukkhindriyaṃ, somanassindriyaṃ, domanassindriyaṃ, upekkhindriyaṃ. Sukhavedaniyaṃ, bhikkhave, phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhindriyaṃ. So sukhitova samāno 'sukhitosmī'ti pajānāti. Tasseva sukhavedaniyassa phassassa nirodhā 'yaṃ tajjaṃ vedayitaṃ sukhavedaniyaṃ phassaṃ paṭicca uppannaṃ sukhindriyaṃ taṃ nirujjhati, taṃ vūpasammatī'ti pajānāti''.

''Dukkhavedaniyaṃ, bhikkhave, phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dukkhindriyaṃ. So dukkhitova samāno 'dukkhitosmī'ti pajānāti. Tasseva dukkhavedaniyassa phassassa nirodhā 'yaṃ tajjaṃ vedayitaṃ dukkhavedaniyaṃ phassaṃ paṭicca uppannaṃ dukkhindriyaṃ taṃ nirujjhati, taṃ vūpasammatī'ti pajānāti''.

''Somanassavedaniyaṃ, bhikkhave, phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati somanassindriyaṃ. So sumanova samāno 'sumanosmī'ti pajānāti. Tasseva somanassavedaniyassa phassassa nirodhā 'yaṃ tajjaṃ vedayitaṃ somanassavedaniyaṃ phassaṃ paṭicca uppannaṃ somanassindriyaṃ taṃ nirujjhati, taṃ vūpasammatī'ti pajānāti''.

''Domanassavedaniyaṃ, bhikkhave, phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati domanassindriyaṃ. So dummanova samāno 'dummanosmī'ti pajānāti. Tasseva domanassavedaniyassa phassassa nirodhā 'yaṃ tajjaṃ vedayitaṃ domanassavedaniyaṃ phassaṃ paṭicca uppannaṃ domanassindriyaṃ taṃ nirujjhati, taṃ vūpasammatī'ti pajānāti''.

‘‘Upekkhāvedaniyaṃ, bhikkhave, phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati upekkhindriyaṃ. So upekkhakova samāno ‘upekkhakosmī’ti pajānāti. Tasseva upekkhāvedaniyassa phassassa nirodhā ‘yaṃ tajjaṃ vedayitaṃ upekkhāvedaniyaṃ phassaṃ paṭicca uppannaṃ upekkhindriyaṃ taṃ nirujjhati, taṃ vūpasammatī’ti pajānāti’’.

‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, dvinnaṃ kaṭṭhānaṃ saṅghaṭṭanasamodhānā [saṃghaṭṭanāsamodhānā (pī. ka.), saṃghaṭanasamodhānā (syā. kaṃ.)] usmā jāyati, tejo abhinibbattati; tesaṃyeva kaṭṭhānaṃ nānābhāvāvinikkhepā yā [nānābhāvanikkhepā (syā. kaṃ. pī. ka.)] tajjā usmā sā nirujjhati sā vūpasammati; evameva kho, bhikkhave, sukhavedaniyaṃ phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhindriyaṃ. So sukhitova samāno ‘sukhitosmī’ti pajānāti. Tasseva sukhavedaniyassa phassassa nirodhā ‘yaṃ tajjaṃ vedayitaṃ sukhavedaniyaṃ phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhindriyaṃ taṃ nirujjhati, taṃ vūpasammatī’ti pajānāti’’.

‘‘Dukkhavedaniyaṃ, bhikkhave, phassaṃ paṭicca…pe… somanassavedaniyaṃ, bhikkhave, phassaṃ paṭicca…pe… domanassavedaniyaṃ, bhikkhave, phassaṃ paṭicca…pe… upekkhāvedaniyaṃ, bhikkhave, phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati upekkhindriyaṃ. So upekkhakova samāno ‘upekkhakosmī’ti pajānāti. Tasseva upekkhāvedaniyassa phassassa nirodhā ‘yaṃ tajjaṃ vedayitaṃ upekkhāvedaniyaṃ phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati upekkhindriyaṃ taṃ nirujjhati, taṃ vūpasammatī’ti pajānāti’’. Navamaṃ.

10. Uppaṭipāṭikasuttaṃ

510. ‘‘Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Dukkhindriyaṃ, domanassindriyaṃ, sukhindriyaṃ, somanassindriyaṃ, upekkhindriyaṃ. Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato uppajjati dukkhindriyaṃ. So evaṃ pajānāti – ‘uppannaṃ kho me idaṃ dukkhindriyaṃ, tañca kho sanimittaṃ sanidānaṃ sasaṅkhāraṃ sappaccayaṃ. Tañca animittaṃ anidānaṃ asaṅkhāraṃ appaccayaṃ dukkhindriyaṃ uppajjissatīti – netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati’. So dukkhindriyañca pajānāti, dukkhindriyasamudayañca pajānāti, dukkhindriyanirodhañca pajānāti, yattha cuppannaṃ dukkhindriyaṃ aparisesaṃ nirujjhati tañca pajānāti. Kattha cuppannaṃ dukkhindriyaṃ aparisesaṃ nirujjhati? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, ettha cuppannaṃ dukkhindriyaṃ aparisesaṃ nirujjhati. Ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, ‘bhikkhu aññāsi dukkhindriyassa nirodhaṃ, tadatthāya cittaṃ upasaṃharati’’’.

‘‘Idha pana, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato uppajjati domanassindriyaṃ. So evaṃ pajānāti – ‘uppannaṃ kho me idaṃ domanassindriyaṃ, tañca kho sanimittaṃ sanidānaṃ sasaṅkhāraṃ sappaccayaṃ. Tañca animittaṃ anidānaṃ asaṅkhāraṃ appaccayaṃ domanassindriyaṃ uppajjissatīti – netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati’. So domanassindriyañca pajānāti, domanassindriyasamudayañca pajānāti, domanassindriyanirodhañca pajānāti, yattha cuppannaṃ domanassindriyaṃ aparisesaṃ nirujjhati tañca pajānāti. Kattha cuppannaṃ domanassindriyaṃ aparisesaṃ nirujjhati? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, ettha cuppannaṃ domanassindriyaṃ aparisesaṃ nirujjhati. Ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, ‘bhikkhu aññāsi domanassindriyassa nirodhaṃ, tadatthāya cittaṃ upasaṃharati’’’.

‘‘Idha pana, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato uppajjati sukhindriyaṃ. So evaṃ pajānāti – ‘uppannaṃ kho me idaṃ sukhindriyaṃ, tañca kho sanimittaṃ sanidānaṃ sasaṅkhāraṃ sappaccayaṃ. Tañca animittaṃ anidānaṃ asaṅkhāraṃ appaccayaṃ sukhindriyaṃ uppajjissatīti – netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati’. So sukhindriyañca pajānāti, sukhindriyasamudayañca pajānāti, sukhindriyanirodhañca pajānāti, yattha cuppannaṃ sukhindriyaṃ aparisesaṃ nirujjhati tañca pajānāti. Kattha cuppannaṃ sukhindriyaṃ aparisesaṃ nirujjhati? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhañca kāyena

paṭisaṃvedeti yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti 'upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī'ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, ettha cuppannaṃ sukhindriyaṃ aparisesaṃ nirujjhati. Ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, 'bhikkhu aññāsi sukhindriyassa nirodhaṃ, tadatthāya cittaṃ upasaṃharati'''.

''Idha pana, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato uppajjati somanassindriyaṃ. So evaṃ pajānāti – 'uppannaṃ kho me idaṃ somanassindriyaṃ, tañca kho sanimittaṃ sanidānaṃ sasaṅkhāraṃ sappaccayaṃ. Tañca animittaṃ anidānaṃ asaṅkhāraṃ appaccayaṃ somanassindriyaṃ uppajjissatīti – netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati'. So somanassindriyañca pajānāti, somanassindriyasamudayañca pajānāti, somanassindriyanirodhañca pajānāti, yattha cuppannaṃ somanassindriyaṃ aparisesaṃ nirujjhati tañca pajānāti. Kattha cuppannaṃ somanassindriyaṃ aparisesaṃ nirujjhati? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhāsatipārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, ettha cuppannaṃ somanassindriyaṃ aparisesaṃ nirujjhati. Ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, 'bhikkhu aññāsi somanassindriyassa nirodhaṃ, tadatthāya cittaṃ upasaṃharati'''.

''Idha pana, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato uppajjati upekkhindriyaṃ. So evaṃ pajānāti – 'uppannaṃ kho me idaṃ upekkhindriyaṃ, tañca kho sanimittaṃ sanidānaṃ sasaṅkhāraṃ sappaccayaṃ. Tañca animittaṃ anidānaṃ asaṅkhāraṃ appaccayaṃ upekkhindriyaṃ uppajjissatīti – netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati'. So upekkhindriyañca pajānāti, upekkhindriyasamudayañca pajānāti, upekkhindriyanirodhañca pajānāti, yattha cuppannaṃ upekkhindriyaṃ aparisesaṃ nirujjhati tañca pajānāti. Kattha cuppannaṃ upekkhindriyaṃ aparisesaṃ nirujjhati? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ upasampajja viharati, ettha cuppannaṃ upekkhindriyaṃ aparisesaṃ nirujjhati. Ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, 'bhikkhu aññāsi upekkhindriyassa nirodhaṃ, tadatthāya cittaṃ upasaṃharatī''ti. Dasamaṃ.

Sukhindriyavaggo catuttho.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Suddhikañca soto arahā, duve samaṇabrāhmaṇā;
Vibhaṅgena tayo vuttā, kaṭṭho uppaṭipāṭikanti.

5. Jarāvaggo

1. Jarādhammasuttaṃ

511. Evaṃ me sutaṃ – ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvatthiyaṃ viharati pubbārāme migāramātupāsāde. Tena kho pana samayena bhagavā sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito pacchātape nisinno hoti piṭṭhiṃ otāpayamāno.

Atha kho āyasmā ānando yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā bhagavato gattāni pāṇinā anomajjanto bhagavantaṃ etadavoca – ''acchariyaṃ, bhante, abbhutaṃ, bhante! Na cevaṃ dāni, bhante, bhagavato tāva parisuddho chavivaṇṇo pariyodāto, sithilāni ca gattāni sabbāni valiyajātāni, purato pabbhāro ca kāyo, dissati ca indriyānaṃ aññathattaṃ – cakkhundriyassa sotindriyassa ghānindriyassa jivhindriyassa kāyindriyassā''ti.

''Evañhetaṃ, ānanda, hoti – jarādhammo yobbaññe, byādhidhammo ārogye, maraṇadhammo jīvite. Na ceva tāva parisuddho hoti chavivaṇṇo pariyodāto, sithilāni ca honti gattāni sabbāni valiyajātāni, purato pabbhāro ca kāyo, dissati ca indriyānaṃ aññathattaṃ – cakkhundriyassa sotindriyassa ghānindriyassa jivhindriyassa kāyindriyassā''ti.

‘‘Idamavoca bhagavā. Idaṃ vatvā ca sugato athāparaṃ etadavoca satthā –

‘‘Dhī taṃ jammi jare atthu, dubbaṇṇakaraṇī jare;
Tāva manoramaṃ bimbaṃ, jarāya abhimadditaṃ.

‘‘Yopi vassasataṃ jīve, sopi maccuparāyaṇo [sabbe maccuparāyanā (syā. kaṃ. ka.)];
Na kiñci parivajjeti, sabbamevābhimaddatī’’ti. paṭhamaṃ;

2. Uṇṇābhabrāhmaṇasuttaṃ

512. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Atha kho uṇṇābho brāhmaṇo yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi. Sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho uṇṇābho brāhmaṇo bhagavantaṃ etadavoca –

‘‘Pañcimāni, bho gotama, indriyāni nānāvisayāni nānāgocarāni, na aññamaññassa gocaravisayaṃ paccanubhonti. Katamāni pañca? Cakkhundriyaṃ, sotindriyaṃ, ghānindriyaṃ, jivhindriyaṃ, kāyindriyaṃ. Imesaṃ nu kho, bho gotama, pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ nānāvisayānaṃ nānāgocarānaṃ na aññamaññassa gocaravisayaṃ paccanubhontānaṃ kiṃ paṭisaraṇaṃ, ko ca nesaṃ gocaravisayaṃ paccanubhotī’’ti?

‘‘Pañcimāni, brāhmaṇa, indriyāni nānāvisayāni nānāgocarāni na aññamaññassa gocaravisayaṃ paccanubhonti. Katamāni pañca? Cakkhundriyaṃ, sotindriyaṃ, ghānindriyaṃ, jivhindriyaṃ, kāyindriyaṃ. Imesaṃ kho, brāhmaṇa, pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ nānāvisayānaṃ nānāgocarānaṃ na aññamaññassa gocaravisayaṃ paccanubhontānaṃ mano paṭisaraṇaṃ, manova nesaṃ gocaravisayaṃ paccanubhotī’’ti.

‘‘Manassa pana, bho gotama, kiṃ paṭisaraṇa’’nti? ‘‘Manassa kho, brāhmaṇa, sati paṭisaraṇa’’nti. ‘‘Satiyā pana, bho gotama, kiṃ paṭisaraṇa’’nti? ‘‘Satiyā kho, brāhmaṇa, vimutti paṭisaraṇa’’nti. ‘‘Vimuttiyā pana, bho gotama, kiṃ paṭisaraṇa’’nti? ‘‘Vimuttiyā kho, brāhmaṇa, nibbānaṃ paṭisaraṇa’’nti. ‘‘Nibbānassa pana, bho gotama, kiṃ paṭisaraṇa’’nti? ‘‘Accayāsi [accasarā (sī. syā. kaṃ.), ajjhaparaṃ (pī. ka.)], brāhmaṇa, pañhaṃ, nāsakkhi pañhassa pariyantaṃ gahetuṃ. Nibbānogadhañhi, brāhmaṇa, brahmacariyaṃ vussati nibbānaparāyaṇaṃ nibbānapariyosāna’’nti.

Atha kho uṇṇābho brāhmaṇo bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā uṭṭhāyāsanā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi.

Atha kho bhagavā acirapakkante uṇṇābhe brāhmaṇe bhikkhū āmantesi – ‘‘seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, kūṭāgāre vā kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ vā [rasmiyo (syā. ka.)] pācīnavātapānā sūriye uggacchante vātapānena rasmi [kūṭāgāraṃ vā kūṭāgārasālaṃ vā uttarāya (ka. sī.)] pavisitvā kvāssa [kāya (syā. ka.)] patiṭṭhitā’’ti? ‘‘Pacchimāyaṃ, bhante, bhittiya’’nti. ‘‘Evameva kho, bhikkhave, uṇṇābhassa brāhmaṇassa tathāgate saddhā niviṭṭhā mūlajātā patiṭṭhitā daḷhā asaṃhāriyā samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā devena vā mārena vā brahmunā vā kenaci vā lokasmiṃ. Imamhi ce, bhikkhave, samaye uṇṇābho brāhmaṇo kālaṅkareyya, natthi saṃyojanaṃ yena saṃyojanena saṃyutto uṇṇābho brāhmaṇo puna imaṃ lokaṃ āgaccheyyā’’ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Sāketasuttaṃ

513. Evaṃ me sutaṃ – ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sākete viharati añjanavane migadāye. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi – ‘‘atthi nu kho, bhikkhave, pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamma yāni pañcindriyāni tāni pañca balāni honti, yāni pañca balāni tāni pañcindriyāni hontī’’ti?

‘‘Bhagavaṃmūlakā no, bhante, dhammā bhagavaṃnettikā bhagavaṃpaṭisaraṇā. Sādhu vata, bhante, bhagavantaṃyeva paṭibhātu etassa bhāsitassa attho. Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressantī’’ti. ‘‘Atthi, bhikkhave, pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamma yāni pañcindriyāni tāni pañca balāni honti, yāni pañca balāni tāni pañcindriyāni honti’’.

‘‘Katamo ca, bhikkhave, pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamma yāni pañcindriyāni tāni pañca balāni honti, yāni pañca balāni tāni pañcindriyāni honti? Yaṃ, bhikkhave, saddhindriyaṃ taṃ saddhābalaṃ, yaṃ saddhābalaṃ taṃ saddhindriyaṃ; yaṃ vīriyindriyaṃ taṃ vīriyabalaṃ, yaṃ vīriyabalaṃ taṃ vīriyindriyaṃ; yaṃ satindriyaṃ taṃ satibalaṃ, yaṃ satibalaṃ taṃ satindriyaṃ; yaṃ samādhindriyaṃ taṃ samādhibalaṃ, yaṃ samādhibalaṃ taṃ samādhindriyaṃ; yaṃ paññindriyaṃ taṃ paññābalaṃ, yaṃ paññābalaṃ taṃ paññindriyaṃ. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā, tassa majjhe dīpo. Atthi, bhikkhave, pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamma tassā nadiyā eko soto tveva saṅkhyaṃ gacchati [saṅkhaṃ (sī. syā. kaṃ.)]. Atthi pana, bhikkhave, pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamma tassā nadiyā dve sotāni tveva saṅkhyaṃ gacchanti.

‘‘Katamo ca, bhikkhave, pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamma tassā nadiyā eko soto tveva saṅkhyaṃ gacchati? Yañca, bhikkhave, tassa dīpassa purimante [puratthimante (sī. syā. kaṃ. pī.)] udakaṃ, yañca pacchimante udakaṃ – ayaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamma tassā nadiyā eko soto tveva saṅkhyaṃ gacchati.

‘‘Katamo ca, bhikkhave, pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamma tassā nadiyā dve sotāni tveva saṅkhyaṃ gacchanti? Yañca, bhikkhave, tassa dīpassa uttarante udakaṃ, yañca dakkhiṇante udakaṃ – ayaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamma tassā nadiyā dve sotāni tveva saṅkhyaṃ gacchanti. Evameva kho, bhikkhave, yaṃ saddhindriyaṃ taṃ saddhābalaṃ, yaṃ saddhābalaṃ taṃ saddhindriyaṃ; yaṃ vīriyindriyaṃ taṃ vīriyabalaṃ, yaṃ vīriyabalaṃ taṃ vīriyindriyaṃ; yaṃ satindriyaṃ taṃ satibalaṃ, yaṃ satibalaṃ taṃ satindriyaṃ; yaṃ samādhindriyaṃ taṃ samādhibalaṃ, yaṃ samādhibalaṃ taṃ samādhindriyaṃ; yaṃ paññindriyaṃ taṃ paññābalaṃ, yaṃ paññābalaṃ taṃ paññindriyaṃ. Pañcannaṃ, bhikkhave, indriyānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharatī’’ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Pubbakoṭṭhakasuttaṃ

514. Evaṃ me sutaṃ – ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvatthiyaṃ viharati pubbakoṭṭhake. Tatra kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ sāriputtaṃ āmantesi – ‘‘saddahasi [saddahāsi (sī. pī.)] tvaṃ, sāriputta – saddhindriyaṃ bhāvitaṃ bahulīkataṃ amatogadhaṃ hoti amataparāyaṇaṃ amatapariyosānaṃ…pe… paññindriyaṃ bhāvitaṃ bahulīkataṃ amatogadhaṃ hoti amataparāyaṇaṃ amatapariyosāna’’nti?

‘‘Na khvāhaṃ ettha, bhante, bhagavato saddhāya gacchāmi – saddhindriyaṃ…pe… paññindriyaṃ bhāvitaṃ bahulīkataṃ amatogadhaṃ hoti amataparāyaṇaṃ amatapariyosānaṃ. Yesañhetaṃ, bhante, aññātaṃ assa adiṭṭhaṃ aviditaṃ asacchikataṃ aphassitaṃ [apassitaṃ (sī. syā. kaṃ. ka.), aphusitaṃ (pī.)] paññāya, te tattha paresaṃ saddhāya gaccheyyuṃ – saddhindriyaṃ…pe… paññindriyaṃ bhāvitaṃ bahulīkataṃ amatogadhaṃ hoti amataparāyaṇaṃ amatapariyosānaṃ. Yesañca kho etaṃ, bhante, ñātaṃ diṭṭhaṃ viditaṃ sacchikataṃ phassitaṃ paññāya, nikkaṅkhā te tattha nibbicikicchā – saddhindriyaṃ…pe… paññindriyaṃ bhāvitaṃ bahulīkataṃ amatogadhaṃ hoti amataparāyaṇaṃ amatapariyosānaṃ. Mayhañca kho etaṃ, bhante, ñātaṃ diṭṭhaṃ viditaṃ sacchikataṃ phassitaṃ paññāya. Nikkaṅkhavāhaṃ tattha nibbicikiccho saddhindriyaṃ…pe… paññindriyaṃ bhāvitaṃ bahulīkataṃ amatogadhaṃ hoti amataparāyaṇaṃ amatapariyosāna’’nti.

‘‘Sādhu sādhu, sāriputta! Yesañhetaṃ, sāriputta, aññātaṃ assa adiṭṭhaṃ aviditaṃ asacchikataṃ aphassitaṃ paññāya, te tattha paresaṃ saddhāya gaccheyyuṃ – saddhindriyaṃ bhāvitaṃ bahulīkataṃ

amatogadhaṃ hoti amataparāyaṇaṃ amatapariyosānaṃ…pe… paññindriyaṃ bhāvitaṃ bahulīkataṃ amatogadhaṃ hoti amataparāyaṇaṃ amatapariyosānaṃ. Yesañca kho etaṃ, sāriputta, ñātaṃ diṭṭhaṃ viditaṃ sacchikataṃ phassitaṃ paññāya, nikkaṅkhā te tattha nibbicikicchā – saddhindriyaṃ bhāvitaṃ bahulīkataṃ amatogadhaṃ hoti amataparāyaṇaṃ amatapariyosānaṃ…pe… paññindriyaṃ bhāvitaṃ bahulīkataṃ amatogadhaṃ hoti amataparāyaṇaṃ amatapariyosāna''nti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Paṭhamapubbārāmasuttaṃ

515. Evaṃ me sutaṃ – ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvatthiyaṃ viharati pubbārāme migāramātupāsāde. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi – ''katinaṃ nu kho, bhikkhave, indriyānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu aññaṃ byākaroti – 'khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā'ti pajānāmī''ti?

Bhagavaṃmūlakā no, bhante, dhammā…pe… ''ekassa kho, bhikkhave, indriyassa bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu aññaṃ byākaroti – 'khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā'ti pajānāmīti. Katamassa ekassa paññindriyassa paññavato, bhikkhave, ariyasāvakassa tadanvayā saddhā saṇṭhāti, tadanvayaṃ vīriyaṃ saṇṭhāti, tadanvayā sati saṇṭhāti, tadanvayo samādhi saṇṭhāti. Imassa kho, bhikkhave, ekassa indriyassa bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu aññaṃ byākaroti – 'khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā'ti pajānāmī''ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Dutiyapubbārāmasuttaṃ

516. Taṃyeva nidānaṃ. ''Katinaṃ nu kho, bhikkhave, indriyānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu aññaṃ byākaroti – 'khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā'ti pajānāmī''ti? Bhagavaṃmūlakā no, bhante, dhammā…pe… ''dvinnaṃ kho, bhikkhave, indriyānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu aññaṃ byākaroti – 'khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā'ti pajānāmīti. Katamesaṃ dvinnaṃ? Ariyāya ca paññāya, ariyāya ca vimuttiyā. Yā hissa, bhikkhave, ariyā paññā tadassa paññindriyaṃ. Yā hissa, bhikkhave, ariyā vimutti tadassa samādhindriyaṃ. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, dvinnaṃ indriyānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu aññaṃ byākaroti – 'khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā'ti pajānāmī''ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Tatiyapubbārāmasuttaṃ

517. Taṃyeva nidānaṃ. ''Katinaṃ nu kho, bhikkhave, indriyānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu aññaṃ byākaroti – 'khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā'ti pajānāmī''ti? Bhagavaṃmūlakā no, bhante, dhammā…pe… ''catunnaṃ kho, bhikkhave, indriyānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu aññaṃ byākaroti – 'khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā'ti pajānāmīti. Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Vīriyindriyassa, satindriyassa, samādhindriyassa, paññindriyassa – imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ indriyānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu aññaṃ byākaroti – 'khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā'ti pajānāmī''ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Catutthapubbārāmasuttaṃ

518. Taṃyeva nidānaṃ. ''Katinaṃ nu kho, bhikkhave, indriyānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu aññaṃ byākaroti – 'khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā'ti pajānāmī''ti? Bhagavaṃmūlakā no, bhante, dhammā…pe… ''pañcannaṃ kho, bhikkhave, indriyānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu aññaṃ byākaroti – 'khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ

brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā'ti pajānāmīti. Katamesaṃ pañcannaṃ? Saddhindriyassa, vīriyindriyassa, satindriyassa, samādhindriyassa, paññindriyassa – imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu aññaṃ byākaroti – 'khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā'ti pajānāmī''ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Piṇḍolabhāradvājasuttaṃ

519. Evaṃ me sutaṃ – ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā kosambiyaṃ viharati ghositārāme. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmatā piṇḍolabhāradvājena aññā byākatā hoti – ''khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāmī''ti. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamiṃsu; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū bhagavantaṃ etadavocuṃ –

''Āyasmatā, bhante, piṇḍolabhāradvājena aññā byākatā – 'khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā'ti pajānāmīti. Kiṃ nu kho, bhante, atthavasaṃ sampassamānena āyasmatā piṇḍolabhāradvājena aññā byākatā – 'khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā'ti pajānāmī''ti?

''Tiṇṇannaṃ kho, bhikkhave, indriyānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā piṇḍolabhāradvājena bhikkhunā aññā byākatā – 'khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā'ti pajānāmīti. Katamesaṃ tiṇṇannaṃ? Satindriyassa, samādhindriyassa, paññindriyassa – imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tiṇṇannaṃ indriyānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā piṇḍolabhāradvājena bhikkhunā aññā byākatā – 'khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā'ti pajānāmīti. Imāni ca, bhikkhave, tīṇindriyāni kimantāni? Khayantāni. Kissa khayantāni? Jātijarāmaraṇassa. 'Jātijarāmaraṇaṃ khaya'nti kho, bhikkhave, sampassamānena piṇḍolabhāradvājena bhikkhunā aññā byākatā – 'khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā'ti pajānāmī''ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Āpaṇasuttaṃ

520. Evaṃ me sutaṃ – ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā aṅgesu viharati āpaṇaṃ nāma aṅgānaṃ nigamo. Tatra kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ sāriputtaṃ āmantesi – ''yo so, sāriputta, ariyasāvako tathāgate ekantagato [ekantigato (sī.)] abhippasanno, na so tathāgate vā tathāgatasāsane vā kaṅkheyya vā vicikiccheyya vā''ti?

''Yo so, bhante, ariyasāvako tathāgate ekantagato abhippasanno, na so tathāgate vā tathāgatasāsane vā kaṅkheyya vā vicikiccheyya vā. Saddhassa hi, bhante, ariyasāvakassa evaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ yaṃ āraddhavīriyo viharissati – akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya, kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadāya, thāmavā daḷhaparakkamo anikkhittadhuro kusalesu dhammesu. Yaṃ hissa, bhante, vīriyaṃ tadassa vīriyindriyaṃ.

''Saddhassa hi, bhante, ariyasāvakassa āraddhavīriyassa etaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ yaṃ satimā bhavissati, paramena satinepakkena samannāgato, cirakatampi cirabhāsitampi saritā anussaritā. Yā hissa, bhante, sati tadassa satindriyaṃ.

''Saddhassa hi, bhante, ariyasāvakassa āraddhavīriyassa upaṭṭhitassatino etaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ yaṃ vossaggārammaṇaṃ karitvā labhissati samādhiṃ, labhissati cittassa ekaggataṃ. Yo hissa, bhante, samādhi tadassa samādhindriyaṃ.

''Saddhassa hi, bhante, ariyasāvakassa āraddhavīriyassa upaṭṭhitassatino samāhitacittassa etaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ yaṃ evaṃ pajānissati – anamataggo kho saṃsāro. Pubbā koṭi na paññāyati avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsaṃyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ. Avijjāya tveva tamokāyassa

asesavirāganirodho santametaṃ padaṃ paṇītametaṃ padaṃ, yadidaṃ – sabbasaṅkhārasamatho sabbūpadhipaṭinissaggo taṇhākkhayo virāgo nirodho nibbānaṃ [nibbānanti (?)]. Yā hissa, bhante, paññā tadassa paññindriyaṃ.

''Saddho so [sa kho so (sī. syā. kaṃ.)], bhante, ariyasāvako evaṃ padahitvā padahitvā evaṃ saritvā saritvā evaṃ samādahitvā samādahitvā evaṃ pajānitvā pajānitvā evaṃ abhisaddahati – 'ime kho te dhammā ye me pubbe sutavā ahesuṃ. Tenāhaṃ etarahi kāyena ca phusitvā viharāmi, paññāya ca ativijjha [paṭivijjha (sī. ka.) tadaṭṭhakathāsu pana ativijjhitvāti vaṇṇitaṃ] passāmī'ti. Yā hissa, bhante, saddhā tadassa saddhindriya''nti.

''Sādhu sādhu, sāriputta! Yo so, sāriputta, ariyasāvako tathāgate ekantagato abhippasanno, na so tathāgate vā tathāgatasāsane vā kaṅkheyya vā vicikiccheyya vā. Saddhassa hi, sāriputta, ariyasāvakassa etaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ yaṃ āraddhavīriyo viharissati – akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya, kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadāya, thāmavā daḷhaparakkamo anikkhittadhuro kusalesu dhammesu. Yaṃ hissa, sāriputta, vīriyaṃ tadassa vīriyindriyaṃ.

''Saddhassa hi, sāriputta, ariyasāvakassa āraddhavīriyassa etaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ yaṃ satimā bhavissati, paramena satinepakkena samannāgato, cirakatampi cirabhāsitampi saritā anussaritā. Yā hissa, sāriputta, sati tadassa satindriyaṃ.

''Saddhassa hi, sāriputta, ariyasāvakassa āraddhavīriyassa upaṭṭhitassatino etaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ yaṃ vossaggārammaṇaṃ karitvā labhissati samādhiṃ, labhissati cittassa ekaggataṃ. Yo hissa, sāriputta, samādhi tadassa samādhindriyaṃ.

''Saddhassa hi, sāriputta, ariyasāvakassa āraddhavīriyassa upaṭṭhitassatino samāhitacittassa etaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ yaṃ evaṃ pajānissati – anamataggo kho saṃsāro. Pubbā koṭi na paññāyati avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsaṃyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ. Avijjāya tveva tamokāyassa asesavirāganirodho santametaṃ padaṃ paṇītametaṃ padaṃ, yadidaṃ – sabbasaṅkhārasamatho sabbūpadhipaṭinissaggo taṇhākkhayo virāgo nirodho nibbānaṃ. Yā hissa, sāriputta, paññā tadassa paññindriyaṃ.

''Saddho so [sa kho so (sī. syā. kaṃ. pī.)], sāriputta, ariyasāvako evaṃ padahitvā padahitvā evaṃ saritvā saritvā evaṃ samādahitvā samādahitvā evaṃ pajānitvā pajānitvā evaṃ abhisaddahati – 'ime kho te dhammā ye me pubbe sutavā ahesuṃ. Tenāhaṃ etarahi kāyena ca phusitvā viharāmi, paññāya ca ativijjha [paṭivijjha (ka. sī. ka.)] passāmī'ti. Yā hissa, sāriputta, saddhā tadassa saddhindriya''nti. Dasamaṃ.

Jarāvaggo pañcamo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Jarā uṇṇābho brāhmaṇo, sāketo pubbakoṭṭhako;
Pubbārāme ca cattāri, piṇḍolo āpaṇena cāti [saddhena te dasāti (syā. kaṃ. ka.)].

6. Sūkarakhatavaggo

1. Sālasuttaṃ

521. Evaṃ me sutaṃ – ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā kosalesu viharati sālāya brāhmaṇagāme. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi – ''seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ye keci tiracchānagatā pāṇā, sīho migarājā tesaṃ aggamakkhāyati, yadidaṃ – thāmena javena sūrena [sūriyena (sī. syā. kaṃ.)]; evameva kho, bhikkhave,

ye keci bodhipakkhiyā dhammā, paññindriyaṃ tesaṃ aggamakkhāyati, yadidaṃ – bodhāya''.

''Katame ca, bhikkhave, bodhipakkhiyā dhammā? Saddhindriyaṃ, bhikkhave, bodhipakkhiyo dhammo, taṃ bodhāya saṃvattati; vīriyindriyaṃ bodhipakkhiyo dhammo, taṃ bodhāya saṃvattati; satindriyaṃ bodhipakkhiyo dhammo, taṃ bodhāya saṃvattati; samādhindriyaṃ bodhipakkhiyo dhammo, taṃ bodhāya saṃvattati; paññindriyaṃ bodhipakkhiyo dhammo, taṃ bodhāya saṃvattati. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ye keci tiracchānagatā pāṇā, sīho migarājā tesaṃ aggamakkhāyati, yadidaṃ – thāmena javena sūrena; evameva kho, bhikkhave, ye keci bodhipakkhiyā dhammā, paññindriyaṃ tesaṃ aggamakkhāyati, yadidaṃ – bodhāyā''ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Mallikasuttaṃ

522. Evaṃ me sutaṃ – ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā mallesu [mallakesu (sī. syā. kaṃ.), mallikesu (ka.)] viharati uruvelakappaṃ nāma mallānaṃ nigamo. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi – ''yāvakīvañca, bhikkhave, ariyasāvakassa ariyañāṇaṃ na uppannaṃ hoti neva tāva catunnaṃ indriyānaṃ saṇṭhiti hoti, neva tāva catunnaṃ indriyānaṃ avaṭṭhiti hoti. Yato ca kho, bhikkhave, ariyasāvakassa ariyañāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti, atha catunnaṃ indriyānaṃ saṇṭhiti hoti, atha catunnaṃ indriyānaṃ avaṭṭhiti hoti''.

''Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yāvakīvañca kūṭāgārassa kūṭaṃ na ussitaṃ hoti, neva tāva gopānasīnaṃ saṇṭhiti hoti, neva tāva gopānasīnaṃ avaṭṭhiti hoti. Yato ca kho, bhikkhave, kūṭāgārassa kūṭaṃ ussitaṃ hoti, atha gopānasīnaṃ saṇṭhiti hoti, atha gopānasīnaṃ avaṭṭhiti hoti. Evameva kho, bhikkhave, yāvakīvañca ariyasāvakassa ariyañāṇaṃ na uppannaṃ hoti, neva tāva catunnaṃ indriyānaṃ saṇṭhiti hoti, neva tāva catunnaṃ indriyānaṃ avaṭṭhiti hoti. Yato ca kho, bhikkhave, ariyasāvakassa ariyañāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti, atha catunnaṃ indriyānaṃ…pe… avaṭṭhiti hoti.

''Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Saddhindriyassa, vīriyindriyassa, satindriyassa, samādhindriyassa. Paññavato, bhikkhave, ariyasāvakassa tadanvayā saddhā saṇṭhāti, tadanvayaṃ vīriyaṃ saṇṭhāti, tadanvayā sati saṇṭhāti, tadanvayo samādhi saṇṭhātī''ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Sekhasuttaṃ

523. Evaṃ me sutaṃ – ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā kosambiyaṃ viharati ghositārāme. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi – ''atthi nu kho, bhikkhave, pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamma sekho bhikkhu sekhabhūmiyaṃ ṭhito 'sekhosmī'ti pajāneyya, asekho bhikkhu asekhabhūmiyaṃ ṭhito 'asekhosmī'ti pajāneyyā''ti?

Bhagavaṃmūlakā no, bhante, dhammā…pe… ''atthi, bhikkhave, pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamma sekho bhikkhu sekhabhūmiyaṃ ṭhito 'sekhosmī'ti pajāneyya, asekho bhikkhu asekhabhūmiyaṃ ṭhito 'asekhosmī'ti pajāneyya''.

''Katamo ca, bhikkhave, pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamma sekho bhikkhu sekhabhūmiyaṃ ṭhito 'sekhosmī'ti pajānāti? Idha, bhikkhave, sekho bhikkhu 'idaṃ dukkha'nti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, 'ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo'ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, 'ayaṃ dukkhanirodho'ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, 'ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā'ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti – ayampi kho, bhikkhave, pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamma sekho bhikkhu sekhabhūmiyaṃ ṭhito 'sekhosmī'ti pajānāti''.

''Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, sekho bhikkhu iti paṭisañcikkhati – 'atthi nu kho ito bahiddhā añño samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā yo evaṃ bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ tathaṃ dhammaṃ deseti yathā bhagavā'ti? So evaṃ pajānāti – 'natthi kho ito bahiddhā añño samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā yo evaṃ bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ tathaṃ dhammaṃ deseti yathā bhagavā'ti. Ayampi kho, bhikkhave, pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamma sekho bhikkhu sekhabhūmiyaṃ ṭhito 'sekhosmī'ti pajānāti''.

‘‘Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, sekho bhikkhu pañcindriyāni pajānāti – saddhindriyaṃ, vīriyindriyaṃ, satindriyaṃ, samādhindriyaṃ, paññindriyaṃ – yaṃgatikāni yaṃparamāni yaṃphalāni yaṃpariyosānāni. Na heva kho kāyena phusitvā viharati; paññāya ca ativijjha passati. Ayampi kho, bhikkhave, pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamma sekho bhikkhu sekhabhūmiyaṃ ṭhito ‘sekhosmī’ti pajānāti’’.

‘‘Katamo ca, bhikkhave, pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamma asekho bhikkhu asekhabhūmiyaṃ ṭhito ‘asekhosmī’ti pajānāti? Idha, bhikkhave, asekho bhikkhu pañcindriyāni pajānāti – saddhindriyaṃ, vīriyindriyaṃ, satindriyaṃ, samādhindriyaṃ, paññindriyaṃ – yaṃgatikāni yaṃparamāni yaṃphalāni yaṃpariyosānāni. Kāyena ca phusitvā viharati; paññāya ca ativijjha passati. Ayampi kho, bhikkhave, pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamma asekho bhikkhu asekhabhūmiyaṃ ṭhito ‘asekhosmī’ti pajānāti’’.

‘‘Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, asekho bhikkhu cha indriyāni pajānāti. ‘Cakkhundriyaṃ, sotindriyaṃ, ghānindriyaṃ, jivhindriyaṃ, kāyindriyaṃ, manindriyaṃ – imāni kho cha indriyāni sabbena sabbaṃ sabbathā sabbaṃ aparisesaṃ nirujjhissanti, aññāni ca cha indriyāni na kuhiñci kismiñci uppajjissantī’ti pajānāti. Ayampi kho, bhikkhave, pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamma asekho bhikkhu asekhabhūmiyaṃ ṭhito ‘asekhosmī’ti pajānātī’’ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Padasuttaṃ

524. ‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yāni kānici jaṅgalānaṃ [jaṅgamānaṃ (sī. pī.)] pāṇānaṃ padajātāni sabbāni tāni hatthipade samodhānaṃ gacchanti, hatthipadaṃ tesaṃ aggamakkhāyati, yadidaṃ – mahantattena; evameva kho, bhikkhave, yāni kānici padāni bodhāya saṃvattanti, paññindriyaṃ padaṃ tesaṃ aggamakkhāyati, yadidaṃ – bodhāya. Katamāni ca, bhikkhave, padāni bodhāya saṃvattanti? Saddhindriyaṃ, bhikkhave, padaṃ, taṃ bodhāya saṃvattati; vīriyindriyaṃ padaṃ, taṃ bodhāya saṃvattati; satindriyaṃ padaṃ, taṃ bodhāya saṃvattati; samādhindriyaṃ padaṃ, taṃ bodhāya saṃvattati; paññindriyaṃ padaṃ, taṃ bodhāya saṃvattati. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yāni kānici jaṅgalānaṃ pāṇānaṃ padajātāni sabbāni tāni hatthipade samodhānaṃ gacchanti, hatthipadaṃ tesaṃ aggamakkhāyati, yadidaṃ – mahantattena; evameva kho, bhikkhave, yāni kānici padāni bodhāya saṃvattanti, paññindriyaṃ padaṃ tesaṃ aggamakkhāyati, yadidaṃ – bodhāyā’’ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Sārasuttaṃ

525. ‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ye keci sāragandhā, lohitacandanaṃ tesaṃ aggamakkhāyati; evameva kho bhikkhave, ye keci bodhipakkhiyā dhammā, paññindriyaṃ tesaṃ aggamakkhāyati, yadidaṃ – bodhāya. Katame ca, bhikkhave, bodhipakkhiyā dhammā? Saddhindriyaṃ, bhikkhave, bodhipakkhiyo dhammo, taṃ bodhāya saṃvattati. Vīriyindriyaṃ…pe… satindriyaṃ …pe… samādhindriyaṃ…pe… paññindriyaṃ bodhipakkhiyo dhammo, taṃ bodhāya saṃvattati. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ye keci sāragandhā, lohitacandanaṃ tesaṃ aggamakkhāyati; evameva kho, bhikkhave, ye keci bodhipakkhiyā dhammā, paññindriyaṃ tesaṃ aggamakkhāyati, yadidaṃ – bodhāyā’’ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Patiṭṭhitasuttaṃ

526. ‘‘Ekadhamme patiṭṭhitassa, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pañcindriyāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni. Katamasmiṃ ekadhamme? Appamāde. Katamo ca bhikkhave, appamādo? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu cittaṃ rakkhati āsavesu ca sāsavesu ca dhammesu. Tassa cittaṃ rakkhato āsavesu ca sāsavesu ca dhammesu saddhindriyampi bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati. Vīriyindriyampi bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati. Satindriyampi bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati. Samādhindriyampi bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati. Paññindriyampi bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati. Evampi kho, bhikkhave, ekadhamme patiṭṭhitassa bhikkhuno pañcindriyāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitānī’’ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Sahampatibrahmasuttaṃ

527. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā uruvelāyaṃ viharati najjā nerañjarāya tīre ajapālanigrodhe paṭhamābhisambuddho. Atha kho bhagavato rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi – ‘‘pañcindriyāni bhāvitāni bahulīkatāni amatogadhāni honti amataparāyaṇāni amatapariyosānāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ bhāvitaṃ bahulīkataṃ amatogadhaṃ hoti amataparāyaṇaṃ amatapariyosānaṃ. Vīriyindriyaṃ…pe… satindriyaṃ…pe… samādhindriyaṃ…pe… paññindriyaṃ bhāvitaṃ bahulīkataṃ amatogadhaṃ hoti amataparāyaṇaṃ amatapariyosānaṃ. Imāni pañcindriyāni bhāvitāni bahulīkatāni amatogadhāni honti amataparāyaṇāni amatapariyosānānī’’ti.

Atha kho brahmā sahampati bhagavato cetasā cetoparivitakkamaññāya – seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samiñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samiñjeyya; evameva brahmaloke antarahito bhagavato purato pāturahosi. Atha kho brahmā sahampati ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā yena bhagavā tenañjaliṃ paṇāmetvā bhagavantaṃ etadavoca – ‘‘evametaṃ, bhagavā, evametaṃ sugata! Pañcindriyāni bhāvitāni bahulīkatāni amatogadhāni honti amataparāyaṇāni amatapariyosānāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ bhāvitaṃ bahulīkataṃ amatogadhaṃ hoti amataparāyaṇaṃ amatapariyosānaṃ…pe… paññindriyaṃ bhāvitaṃ bahulīkataṃ amatogadhaṃ hoti amataparāyaṇaṃ amatapariyosānaṃ. Imāni pañcindriyāni bhāvitāni bahulīkatāni amatogadhāni honti amataparāyaṇāni amatapariyosānāni’’.

‘‘Bhūtapubbāhaṃ, bhante, kassape sammāsambuddhe brahmacariyaṃ acariṃ. Tatrapi maṃ evaṃ jānanti – ‘sahako bhikkhu, sahako bhikkhū’ti. So khvāhaṃ, bhante, imesaṃyeva pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā kāmesu kāmacchandaṃ virājetvā kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ brahmalokaṃ upapanno. Tatrapi maṃ evaṃ jānanti – ‘brahmā sahampati, brahmā sahampatī’’’ti. ‘‘Evametaṃ, bhagavā, evametaṃ sugata! Ahametaṃ jānāmi, ahametaṃ passāmi yathā imāni pañcindriyāni bhāvitāni bahulīkatāni amatogadhāni honti amataparāyaṇāni amatapariyosānānī’’ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Sūkarakhatasuttaṃ

528. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā rājagahe viharati gijjhakūṭe pabbate sūkarakhatāyaṃ. Tatra kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ sāriputtaṃ āmantesi – ‘‘kiṃ nu kho, sāriputta, atthavasaṃ sampassamāno khīṇāsavo bhikkhu tathāgate vā tathāgatasāsane vā paramanipaccakāraṃ pavattamāno pavattatī’’ti [pavattetīti (sī.)]? ‘‘Anuttarañhi, bhante, yogakkhemaṃ sampassamāno khīṇāsavo bhikkhu tathāgate vā tathāgatasāsane vā paramanipaccakāraṃ pavattamāno pavattatī’’ti. ‘‘Sādhu sādhu, sāriputta! Anuttarañhi, sāriputta, yogakkhemaṃ sampassamāno khīṇāsavo bhikkhu tathāgate vā tathāgatasāsane vā paramanipaccakāraṃ pavattamāno pavattatī’’ti.

‘‘Katamo ca, sāriputta, anuttaro yogakkhemo yaṃ sampassamāno khīṇāsavo bhikkhu tathāgate vā tathāgatasāsane vā paramanipaccakāraṃ pavattamāno pavattatī’’ti? ‘‘Idha, bhante, khīṇāsavo bhikkhu saddhindriyaṃ bhāveti upasamagāmiṃ sambodhagāmiṃ, vīriyindriyaṃ bhāveti…pe… satindriyaṃ bhāveti…pe… samādhindriyaṃ bhāveti…pe… paññindriyaṃ bhāveti upasamagāmiṃ sambodhagāmiṃ. Ayaṃ kho, bhante, anuttaro yogakkhemo yaṃ sampassamāno khīṇāsavo bhikkhu tathāgate vā tathāgatasāsane vā paramanipaccakāraṃ pavattamāno pavattatī’’ti. ‘‘Sādhu sādhu, sāriputta! Eso hi, sāriputta, anuttaro yogakkhemo yaṃ sampassamāno khīṇāsavo bhikkhu tathāgate vā tathāgatasāsane vā paramanipaccakāraṃ pavattamāno pavattatī’’ti.

‘‘Katamo ca, sāriputta, paramanipaccakāro yaṃ khīṇāsavo bhikkhu tathāgate vā tathāgatasāsane vā paramanipaccakāraṃ pavattamāno pavattatī’’ti? ‘‘Idha, bhante, khīṇāsavo bhikkhu satthari sagāravo viharati sappatisso [sappaṭisso (syā. kaṃ. ka.)], dhamme sagāravo viharati sappatisso, saṅghe sagāravo viharati sappatisso, sikkhāya sagāravo viharati sappatisso, samādhismiṃ sagāravo viharati sappatisso. Ayaṃ kho, bhante, paramanipaccakāro yaṃ khīṇāsavo bhikkhu tathāgate vā tathāgatasāsane vā paramanipaccakāraṃ pavattamāno pavattatī’’ti. ‘‘Sādhu sādhu, sāriputta! Eso hi, sāriputta,

paramanipaccakāro yaṃ khīṇāsavo bhikkhu tathāgate vā tathāgatasāsane vā paramanipaccakāraṃ pavattamāno pavattatī''ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Paṭhamauppādasuttaṃ

529. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ''Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni bhāvitāni bahulīkatāni anuppannāni uppajjanti, nāññatra tathāgatassa pātubhāvā arahato sammāsambuddhassa. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ, vīriyindriyaṃ, satindriyaṃ, samādhindriyaṃ, paññindriyaṃ – imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcindriyāni bhāvitāni bahulīkatāni anuppannāni uppajjanti, nāññatra tathāgatassa pātubhāvā arahato sammāsambuddhassā''ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Dutiyauppādasuttaṃ

530. ''Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni bhāvitāni bahulīkatāni anuppannāni uppajjanti, nāññatra sugatavinayā. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ, vīriyindriyaṃ, satindriyaṃ, samādhindriyaṃ, paññindriyaṃ – imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcindriyāni bhāvitāni bahulīkatāni anuppannāni uppajjanti, nāññatra sugatavinayā''ti. Dasamaṃ.

Sūkarakhatavaggo chaṭṭho.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Sālaṃ mallikaṃ sekho ca, padaṃ sāraṃ patiṭṭhitaṃ;
Brahmasūkarakhatāyo, uppādā apare duveti.

7. Bodhipakkhiyavaggo

1. Saṃyojanasuttaṃ

531. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ''Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni bhāvitāni bahulīkatāni saṃyojanappahānāya [saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya (syā. ka.)] saṃvattanti. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ…pe… paññindriyaṃ – imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcindriyāni bhāvitāni bahulīkatāni saṃyojanappahānāya saṃvattantī''ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Anusayasuttaṃ

532. ''Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni bhāvitāni bahulīkatāni anusayasamugghātāya saṃvattanti. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ…pe… paññindriyaṃ – imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcindriyāni bhāvitāni bahulīkatāni anusayasamugghātāya saṃvattantī''ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Pariññāsuttaṃ

533. ''Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni bhāvitāni bahulīkatāni addhānapariññāya saṃvattanti. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ…pe… paññindriyaṃ – imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcindriyāni bhāvitāni bahulīkatāni addhānapariññāya saṃvattantī''ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Āsavakkhayasuttaṃ

534. ''Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni bhāvitāni bahulīkatāni āsavānaṃ khayāya saṃvattanti. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ…pe… paññindriyaṃ – imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcindriyāni bhāvitāni

bahulīkatāni āsavānaṃ khayāya saṃvattantī''ti.

''Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni bhāvitāni bahulīkatāni saṃyojanappahānāya saṃvattanti, anusayasamugghātāya saṃvattanti, addhānapariññāya saṃvattanti, āsavānaṃ khayāya saṃvattanti. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ…pe… paññindriyaṃ – imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcindriyāni bhāvitāni bahulīkatāni saṃyojanappahānāya saṃvattanti, anusayasamugghātāya saṃvattanti, addhānapariññāya saṃvattanti, āsavānaṃ khayāya saṃvattantī''ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Paṭhamaphalasuttaṃ

535. ''Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ…pe… paññindriyaṃ – imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcindriyāni. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā dvinnaṃ phalānaṃ aññataraṃ phalaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ – diṭṭheva dhamme aññā, sati vā upādisese anāgāmitā''ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Dutiyaphalasuttaṃ

536. ''Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ…pe… paññindriyaṃ – imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcindriyāni. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā satta phalā sattānisaṃsā pāṭikaṅkhā. Katame satta phalā sattānisaṃsā? Diṭṭheva dhamme paṭikacca aññaṃ ārādheti, no ce diṭṭheva dhamme paṭikacca aññaṃ ārādheti, atha maraṇakāle aññaṃ ārādheti. No ce diṭṭheva dhamme aññaṃ ārādheti, no ce maraṇakāle aññaṃ ārādheti, atha pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā antarāparinibbāyī hoti, upahaccaparinibbāyī hoti, asaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti, sasaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti, uddhaṃsoto hoti akaniṭṭhagāmī. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā ime satta phalā sattānisaṃsā pāṭikaṅkhā''ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Paṭhamarukkhasuttaṃ

537. ''Seyyathāpi bhikkhave, ye keci jambudīpakā rukkhā, jambū tesaṃ aggamakkhāyati; evameva kho bhikkhave, ye keci bodhipakkhiyā dhammā, paññindriyaṃ tesaṃ aggamakkhāyati, yadidaṃ – bodhāya. Katame ca, bhikkhave, bodhipakkhiyā dhammā? Saddhindriyaṃ, bhikkhave, bodhipakkhiyo dhammo, taṃ bodhāya saṃvattati. Vīriyindriyaṃ…pe… satindriyaṃ…pe… samādhindriyaṃ…pe… paññindriyaṃ bodhipakkhiyo dhammo, taṃ bodhāya saṃvattati. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ye keci jambudīpakā rukkhā, jambū tesaṃ aggamakkhāyati; evameva kho, bhikkhave, ye keci bodhipakkhiyā dhammā, paññindriyaṃ tesaṃ aggamakkhāyati, yadidaṃ – bodhāyā''ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Dutiyarukkhasuttaṃ

538. ''Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ye keci devānaṃ tāvatiṃsānaṃ rukkhā, pārichattako tesaṃ aggamakkhāyati; evameva kho, bhikkhave, ye keci bodhipakkhiyā dhammā, paññindriyaṃ tesaṃ aggamakkhāyati, yadidaṃ – bodhāya. Katame ca, bhikkhave, bodhipakkhiyā dhammā? Saddhindriyaṃ, bhikkhave, bodhipakkhiyo dhammo, taṃ bodhāya saṃvattati. Vīriyindriyaṃ…pe… satindriyaṃ…pe… samādhindriyaṃ…pe… paññindriyaṃ bodhipakkhiyo dhammo, taṃ bodhāya saṃvattati. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ye keci devānaṃ tāvatiṃsānaṃ rukkhā, pārichattako tesaṃ aggamakkhāyati; evameva kho, bhikkhave, ye keci bodhipakkhiyā dhammā, paññindriyaṃ tesaṃ aggamakkhāyati, yadidaṃ – bodhāyā''ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Tatiyarukkhasuttaṃ

539. ''Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ye keci asurānaṃ rukkhā, cittapāṭali tesaṃ aggamakkhāyati;

evameva kho, bhikkhave, ye keci bodhipakkhiyā dhammā, paññindriyaṃ tesaṃ aggamakkhāyati, yadidaṃ – bodhāya. Katame ca, bhikkhave, bodhipakkhiyā dhammā? Saddhindriyaṃ, bhikkhave, bodhipakkhiyo dhammo, taṃ bodhāya saṃvattati…pe… paññindriyaṃ bodhipakkhiyo dhammo, taṃ bodhāya saṃvattati. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave, ye keci asurānaṃ rukkhā, cittapāṭali tesaṃ aggamakkhāyati; evameva kho, bhikkhave, ye keci bodhipakkhiyā dhammā, paññindriyaṃ tesaṃ aggamakkhāyati, yadidaṃ – bodhāyā''ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Catuttharukkhasuttaṃ

540. ''Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ye keci supaṇṇānaṃ rukkhā, kūṭasimbalī [koṭasimbali (syā. kaṃ.)] tesaṃ aggamakkhāyati; evameva kho, bhikkhave, ye keci bodhipakkhiyā dhammā, paññindriyaṃ tesaṃ aggamakkhāyati, yadidaṃ – bodhāya. Katame ca, bhikkhave, bodhipakkhiyā dhammā? Saddhindriyaṃ, bhikkhave, bodhipakkhiyo dhammo, taṃ bodhāya saṃvattati…pe… paññindriyaṃ bodhipakkhiyo dhammo, taṃ bodhāya saṃvattati. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ye keci supaṇṇānaṃ rukkhā, kūṭasimbalī tesaṃ aggamakkhāyati; evameva kho, bhikkhave, ye keci bodhipakkhiyā dhammā, paññindriyaṃ tesaṃ aggamakkhāyati, yadidaṃ – bodhāyā''ti. Dasamaṃ.

Bodhipakkhiyavaggo sattamo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Saṃyojanā anusayā, pariññā āsavakkhayā;
Dve phalā caturo rukkhā, vaggo tena pavuccatīti.

8. Gaṅgāpeyyālavaggo

1-12. Pācīnādisuttadvādasakaṃ

541-552. ''Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, gaṅgā nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu pañcindriyāni bhāvento pañcindriyāni bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu pañcindriyāni bhāvento pañcindriyāni bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu saddhindriyaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ, vīriyindriyaṃ…pe… satindriyaṃ… samādhindriyaṃ… paññindriyaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu pañcindriyāni bhāvento pañcindriyāni bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro''ti. Dvādasamaṃ.

Gaṅgāpeyyālavaggo aṭṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Cha pācīnato ninnā, cha ninnā ca samuddato;
Dvete cha dvādasa honti, vaggo tena pavuccatīti.

Appamādavaggo vitthāretabbo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Tathāgataṃ padaṃ kūṭaṃ, mūlaṃ sārena vassikaṃ;

Rājā candimasūriyā, vatthena dasamaṃ padanti.

Balakaraṇīyavaggo vitthāretabbo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Balaṃ bījañca nāgo ca, rukkho kumbhena sūkiyā;
Ākāsena ca dve meghā, nāvā āgantukā nadīti.

Esanāvaggo vitthāretabbo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Esanā vidhā āsavo, bhavo ca dukkhatā tisso;
Khilaṃ malañca nīgho ca, vedanā taṇhā tasinā cāti.

12. Oghavaggo

1-10. Oghādisuttadasakaṃ

587-596. ‘‘Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, uddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni. Katamāni pañca? Rūparāgo, arūparāgo, māno, uddhaccaṃ, avijjā – imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ uddhambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya pañcindriyāni bhāvetabbāni. Katamāni pañca? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu saddhindriyaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ…pe… paññindriyaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ uddhambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya imāni pañcindriyāni bhāvetabbānī’’ti. Dasamaṃ. (Yathā maggasaṃyuttaṃ, tathā vitthāretabbaṃ.)

Oghavaggo dvādasamo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Ogho yogo upādānaṃ, ganthā anusayena ca;
Kāmaguṇā nīvaraṇā, khandhā oruddhambhāgiyāti.

13. Gaṅgāpeyyālavaggo

1-12. Pācīnādisuttadvādasakaṃ

597-608. ‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, gaṅgā nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu pañcindriyāni bhāvento pañcindriyāni bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu pañcindriyāni bhāvento pañcindriyāni bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu saddhindriyaṃ bhāveti rāgavinayapariyosānaṃ dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapariyosānaṃ…pe… paññindriyaṃ bhāveti rāgavinayapariyosānaṃ dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapariyosānaṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu pañcindriyāni bhāvento pañcindriyāni bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro’’ti. Dvādasamaṃ.

Gaṅgāpeyyālavaggo terasamo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Cha pācīnato ninnā, cha ninnā ca samuddato;
Dvete cha dvādasa honti, vaggo tena pavuccatīti.

Appamādavagga-balakaraṇīyavagga-esanāvaggā vitthāretabbā.

17. Oghavaggo

1-10. Oghādisuttadasakaṃ

641-650. ‘‘Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, uddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni. Katamāni pañca? Rūparāgo, arūparāgo, māno, uddhaccaṃ, avijjā – imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ uddhambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya pañcindriyāni bhāvetabbāni. Katamāni pañca? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu saddhindriyaṃ bhāveti rāgavinayapariyosānaṃ dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapariyosānaṃ. Vīriyindriyaṃ …pe… satindriyaṃ… samādhindriyaṃ … paññindriyaṃ bhāveti rāgavinayapariyosānaṃ dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapariyosānaṃ. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ uddhambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya imāni pañcindriyāni bhāvetabbānī’’ti.

Oghavaggo sattarasamo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Ogho yogo upādānaṃ, ganthā anusayena ca;
Kāmaguṇā nīvaraṇā, khandhā oruddhambhāgiyāti.

Indriyasaṃyuttaṃ catutthaṃ.

5. Sammappadhānasaṃyuttaṃ

1. Gaṅgāpeyyālavaggo

1-12. Pācīnādisuttadvādasakaṃ

651-662. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Tatra kho bhagavā etadavoca – ‘‘cattārome, bhikkhave, sammappadhānā. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati. Uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati. Anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati. Uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati. Ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro sammappadhānāti’’.

‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, gaṅgā nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu cattāro sammappadhāne bhāvento cattāro sammappadhāne bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu cattāro

sammappadhāne bhāvento cattāro sammappadhāne bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati. Uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati. Anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati. Uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu cattāro sammappadhāne bhāvento cattāro sammappadhāne bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro''ti. Dvādasamaṃ. (Sammappadhānasaṃyuttassa gaṅgāpeyyālī sammappadhānavasena vitthāretabbā).

Gaṅgāpeyyālavaggo paṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Cha pācīnato ninnā, cha ninnā ca samuddato;
Dvete cha dvādasa honti, vaggo tena pavuccatīti.

2. Appamādavaggo

(Appamādavaggo sammappadhānavasena vitthāretabbo).

Tassuddānaṃ –

Tathāgataṃ padaṃ kūṭaṃ, mūlaṃ sārena vassikaṃ;
Rājā candimasūriyā, vatthena dasamaṃ padanti.

3. Balakaraṇīyavaggo

1-12. Balakaraṇīyādisuttadvādasakaṃ

673-684. ''Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ye keci balakaraṇīyā kammantā kayiranti, sabbe te pathaviṃ nissāya pathaviyaṃ patiṭṭhāya evamete balakaraṇīyā kammantā kayiranti; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya cattāro sammappadhāne bhāveti, cattāro sammappadhāne bahulīkaroti. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya cattāro sammappadhāne bhāveti, cattāro sammappadhāne bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati…pe… uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya cattāro sammappadhāne bhāveti, cattāro sammappadhāne bahulīkarotī''ti. (Evaṃ balakaraṇīyavaggo sammappadhānavasena vitthāretabbo). Dvādasamaṃ.

Balakaraṇīyavaggo tatiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Balaṃ bījañca nāgo ca, rukkho kumbhena sūkiyā;
Ākāsena ca dve meghā, nāvā āgantukā nadīti.

4. Esanāvaggo

1-10. Esanādisuttadasakaṃ

685-694. ‘‘Tisso imā, bhikkhave, esanā. Katamā tisso? Kāmesanā, bhavesanā, brahmacariyesanā – imā kho, bhikkhave, tisso esanā. Imāsaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tissannaṃ esanānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya cattāro sammappadhānā bhāvetabbā. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ…pe… uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati. Imāsaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tissannaṃ esanānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya ime cattāro sammappadhānā bhāvetabbā’’ti. (Vitthāretabbaṃ). Dasamaṃ.

Esanāvaggo catuttho.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Esanā vidhā āsavo, bhavo ca dukkhatā tisso;
Khilaṃ malañca nīgho ca, vedanā taṇhā tasinā cāti.

5. Oghavaggo

1-10. Oghādisuttadasakaṃ

695-704. ‘‘Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, uddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni. Katamāni pañca? Rūparāgo, arūparāgo, māno, uddhaccaṃ, avijjā – imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ uddhambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya cattāro sammappadhānā bhāvetabbā. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ…pe… uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ uddhambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya ime cattāro sammappadhānā bhāvetabbā’’ti. (Vitthāretabbā). Dasamaṃ.

Oghavaggo pañcamo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Ogho yogo upādānaṃ, ganthā anusayena ca;
Kāmaguṇā nīvaraṇā, khandhā oruddhambhāgiyāti.

Sammappadhānasaṃyuttaṃ pañcamaṃ.

6. Balasaṃyuttaṃ

1. Gaṅgāpeyyālavaggo

1-12. Balādisuttadvādasakaṃ

705-716. ‘‘Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, balāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhābalaṃ, vīriyabalaṃ, satibalaṃ, samādhibalaṃ, paññābalaṃ – imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañca balānīti. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, gaṅgā nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu pañca balāni bhāvento

pañcabalāni bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu pañca balāni bhāvento pañca balāni bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu saddhābalaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ, vīriyabalaṃ…pe… satibalaṃ… samādhibalaṃ… paññābalaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu pañca balāni bhāvento pañca balāni bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro''ti. Dvādasamaṃ.

Gaṅgāpeyyālavaggo paṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Cha pācīnato ninnā, cha ninnā ca samuddato;
Dvete cha dvādasa honti, vaggo tena pavuccatīti.

2. Appamādavaggo

Appamādavaggo vitthāretabbo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Tathāgataṃ padaṃ kūṭaṃ, mūlaṃ sārena vassikaṃ;
Rājā candimasūriyā, vatthena dasamaṃ padanti.

Balakaraṇīyavaggo vitthāretabbo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Balaṃ bījañca nāgo ca, rukkho kumbhena sūkiyā;
Ākāsena ca dve meghā, nāvā āgantukā nadīti.

Esanāvaggo vitthāretabbo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Esanā vidhā āsavo, bhavo ca dukkhatā tisso;
Khilaṃ malañca nīgho ca, vedanā taṇhā tasinā cāti.

5. Oghavaggo

1-10. Oghādisuttadasakaṃ

749-758. ''Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, uddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni. Katamāni pañca? Rūparāgo, arūparāgo, māno, uddhaccaṃ, avijjā – imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ uddhambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya pañca balāni bhāvetabbāni. Katamāni pañca? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu, saddhābalaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ, vīriyabalaṃ…pe… satibalaṃ…pe… samādhibalaṃ…pe… paññābalaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ uddhambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya imāni pañca balāni bhāvetabbānī''ti. (Evaṃ

vitthāretabbā). Dasamaṃ.

Oghavaggo pañcamo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Ogho yogo upādānaṃ, ganthā anusayena ca;
Kāmaguṇā nīvaraṇā, khandhā oruddhambhāgiyāti.

6. Gaṅgāpeyyālavaggo

1-12. Pācīnādisuttadvādasakaṃ

759-770. ‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, gaṅgā nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu pañca balāni bhāvento pañca balāni bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu pañca balāni bhāvento pañca balāni bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu, saddhābalaṃ bhāveti rāgavinayapariyosānaṃ dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapariyosānaṃ…pe… evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu pañca balāni bhāvento pañca balāni bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro’’ti. (Vitthāretabbā) dvādasamaṃ.

Gaṅgāpeyyālavaggo chaṭṭho.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Cha pācīnato ninnā, cha ninnā ca samuddato;
Dvete cha dvādasa honti, vaggo tena pavuccatīti.

Appamāda-balakaraṇīyavaggā vitthāretabbā.

9. Esanāvaggo

1-12. Esanādisuttadvādasakaṃ

792-802. Evaṃ esanāpāḷi vitthāretabbā – rāgavinayapariyosānaṃ dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapariyosānaṃ.

Esanāvaggo navamo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Esanā vidhā āsavo, bhavo ca dukkhatā tisso;
Khilaṃ malañca nīgho ca, vedanā taṇhā tasinā cāti.

10. Oghavaggo

1-10. Oghādisuttadasakaṃ

803-812. ‘‘Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, uddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni. Katamāni pañca? Rūparāgo, arūparāgo, māno, uddhaccaṃ avijjā – imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni.

Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ uddhambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya pañca balāni bhāvetabbāni. Katamāni pañca? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu saddhābalaṃ bhāveti…pe… paññābalaṃ bhāveti rāgavinayapariyosānaṃ dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapariyosānaṃ. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ uddhambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya imāni pañca balāni bhāvetabbānī''ti. Dasamaṃ.

Oghavaggo dasamo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Ogho yogo upādānaṃ, ganthā anusayena ca;
Kāmaguṇā nīvaraṇā, khandhā oruddhambhāgiyāti.

Balasaṃyuttaṃ chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Iddhipādasaṃyuttaṃ

1. Cāpālavaggo

1. Apārasuttaṃ

813. ''Cattārome bhikkhave, iddhipādā bhāvitā bahulīkatā apārā pāraṃ gamanāya saṃvattanti. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīriyasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, cittasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīmaṃsāsamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti. Ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro iddhipādā bhāvitā bahulīkatā apārā pāraṃ gamanāya saṃvattantī''ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Viraddhasuttaṃ

814. ''Yesaṃ kesañci, bhikkhave, cattāro iddhipādā viraddhā, viraddho tesaṃ ariyo maggo sammā dukkhakkhayagāmī. Yesaṃ kesañci, bhikkhave, cattāro iddhipādā āraddhā, āraddho tesaṃ ariyo maggo sammā dukkhakkhayagāmī. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīriyasamādhi…pe… cittasamādhi…pe… vīmaṃsāsamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti. Yesaṃ kesañci, bhikkhave, ime cattāro iddhipādā viraddhā, viraddho tesaṃ ariyo maggo sammā dukkhakkhayagāmī. Yesaṃ kesañci, bhikkhave, ime cattāro iddhipādā āraddhā, āraddho tesaṃ ariyo maggo sammā dukkhakkhayagāmī''ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Ariyasuttaṃ

815. ''Cattārome, bhikkhave, iddhipādā bhāvitā bahulīkatā ariyā niyyānikā niyyanti takkarassa sammā dukkhakkhayāya. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīriyasamādhi…pe… cittasamādhi…pe… iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīmaṃsāsamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti. Ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro iddhipādā bhāvitā bahulīkatā ariyā niyyānikā niyyanti takkarassa sammā dukkhakkhayāyā''ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Nibbidāsuttaṃ

816. ‘‘Cattārome, bhikkhave, iddhipādā bhāvitā bahulīkatā ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattanti. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīriyasamādhi…pe… cittasamādhi…pe… vīmaṃsāsamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti. Ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro iddhipādā bhāvitā bahulīkatā ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattantī’’ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Iddhipadesasuttaṃ

817. ‘‘Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, atītamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā iddhipadesaṃ abhinipphādesuṃ sabbe te catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, anāgatamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā iddhipadesaṃ abhinipphādessanti sabbe te catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, etarahi samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā iddhipadesaṃ abhinipphādenti sabbe te catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā.

‘‘Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīriyasamādhi…pe… cittasamādhi…pe… vīmaṃsāsamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, atītamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā iddhipadesaṃ abhinipphādesuṃ, sabbe te imesaṃyeva catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, anāgatamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā iddhipadesaṃ abhinipphādessanti, sabbe te imesaṃyeva catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, etarahi samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā iddhipadesaṃ abhinipphādenti, sabbe te imesaṃyeva catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā’’ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Samattasuttaṃ

818. ‘‘Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, atītamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samattaṃ iddhiṃ abhinipphādesuṃ, sabbe te catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, anāgatamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samattaṃ iddhiṃ abhinipphādessanti, sabbe te catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, etarahi samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samattaṃ iddhiṃ abhinipphādenti, sabbe te catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā.

‘‘Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīriyasamādhi…pe… cittasamādhi…pe… vīmaṃsāsamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, atītamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samattaṃ iddhiṃ abhinipphādesuṃ, sabbe te imesaṃyeva catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, anāgatamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samattaṃ iddhiṃ abhinipphādessanti, sabbe te imesaṃyeva catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, etarahi samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samattaṃ iddhiṃ abhinipphādenti, sabbe te imesaṃyeva catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā’’ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Bhikkhusuttaṃ

819. ‘‘Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, atītamaddhānaṃ bhikkhū āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihariṃsu, sabbe te catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, anāgatamaddhānaṃ bhikkhū āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharissanti, sabbe te catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, etarahi bhikkhū āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme

sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti, sabbe te catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā.

‘‘Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīriyasamādhi…pe… cittasamādhi…pe… vīmaṃsāsamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, atītamaddhānaṃ bhikkhū āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihariṃsu sabbe te imesaṃyeva catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, anāgatamaddhānaṃ bhikkhū āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharissanti, sabbe te imesaṃyeva catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, etarahi bhikkhū āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti, sabbe te imesaṃyeva catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā’’ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Buddhasuttaṃ

820. ‘‘Cattārome, bhikkhave, iddhipādā. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīriyasamādhi…pe… cittasamādhi …pe… vīmaṃsāsamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti. Ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro iddhipādā. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā tathāgato ‘arahaṃ sammāsambuddho’ti vuccatī’’ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Ñāṇasuttaṃ

821. ‘‘‘Ayaṃ chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo’ti me bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi. ‘So kho panāyaṃ chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo bhāvetabbo’ti me, bhikkhave…pe… ‘bhāvito’ti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi.

‘‘‘Ayaṃ vīriyasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo’ti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi. ‘So kho panāyaṃ vīriyasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo bhāvetabbo’ti me, bhikkhave…pe… ‘bhāvito’ti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi.

‘‘‘Ayaṃ cittasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo’ti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi. ‘So kho panāyaṃ cittasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo bhāvetabbo’ti me, bhikkhave…pe… ‘bhāvito’ti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi.

‘‘‘Ayaṃ vīmaṃsāsamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo’ti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi. ‘So kho panāyaṃ vīmaṃsāsamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo bhāvetabbo’ti me, bhikkhave…pe… ‘bhāvito’ti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādī’’ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Cetiyasuttaṃ

822. Evaṃ me sutaṃ – ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā vesāliyaṃ viharati mahāvane kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ. Atha kho bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya vesāliṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi. Vesāliyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkanto āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ āmantesi – ''gaṇhāhi, ānanda, nisīdanaṃ. Yena cāpālaṃ cetiyaṃ [pāvālacetiyaṃ (syā. kaṃ.)] tenupasaṅkamissāma divāvihārāyā''ti. ''Evaṃ bhante''ti kho āyasmā ānando bhagavato paṭissutvā nisīdanaṃ ādāya bhagavantaṃ piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubandhi. Atha kho bhagavā yena cāpālaṃ cetiyaṃ tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Āyasmāpi kho ānando bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ bhagavā etadavoca –

''Ramaṇīyā, ānanda, vesālī, ramaṇīyaṃ udenaṃ cetiyaṃ, ramaṇīyaṃ gotamakaṃ cetiyaṃ, ramaṇīyaṃ sattambaṃ cetiyaṃ, ramaṇīyaṃ bahuputtaṃ cetiyaṃ [bahuputtakacetiyaṃ (syā. kaṃ. pī. ka.)], ramaṇīyaṃ sārandadaṃ cetiyaṃ [ānandacetiyaṃ (ka.), sānandaraṃ (ka.)], ramaṇīyaṃ cāpālaṃ cetiyaṃ. Yassa kassaci, ānanda, cattāro iddhipādā bhāvitā bahulīkatā yānīkatā vatthukatā anuṭṭhitā paricitā susamāraddhā, so ākaṅkhamāno kappaṃ vā tiṭṭheyya kappāvasesaṃ vā. Tathāgatassa kho, ānanda, cattāro iddhipādā bhāvitā bahulīkatā yānīkatā vatthukatā anuṭṭhitā paricitā susamāraddhā. Ākaṅkhamāno, ānanda, tathāgato kappaṃ vā tiṭṭheyya kappāvasesaṃ vā''ti.

Evampi kho āyasmā ānando bhagavatā oḷārike nimitte kayiramāne oḷārike obhāse kayiramāne nāsakkhi paṭivijjhituṃ; na bhagavantaṃ yāci – ''tiṭṭhatu, bhante, bhagavā kappaṃ, tiṭṭhatu sugato kappaṃ [sugato kappāvasesaṃ (pī. ka.) dī. ni. 2.167] bahujanahitāya bahujanasukhāya lokānukampāya atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussāna''nti yathā taṃ mārena pariyuṭṭhitacitto.

Dutiyampi kho bhagavā…pe… tatiyampi kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ āmantesi – ''ramaṇīyā, ānanda, vesālī, ramaṇīyaṃ udenaṃ cetiyaṃ, ramaṇīyaṃ gotamakaṃ cetiyaṃ, ramaṇīyaṃ sattambaṃ cetiyaṃ, ramaṇīyaṃ bahuputtaṃ cetiyaṃ, ramaṇīyaṃ sārandadaṃ cetiyaṃ, ramaṇīyaṃ cāpālaṃ cetiyaṃ. Yassa kassaci, ānanda, cattāro iddhipādā bhāvitā bahulīkatā yānīkatā vatthukatā anuṭṭhitā paricitā susamāraddhā, so ākaṅkhamāno kappaṃ vā tiṭṭheyya kappāvasesaṃ vā. Tathāgatassa kho, ānanda, cattāro iddhipādā bhāvitā bahulīkatā yānīkatā vatthukatā anuṭṭhitā paricitā susamāraddhā. Ākaṅkhamāno, ānanda, tathāgato kappaṃ vā tiṭṭheyya kappāvasesaṃ vā''ti.

Evampi kho āyasmā ānando bhagavatā oḷārike nimitte kayiramāne oḷārike obhāse kayiramāne nāsakkhi paṭivijjhituṃ; na bhagavantaṃ yāci – ''tiṭṭhatu, bhante, bhagavā kappaṃ, tiṭṭhatu sugato kappaṃ bahujanahitāya bahujanasukhāya lokānukampāya atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussāna''nti yathā taṃ mārena pariyuṭṭhitacitto.

Atha kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ āmantesi – ''gaccha kho tvaṃ, ānanda, yassa dāni kālaṃ maññasī''ti. ''Evaṃ, bhante''ti kho āyasmā ānando bhagavato paṭissutvā uṭṭhāyāsanā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā avidūre aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamūle nisīdi. Atha kho māro pāpimā, acirapakkante āyasmante ānande, yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ etadavoca – ''parinibbātu dāni, bhante, bhagavā, parinibbātu dāni sugato [parinibbātu sugato (sī. syā. kaṃ.) evamuparipi]! Parinibbānakālo dāni, bhante, bhagavato. Bhāsitā kho panesā, bhante, bhagavatā vācā – 'na tāvāhaṃ, pāpima, parinibbāyissāmi yāva me bhikkhū na sāvakā bhavissanti viyattā vinītā visāradā bahussutā dhammadharā dhammānudhammappaṭipannā sāmīcippaṭipannā anudhammacārino, sakaṃ ācariyakaṃ uggahetvā ācikkhissanti desessanti paññapessanti paṭṭhapessanti vivarissanti vibhajissanti uttānīkarissanti [uttāniṃ karissanti (ka.), uttānikarissanti (pī.)], uppannaṃ parappavādaṃ sahadhammena suniggahitaṃ niggahetvā sappāṭihāriyaṃ dhammaṃ desessantī'''ti.

Santi kho pana, bhante, etarahi bhikkhū bhagavato sāvakā viyattā vinītā visāradā bahussutā dhammadharā dhammānudhammappaṭipannā sāmīcippaṭipannā anudhammacārino, sakaṃ ācariyakaṃ uggahetvā ācikkhanti desenti paññapenti paṭṭhapenti vivaranti vibhajanti uttānīkaronti, uppannaṃ parappavādaṃ sahadhammena suniggahitaṃ niggahetvā sappāṭihāriyaṃ dhammaṃ desenti. Parinibbātu

dāni, bhante, bhagavā, parinibbātu dāni, sugato! Parinibbānakālo dāni, bhante, bhagavato.

‘‘Bhāsitā kho panesā, bhante, bhagavatā vācā – ‘na tāvāhaṃ, pāpima, parinibbāyissāmi yāva me bhikkhuniyo na sāvikā bhavissanti viyattā vinītā visāradā bahussutā dhammadharā dhammānudhammappaṭipannā sāmīcippaṭipannā anudhammacāriniyo, sakaṃ ācariyakaṃ uggahetvā ācikkhissanti desessanti paññapessanti paṭṭhapessanti vivarissanti vibhajissanti uttānīkarissanti, uppannaṃ parappavādaṃ sahadhammena suniggahitaṃ niggahetvā sappāṭihāriyaṃ dhammaṃ desessantī’’’ti.

‘‘Santi kho pana, bhante, etarahi bhikkhuniyo bhagavato sāvikā viyattā vinītā visāradā bahussutā dhammadharā dhammānudhammappaṭipannā sāmīcippaṭipannā anudhammacāriniyo, sakaṃ ācariyakaṃ uggahetvā ācikkhanti desenti paññapenti paṭṭhapenti vivaranti vibhajanti uttānīkaronti, uppannaṃ parappavādaṃ sahadhammena suniggahitaṃ niggahetvā sappāṭihāriyaṃ dhammaṃ desenti. Parinibbātu dāni, bhante, bhagavā, parinibbātu dāni, sugato! Parinibbānakālo dāni, bhante, bhagavato.

‘‘Bhāsitā kho panesā, bhante, bhagavatā vācā – ‘na tāvāhaṃ, pāpima, parinibbāyissāmi yāva me upāsakā…pe… yāva me upāsikā na sāvikā bhavissanti viyattā vinītā visāradā bahussutā dhammadharā dhammānudhammappaṭipannā sāmīcippaṭipannā anudhammacāriniyo, sakaṃ ācariyakaṃ uggahetvā ācikkhissanti desessanti paññapessanti paṭṭhapessanti vivarissanti vibhajissanti uttānīkarissanti, uppannaṃ parappavādaṃ sahadhammena suniggahitaṃ niggahetvā sappāṭihāriyaṃ dhammaṃ desessantī’’’ti.

‘‘Santi kho pana, bhante, etarahi upāsakā…pe… upāsikā bhagavato sāvikā viyattā vinītā visāradā bahussutā dhammadharā dhammānudhammappaṭipannā sāmīcippaṭipannā anudhammacāriniyo, sakaṃ ācariyakaṃ uggahetvā ācikkhanti desenti paññapenti paṭṭhapenti vivaranti vibhajanti uttānīkaronti, uppannaṃ parappavādaṃ sahadhammena suniggahitaṃ niggahetvā sappāṭihāriyaṃ dhammaṃ desenti. Parinibbātu dāni, bhante, bhagavā, parinibbātu dāni, sugato! Parinibbānakālo dāni, bhante, bhagavato.

‘‘Bhāsitā kho panesā, bhante, bhagavatā vācā – ‘na tāvāhaṃ, pāpima, parinibbāyissāmi yāva me idaṃ brahmacariyaṃ na iddhañceva bhavissati phītañca vitthāritaṃ bāhujaññaṃ puthubhūtaṃ yāva devamanussehi suppakāsita’nti. Tayidaṃ, bhante, bhagavato brahmacariyaṃ iddhañceva phītañca vitthāritaṃ bāhujaññaṃ puthubhūtaṃ yāva devamanussehi suppakāsitaṃ. Parinibbātu dāni, bhante, bhagavā, parinibbātu dāni sugato. Parinibbānakālo dāni, bhante, bhagavato’’ti.

Evaṃ vutte bhagavā māraṃ pāpimantaṃ etadavoca – ‘‘appossukko tvaṃ, pāpima, hohi. Na ciraṃ [nacirasseva (ka.)] tathāgatassa parinibbānaṃ bhavissati. Ito tiṇṇaṃ māsānaṃ accayena tathāgato parinibbāyissatī’’ti. Atha kho bhagavā cāpāle cetiye sato sampajāno āyusaṅkhāraṃ ossaji. Ossaṭṭhe ca [osajje pana (ka.)] bhagavatā āyusaṅkhāre mahābhūmicālo ahosi bhiṃsanako lomahaṃso, devadundubhiyo [devadudrabhiyo (ka.)] ca phaliṃsu. Atha kho bhagavā etamatthaṃ viditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi –

‘‘Tulamatulañca sambhavaṃ, bhavasaṅkhāramavassaji muni;
Ajjhattarato samāhito, abhindi kavacamivattasambhava’’nti. dasamaṃ;

Cāpālavaggo paṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Apārāpi viraddho ca, ariyā nibbidāpi ca;
Padesaṃ samattaṃ bhikkhu, buddhaṃ ñāṇañca cetiyanti.

2. Pāsādakampanavaggo

1. Pubbasuttaṃ

823. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ‘‘Pubbeva me, bhikkhave, sambodhā anabhisambuddhassa bodhisattasseva sato etadahosi – ‘ko nu kho hetu, ko paccayo iddhipādabhāvanāyā’ti? Tassa mayhaṃ, bhikkhave, etadahosi – ‘idha bhikkhu chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti – iti me chando na ca atilīno bhavissati, na ca atippaggahito bhavissati, na ca ajjhattaṃ saṃkhitto bhavissati, na ca bahiddhā vikkhitto bhavissati. Pacchāpuresaññī ca viharati – yathā pure tathā pacchā, yathā pacchā tathā pure; yathā adho tathā uddhaṃ, yathā uddhaṃ tathā adho; yathā divā tathā rattiṃ, yathā rattiṃ tathā divā. Iti vivaṭena cetasā apariyonaddhena sappabhāsaṃ cittaṃ bhāveti’’’.

‘‘Vīriyasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti – iti me vīriyaṃ na ca atilīnaṃ bhavissati, na ca atippaggahitaṃ bhavissati, na ca ajjhattaṃ saṃkhittaṃ bhavissati, na ca bahiddhā vikkhittaṃ bhavissati. Pacchāpuresaññī ca viharati – yathā pure tathā pacchā, yathā pacchā tathā pure; yathā adho tathā uddhaṃ, yathā uddhaṃ tathā adho; yathā divā tathā rattiṃ, yathā rattiṃ tathā divā. Iti vivaṭena cetasā apariyonaddhena sappabhāsaṃ cittaṃ bhāveti.

‘‘Cittasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti – iti me cittaṃ na ca atilīnaṃ bhavissati, na ca atippaggahitaṃ bhavissati, na ca ajjhattaṃ saṃkhittaṃ bhavissati, na ca bahiddhā vikkhittaṃ bhavissati. Pacchāpuresaññī ca viharati – yathā pure tathā pacchā, yathā pacchā tathā pure; yathā adho tathā uddhaṃ, yathā uddhaṃ tathā adho; yathā divā tathā rattiṃ, yathā rattiṃ tathā divā. Iti vivaṭena cetasā apariyonaddhena sappabhāsaṃ cittaṃ bhāveti.

‘‘Vīmaṃsāsamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti – iti me vīmaṃsā na ca atilīnā bhavissati, na ca atippaggahitā bhavissati, na ca ajjhattaṃ saṃkhittā bhavissati, na ca bahiddhā vikkhittā bhavissati. Pacchāpuresaññī ca viharati – yathā pure tathā pacchā, yathā pacchā tathā pure; yathā adho tathā uddhaṃ, yathā uddhaṃ tathā adho; yathā divā tathā rattiṃ, yathā rattiṃ tathā divā. Iti vivaṭena cetasā apariyonaddhena sappabhāsaṃ cittaṃ bhāveti.

‘‘Evaṃ bhāvitesu kho, bhikkhu, catūsu iddhipādesu evaṃ bahulīkatesu, anekavihitaṃ iddhividhaṃ paccanubhoti – ekopi hutvā bahudhā hoti, bahudhāpi hutvā eko hoti; āvibhāvaṃ, tirobhāvaṃ; tirokuṭṭaṃ tiropākāraṃ tiropabbataṃ asajjamāno gacchati, seyyathāpi ākāse; pathaviyāpi ummujjanimujjaṃ karoti, seyyathāpi udake; udakepi abhijjamāne [abhijjamāno (sī. pī. ka.)] gacchati, seyyathāpi pathaviyaṃ; ākāsepi pallaṅkena kamati, seyyathāpi pakkhī sakuṇo; imepi candimasūriye evaṃmahiddhike evaṃmahānubhāve pāṇinā parimasati [parāmasati (sī. syā. kaṃ.)] parimajjati; yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vatteti.

‘‘Evaṃ bhāvitesu kho, bhikkhu, catūsu iddhipādesu evaṃ bahulīkatesu dibbāya sotadhātuyā visuddhāya atikkantamānusikāya ubho sadde suṇāti – dibbe ca mānuse ca, dūre santike cāti.

‘‘Evaṃ bhāvitesu kho, bhikkhu, catūsu iddhipādesu evaṃ bahulīkatesu, parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāti. Sarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ ‘sarāgaṃ citta’nti pajānāti; vītarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ ‘vītarāgaṃ citta’nti pajānāti; sadosaṃ vā cittaṃ ‘sadosaṃ citta’nti pajānāti; vītadosaṃ vā cittaṃ ‘vītadosaṃ citta’nti pajānāti; samohaṃ vā cittaṃ ‘samohaṃ citta’nti pajānāti; vītamohaṃ vā cittaṃ ‘vītamohaṃ citta’nti pajānāti; saṃkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ ‘saṃkhittaṃ citta’nti pajānāti; vikkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ ‘vikkhittaṃ citta’nti pajānāti; mahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ ‘mahaggataṃ citta’nti pajānāti; amahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ ‘amahaggataṃ citta’nti pajānāti; sauttaraṃ vā cittaṃ ‘sauttaraṃ citta’nti pajānāti; anuttaraṃ vā cittaṃ ‘anuttaraṃ citta’nti pajānāti; samāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ ‘samāhitaṃ citta’nti pajānāti; asamāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ ‘asamāhitaṃ citta’nti pajānāti; vimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ ‘vimuttaṃ citta’nti pajānāti; avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ ‘avimuttaṃ citta’nti pajānāti’’.

‘‘Evaṃ bhāvitesu kho, bhikkhu, catūsu iddhipādesu evaṃ bahulīkatesu, anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ – ekampi jātiṃ dvepi jātiyo tissopi jātiyo catassopi jātiyo pañcapi jātiyo dasapi jātiyo vīsampi jātiyo tiṃsampi jātiyo cattālīsampi jātiyo paññāsampi jātiyo jātisatampi jātisahassampi jātisatasahassampi anekepi saṃvaṭṭakappe anekepi vivaṭṭakappe anekepi saṃvaṭṭavivaṭṭakappe – ‘amutrāsiṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhappaṭisaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto amutra udapādiṃ [uppādiṃ (sī.)]; tatrāpāsiṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhappaṭisaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpapanno’ti. Iti sākāraṃ sauddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati.

‘‘Evaṃ bhāvitesu kho bhikkhu, catūsu iddhipādesu evaṃ bahulīkatesu, dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe, sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāti – ‘ime vata, bhonto, sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ upavādakā micchādiṭṭhikā micchādiṭṭhikammasamādānā; te kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapannā. Ime vā pana, bhonto, sattā kāyasucaritena samannāgatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ anupavādakā sammādiṭṭhikā sammādiṭṭhikammasamādānā; te kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapannā’ti. Iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe, sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāti.

‘‘Evaṃ bhāvitesu kho, bhikkhu, catūsu iddhipādesu evaṃ bahulīkatesu, āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharatī’’ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Mahapphalasuttaṃ

824. ‘‘Cattārome, bhikkhave, iddhipādā bhāvitā bahulīkatā mahapphalā honti mahānisaṃsā. Kathaṃ bhāvitā ca, bhikkhave, cattāro iddhipādā kathaṃ bahulīkatā mahapphalā honti mahānisaṃsā? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti – ‘iti me chando na ca atilīno bhavissati, na ca atippaggahito bhavissati, na ca ajjhattaṃ saṃkhitto bhavissati, na ca bahiddhā vikkhitto bhavissati’. Pacchāpuresaññī ca viharati – yathā pure tathā pacchā, yathā pacchā tathā pure; yathā adho tathā uddhaṃ, yathā uddhaṃ tathā adho; yathā divā tathā rattiṃ, yathā rattiṃ tathā divā. Iti vivaṭena cetasā apariyonaddhena sappabhāsaṃ cittaṃ bhāveti.

‘‘Vīriyasamādhi…pe… cittasamādhi…pe… vīmaṃsāsamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti – ‘iti me vīmaṃsā na ca atilīnā bhavissati, na ca atippaggahitā bhavissati, na ca ajjhattaṃ saṃkhittā bhavissati, na ca bahiddhā vikkhittā bhavissati’. Pacchāpuresaññī ca viharati – yathā pure tathā pacchā, yathā pacchā tathā pure; yathā adho tathā uddhaṃ, yathā uddhaṃ tathā adho; yathā divā tathā rattiṃ, yathā rattiṃ tathā divā. Iti vivaṭena cetasā apariyonaddhena sappabhāsaṃ cittaṃ bhāveti. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho, bhikkhave, cattāro iddhipādā evaṃ bahulīkatā mahapphalā honti mahānisaṃsā.

‘‘Evaṃ bhāvitesu kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu catūsu iddhipādesu evaṃ bahulīkatesu anekavihitaṃ iddhividhaṃ paccanubhoti – ekopi hutvā bahudhā hoti…pe… yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vatteti…pe….

‘‘Evaṃ bhāvitesu kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu catūsu iddhipādesu evaṃ bahulīkatesu, āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharatī’’ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Chandasamādhisuttaṃ

825. ‘‘Chandaṃ ce, bhikkhave, bhikkhu nissāya labhati samādhiṃ, labhati cittassa ekaggataṃ – ayaṃ vuccati chandasamādhi. So anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati. Uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati. Anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati. Uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati. Ime vuccanti ‘padhānasaṅkhārā’ti. Iti ayañca chando, ayañca chandasamādhi, ime ca padhānasaṅkhārā – ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, ‘chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo’’’.

‘‘Vīriyaṃ ce, bhikkhave, bhikkhu nissāya labhati samādhiṃ, labhati cittassa ekaggataṃ – ayaṃ vuccati ‘vīriyasamādhi’. So anuppannānaṃ…pe… uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati. Ime vuccanti ‘padhānasaṅkhārā’ti. Iti idañca vīriyaṃ, ayañca vīriyasamādhi, ime ca padhānasaṅkhārā – ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, ‘vīriyasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo’’’.

‘‘Cittaṃ ce, bhikkhave, bhikkhu nissāya labhati samādhiṃ, labhati cittassa ekaggataṃ – ayaṃ vuccati ‘cittasamādhi’. So anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ…pe… uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati. Ime vuccanti ‘padhānasaṅkhārā’ti. Iti idañca cittaṃ, ayañca cittasamādhi, ime ca padhānasaṅkhārā – ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, ‘cittasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo’’’.

‘‘Vīmaṃsaṃ ce, bhikkhave, bhikkhu nissāya labhati samādhiṃ, labhati cittassa ekaggataṃ – ayaṃ vuccati ‘vīmaṃsāsamādhi’. So anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati…pe… uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati. Ime vuccanti ‘padhānasaṅkhārā’ti. Iti ayañca vīmaṃsā, ayañca vīmaṃsāsamādhi, ime ca padhānasaṅkhārā – ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, ‘vīmaṃsāsamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo’’’ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Moggallānasuttaṃ

826. Evaṃ me sutaṃ – ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvatthiyaṃ viharati pubbārāme migāramātupāsāde. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū heṭṭhāmigāramātupāsāde viharanti uddhatā unnaḷā capalā mukharā vikiṇṇavācā muṭṭhassatino asampajānā asamāhitā bhantacittā [vibbhantacittā (sī. syā. kaṃ.)] pākatindriyā.

Atha kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ mahāmoggallānaṃ āmantesi – ‘‘ete kho, moggallāna, sabrahmacārino heṭṭhāmigāramātupāsāde viharanti uddhatā unnaḷā capalā mukharā vikiṇṇavācā muṭṭhassatino asampajānā asamāhitā bhantacittā pākatindriyā. Gaccha, moggallāna, te bhikkhū saṃvejehī’’ti.

‘‘Evaṃ, bhante’’ti kho āyasmā mahāmoggallāno bhagavato paṭissutvā tathārūpaṃ iddhābhisaṅkhāraṃ abhisaṅkhāresi [abhisaṅkharesi (syā. pī. ka.)] yathā pādaṅguṭṭhakena migāramātupāsādaṃ saṅkampesi sampakampesi sampacālesi. Atha kho te bhikkhū saṃviggā lomahaṭṭhajātā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu – ‘‘acchariyaṃ vata, bho, abbhutaṃ vata, bho! Nivātañca vata ayañca migāramātupāsādo gambhīranemo sunikhāto acalo asampakampī, atha ca pana saṅkampito

sampakampito sampacālito''ti!

Atha kho bhagavā yena te bhikkhū tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā te bhikkhū bhagavā etadavoca – ''kiṃ nu tumhe, bhikkhave, saṃviggā lomahaṭṭhajātā ekamantaṃ ṭhitā''ti? ''Acchariyaṃ, bhante, abbhutaṃ bhante! Nivātañca vata ayañca migāramātupāsādo gambhīranemo sunikhāto acalo asampakampī, atha ca pana saṅkampito sampakampito sampacālito''ti! ''Tumheva kho, bhikkhave, saṃvejetukāmena moggallānena bhikkhunā pādaṅguṭṭhakena migāramātupāsādo, saṅkampito sampakampito sampacālito. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, katamesaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā moggallāno bhikkhu evaṃmahiddhiko evaṃmahānubhāvo''ti? ''Bhagavaṃmūlakā no, bhante, dhammā, bhagavaṃnettikā bhagavaṃpaṭisaraṇā. Sādhu vata, bhante, bhagavantaṃyeva paṭibhātu etassa bhāsitassa attho. Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressantī''ti.

''Tena hi, bhikkhave, suṇātha. Catunnaṃ kho, bhikkhave, iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā moggallāno bhikkhu evaṃmahiddhiko evaṃmahānubhāvo. Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Idha, bhikkhave, moggallāno bhikkhu chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīriyasamādhi…pe… cittasamādhi…pe… vīmaṃsāsamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti – 'iti me vīmaṃsā na ca atilīnā bhavissati, na ca atippaggahitā bhavissati; na ca ajjhattaṃ saṃkhittā bhavissati, na ca bahiddhā vikkhittā bhavissati'. Pacchāpuresaññī ca viharati – yathā pure tathā pacchā, yathā pacchā tathā pure; yathā adho tathā uddhaṃ yathā uddhaṃ tathā adho; yathā divā tathā rattiṃ, yathā rattiṃ tathā divā. Iti vivaṭena cetasā apariyonaddhena sappabhāsaṃ cittaṃ bhāveti. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā moggallāno bhikkhu evaṃmahiddhiko evaṃmahānubhāvo. Imesañca pana, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā moggallāno bhikkhu anekavihitaṃ iddhividhaṃ paccanubhoti…pe… yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vatteti…pe… imesañca pana, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā moggallāno bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharatī''ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Uṇṇābhabrāhmaṇasuttaṃ

827. Evaṃ me sutaṃ – ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā ānando kosambiyaṃ viharati ghositārāme. Atha kho uṇṇābho brāhmaṇo yenāyasmā ānando tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā ānandena saddhiṃ sammodi. Sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho uṇṇābho brāhmaṇo āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ etadavoca – ''kimatthiyaṃ nu kho, bho ānanda, samaṇe gotame brahmacariyaṃ vussatī''ti? ''Chandappahānatthaṃ kho, brāhmaṇa, bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatī''ti.

''Atthi pana, bho ānanda, maggo atthi paṭipadā etassa chandassa pahānāyā''ti? ''Atthi kho, brāhmaṇa, maggo atthi paṭipadā etassa chandassa pahānāyā''ti.

''Katamo pana, bho ānanda, maggo katamā paṭipadā etassa chandassa pahānāyā''ti? ''Idha, brāhmaṇa, bhikkhu chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīriyasamādhi…pe… cittasamādhi…pe… vīmaṃsāsamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti – ayaṃ kho, brāhmaṇa, maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā etassa chandassa pahānāyā''ti.

''Evaṃ sante, bho ānanda, santakaṃ hoti no asantakaṃ. Chandeneva chandaṃ pajahissatīti – netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati''. ''Tena hi, brāhmaṇa, taññevettha paṭipucchissāmi. Yathā te khameyya tathā taṃ byākareyyāsi. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi, brāhmaṇa, ahosi te pubbe chando 'ārāmaṃ gamissāmī'ti? Tassa te ārāmagatassa yo tajjo chando so paṭippassaddho''ti? ''Evaṃ, bho''. ''Ahosi te pubbe vīriyaṃ 'ārāmaṃ gamissāmī'ti? Tassa te ārāmagatassa yaṃ tajjaṃ vīriyaṃ taṃ paṭippassaddha''nti? ''Evaṃ, bho''. ''Ahosi te pubbe cittaṃ 'ārāmaṃ gamissāmī'ti? Tassa te ārāmagatassa yaṃ tajjaṃ cittaṃ taṃ paṭippassaddha''nti? ''Evaṃ, bho''. ''Ahosi te pubbe vīmaṃsā 'ārāmaṃ gamissāmī'ti? Tassa te

ārāmagatassa yā tajjā vīmaṃsā sā paṭippassaddhā''ti? ''Evaṃ, bho''.

''Evameva kho, brāhmaṇa, yo so bhikkhu arahaṃ khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇīyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇabhavasaṃyojano sammadaññā vimutto, tassa yo pubbe chando ahosi arahattappattiyā, arahattappatte [arahatte patte (sī. syā. kaṃ.)] yo tajjo chando so paṭippassaddho; yaṃ pubbe vīriyaṃ ahosi arahattappattiyā, arahattappatte yaṃ tajjaṃ vīriyaṃ taṃ paṭippassaddhaṃ; yaṃ pubbe cittaṃ ahosi arahattappattiyā, arahattappatte yaṃ tajjaṃ cittaṃ taṃ paṭippassaddhaṃ; yā pubbe vīmaṃsā ahosi arahattappattiyā, arahattappatte yā tajjā vīmaṃsā sā paṭippassaddhā. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi, brāhmaṇa, iti evaṃ sante, santakaṃ vā hoti no asantakaṃ vā''ti?

''Addhā, bho ānanda, evaṃ sante, santakaṃ hoti no asantakaṃ. Abhikkantaṃ, bho ānanda, abhikkantaṃ, bho ānanda! Seyyathāpi, bho ānanda, nikkujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūḷhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya – cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhantīti; evamevaṃ bhotā ānandena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāhaṃ, bho ānanda, taṃ bhavantaṃ gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañca bhikkhusaṅghañca. Upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ ānando dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gata''nti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Paṭhamasamaṇabrāhmaṇasuttaṃ

828. ''Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, atītamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā mahiddhikā ahesuṃ mahānubhāvā, sabbe te catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, anāgatamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā mahiddhikā bhavissanti mahānubhāvā, sabbe te catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, etarahi samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā mahiddhikā mahānubhāvā, sabbe te catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā.

''Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīriyasamādhi…pe… cittasamādhi…pe… vīmaṃsāsamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, atītamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā mahiddhikā ahesuṃ mahānubhāvā, sabbe te imesaṃyeva catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, anāgatamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā mahiddhikā bhavissanti mahānubhāvā, sabbe te imesaṃyeva catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, etarahi samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā mahiddhikā mahānubhāvā, sabbe te imesaṃyeva catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā''ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Dutiyasamaṇabrāhmaṇasuttaṃ

829. ''Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, atītamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā anekavihitaṃ iddhividhaṃ paccanubhosuṃ – ekopi hutvā bahudhā ahesuṃ, bahudhāpi hutvā eko ahesuṃ; āvibhāvaṃ, tirobhāvaṃ; tirokuṭṭaṃ tiropākāraṃ tiropabbataṃ asajjamānā agamaṃsu, seyyathāpi ākāse; pathaviyāpi ummujjanimujjaṃ akaṃsu, seyyathāpi udake; udakepi abhijjamāne [abhijjamānā (sī. pī. ka.)] agamaṃsu, seyyathāpi pathaviyaṃ; ākāsepi pallaṅkena kamiṃsu, seyyathāpi pakkhī sakuṇo; imepi candimasūriye evaṃmahiddhike evaṃmahānubhāve pāṇinā parimasiṃsu [parāmasiṃsu (syā. kaṃ. ka.)] parimajjiṃsu; yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vattesuṃ, sabbe te catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā.

''Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, anāgatamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā anekavihitaṃ iddhividhaṃ paccanubhossanti – ekopi hutvā bahudhā bhavissanti, bahudhāpi hutvā eko bhavissanti; āvibhāvaṃ, tirobhāvaṃ; tirokuṭṭaṃ tiropākāraṃ tiropabbataṃ asajjamānā gamissanti, seyyathāpi ākāse; pathaviyāpi ummujjanimujjaṃ karissanti, seyyathāpi udake; udakepi abhijjamāne gamissanti, seyyathāpi pathaviyaṃ; ākāsepi pallaṅkena kamissanti, seyyathāpi pakkhī sakuṇo; imepi candimasūriye

evaṃmahiddhike evaṃmahānubhāve pāṇinā parimasissanti parimajjissanti; yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vattissanti, sabbe te catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā.

''Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, etarahi samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā anekavihitaṃ iddhividhaṃ paccanubhonti – ekopi hutvā bahudhā honti, bahudhāpi hutvā eko honti; āvibhāvaṃ, tirobhāvaṃ; tirokuṭṭaṃ tiropākāraṃ tiropabbataṃ asajjamānā gacchanti, seyyathāpi ākāse; pathaviyāpi ummujjanimujjaṃ karonti, seyyathāpi udake; udakepi abhijjamāne gacchanti, seyyathāpi pathaviyaṃ; ākāsepi pallaṅkena kamanti, seyyathāpi pakkhī sakuṇo; imepi candimasūriye evaṃmahiddhike evaṃmahānubhāve pāṇinā parimasanti [parāmasanti (syā. kaṃ.)] parimajjanti; yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vattenti, sabbe te catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattāti.

''Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīriyasamādhi…pe… cittasamādhi…pe… vīmaṃsāsamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, atītamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā anekavihitaṃ iddhividhaṃ paccanubhosuṃ – ekopi hutvā bahudhā ahesuṃ…pe… yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vattesuṃ, sabbe te imesaṃyeva catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā.

''Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, anāgatamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā anekavihitaṃ iddhividhaṃ paccanubhossanti – ekopi hutvā bahudhā bhavissanti…pe… yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vattissanti, sabbe te imesaṃyeva catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā.

''Ye hi keci bhikkhave etarahi samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā anekavihitaṃ iddhividhaṃ paccanubhonti – ekopi hutvā bahudhā honti…pe… yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vattenti, sabbe te imesaṃyeva catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā''ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Bhikkhusuttaṃ

830. ''Catunnaṃ, bhikkhave, iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati.

''Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīriyasamādhi…pe… cittasamādhi…pe… vīmaṃsāsamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharatī''ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Iddhādidesanāsuttaṃ

831. ''Iddhiṃ vo, bhikkhave, desessāmi iddhipādañca iddhipādabhāvanañca iddhipādabhāvanāgāminiñca paṭipadaṃ. Taṃ suṇātha.

''Katamā ca, bhikkhave, iddhi? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu anekavihitaṃ iddhividhaṃ paccanubhoti – ekopi hutvā bahudhā hoti, bahudhāpi hutvā eko hoti…pe… yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vatteti – ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, iddhi.

''Katamo ca, bhikkhave, iddhipādo? Yo so, bhikkhave, maggo yā paṭipadā iddhilābhāya iddhipaṭilābhāya saṃvattati – ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, iddhipādo.

‘‘Katamā ca, bhikkhave, iddhipādabhāvanā? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīriyasamādhi…pe… cittasamādhi …pe… vīmaṃsāsamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti – ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, iddhipādabhāvanā.

‘‘Katamā ca, bhikkhave, iddhipādabhāvanāgāminī paṭipadā? Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ – sammādiṭṭhi, sammāsaṅkappo, sammāvācā, sammākammanto, sammāājīvo, sammāvāyāmo, sammāsati, sammāsamādhi – ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, iddhipādabhāvanāgāminī paṭipadā’’ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Vibhaṅgasuttaṃ

832. ‘‘Cattārome, bhikkhave, iddhipādā bhāvitā bahulīkatā mahapphalā honti mahānisaṃsā’’.

‘‘Kathaṃ bhāvitā ca, bhikkhave, cattāro iddhipādā kathaṃ bahulīkatā mahapphalā honti mahānisaṃsā? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti – ‘iti me chando na ca atilīno bhavissati, na ca atippaggahito bhavissati, na ca ajjhattaṃ saṃkhitto bhavissati, na ca bahiddhā vikkhitto bhavissati’. Pacchāpuresaññī ca viharati – ‘yathā pure tathā pacchā, yathā pacchā tathā pure; yathā adho tathā uddhaṃ, yathā uddhaṃ tathā adho; yathā divā tathā rattiṃ yathā rattiṃ tathā divā’. Iti vivaṭena cetasā apariyonaddhena sappabhāsaṃ cittaṃ bhāveti. Vīriyasamādhi…pe… cittasamādhi…pe… vīmaṃsāsamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti – ‘iti me vīmaṃsā na ca atilīnā bhavissati, na ca atippaggahitā bhavissati, na ca ajjhattaṃ saṃkhittā bhavissati, na ca bahiddhā vikkhittā bhavissati’. Pacchāpuresaññī ca viharati – ‘yathā pure tathā pacchā, yathā pacchā tathā pure; yathā adho tathā uddhaṃ, yathā uddhaṃ tathā adho; yathā divā tathā rattiṃ, yathā rattiṃ tathā divā’. Iti vivaṭena cetasā apariyonaddhena sappabhāsaṃ cittaṃ bhāveti.

‘‘Katamo ca, bhikkhave, atilīno chando? Yo, bhikkhave, chando kosajjasahagato kosajjasampayutto – ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, atilīno chando.

‘‘Katamo ca, bhikkhave, atippaggahito chando? Yo, bhikkhave, chando uddhaccasahagato uddhaccasampayutto – ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, atippaggahito chando.

‘‘Katamo ca, bhikkhave, ajjhattaṃ saṃkhitto chando? Yo, bhikkhave, chando thinamiddhasahagato thinamiddhasampayutto – ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, ajjhattaṃ saṃkhitto chando.

‘‘Katamo ca, bhikkhave, bahiddhā vikkhitto chando? Yo, bhikkhave, chando bahiddhā pañca kāmaguṇe ārabbha anuvikkhitto anuvisaṭo – ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, bahiddhā vikkhitto chando.

‘‘Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu pacchāpuresaññī ca viharati – yathā pure tathā pacchā, yathā pacchā tathā pure? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pacchāpuresaññā suggahitā hoti sumanasikatā sūpadhāritā suppaṭividdhā paññāya. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu pacchāpuresaññī ca viharati – yathā pure tathā pacchā, yathā pacchā tathā pure.

‘‘Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu yathā adho tathā uddhaṃ, yathā uddhaṃ tathā adho viharati? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu imameva kāyaṃ uddhaṃ pādatalā adho kesamatthakā tacapariyantaṃ pūraṃ nānappakārassa asucino paccavekkhati – ‘atthi imasmiṃ kāye kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco maṃsaṃ nhāru aṭṭhi aṭṭhimiñjaṃ vakkaṃ hadayaṃ yakanaṃ kilomakaṃ pihakaṃ papphāsaṃ antaṃ antaguṇaṃ udariyaṃ karīsaṃ pittaṃ semhaṃ pubbo lohitaṃ sedo medo assu vasā kheḷo siṅghāṇikā lasikā mutta’nti. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu yathā adho tathā uddhaṃ, yathā uddhaṃ tathā adho viharati.

‘‘Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu yathā divā tathā rattiṃ, yathā rattiṃ tathā divā viharati? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu yehi ākārehi yehi liṅgehi yehi nimittehi divā chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, so tehi ākārehi tehi liṅgehi tehi nimittehi rattiṃ chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti; yehi vā pana ākārehi yehi liṅgehi yehi nimittehi rattiṃ chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, so tehi ākārehi tehi liṅgehi tehi nimittehi divā chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu yathā divā tathā rattiṃ, yathā rattiṃ tathā divā viharati.

‘‘Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu vivaṭena cetasā apariyonaddhena sappabhāsaṃ cittaṃ bhāveti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno ālokasaññā suggahitā hoti divāsaññā svādhiṭṭhitā. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu vivaṭena cetasā apariyonaddhena sappabhāsaṃ cittaṃ bhāveti.

‘‘Katamañca, bhikkhave, atilīnaṃ vīriyaṃ? Yaṃ, bhikkhave, vīriyaṃ kosajjasahagataṃ kosajjasampayuttaṃ – idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, atilīnaṃ vīriyaṃ.

‘‘Katamañca, bhikkhave, atippaggahitaṃ vīriyaṃ? Yaṃ, bhikkhave, vīriyaṃ uddhaccasahagataṃ uddhaccasampayuttaṃ – idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, atippaggahitaṃ vīriyaṃ.

‘‘Katamañca, bhikkhave, ajjhattaṃ saṃkhittaṃ vīriyaṃ? Yaṃ, bhikkhave, vīriyaṃ thinamiddhasahagataṃ thinamiddhasampayuttaṃ – idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, ajjhattaṃ saṃkhittaṃ vīriyaṃ.

‘‘Katamañca, bhikkhave, bahiddhā vikkhittaṃ vīriyaṃ? Yaṃ, bhikkhave, vīriyaṃ bahiddhā pañca kāmaguṇe ārabbha anuvikkhittaṃ anuvisaṭaṃ – idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, bahiddhā vikkhittaṃ vīriyaṃ…pe….

‘‘Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu vivaṭena cetasā apariyonaddhena sappabhāsaṃ cittaṃ bhāveti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno ālokasaññā suggahitā hoti divāsaññā svādhiṭṭhitā. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu vivaṭena cetasā apariyonaddhena sappabhāsaṃ cittaṃ bhāveti.

‘‘Katamañca, bhikkhave, atilīnaṃ cittaṃ? Yaṃ, bhikkhave, cittaṃ kosajjasahagataṃ kosajjasampayuttaṃ – idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, atilīnaṃ cittaṃ.

‘‘Katamañca, bhikkhave, atippaggahitaṃ cittaṃ? Yaṃ, bhikkhave, cittaṃ uddhaccasahagataṃ uddhaccasampayuttaṃ – idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, atippaggahitaṃ cittaṃ.

‘‘Katamañca, bhikkhave, ajjhattaṃ saṃkhittaṃ cittaṃ? Yaṃ, bhikkhave, cittaṃ thinamiddhasahagataṃ thinamiddhasampayuttaṃ – idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, ajjhattaṃ saṃkhittaṃ cittaṃ.

‘‘Katamañca, bhikkhave, bahiddhā vikkhittaṃ cittaṃ? Yaṃ, bhikkhave, cittaṃ bahiddhā pañca kāmaguṇe ārabbha anuvikkhittaṃ anuvisaṭaṃ – idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, bahiddhā vikkhittaṃ cittaṃ…pe… evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu vivaṭena cetasā apariyonaddhena sappabhāsaṃ cittaṃ bhāveti.

‘‘Katamā ca, bhikkhave, atilīnā vīmaṃsā? Yā, bhikkhave, vīmaṃsā kosajjasahagatā kosajjasampayuttā – ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, atilīnā vīmaṃsā.

‘‘Katamā ca, bhikkhave, atippaggahitā vīmaṃsā? Yā, bhikkhave, vīmaṃsā uddhaccasahagatā uddhaccasampayuttā – ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, atippaggahitā vīmaṃsā.

‘‘Katamā ca, bhikkhave, ajjhattaṃ saṃkhittā vīmaṃsā? Yā, bhikkhave, vīmaṃsā thinamiddhasahagatā thinamiddhasampayuttā – ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, ajjhattaṃ saṃkhittā vīmaṃsā.

‘‘Katamā ca, bhikkhave, bahiddhā vikkhittā vīmaṃsā? Yā, bhikkhave, vīmaṃsā bahiddhā pañca kāmaguṇe ārabbha anuvikkhittā anuvisaṭā – ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, bahiddhā vikkhittā vīmaṃsā… pe… evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu vivaṭena cetasā apariyonaddhena sappabhāsaṃ cittaṃ bhāveti. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho, bhikkhave, cattāro iddhipādā evaṃ bahulīkatā mahapphalā honti mahānisaṃsā.

‘‘Evaṃ bhāvitesu kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu catūsu iddhipādesu evaṃ bahulīkatesu, anekavihitaṃ iddhividhaṃ paccanubhoti – ekopi hutvā bahudhā hoti, bahudhāpi hutvā eko hoti…pe… yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vatteti. Evaṃ bhāvitesu kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu catūsu iddhipādesu evaṃ bahulīkatesu, āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharatī’’ti. Dasamaṃ.

Pāsādakampanavaggo dutiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Pubbaṃ mahapphalaṃ chandaṃ, moggallānañca uṇṇābhaṃ;
Dve samaṇabrāhmaṇā bhikkhu, desanā vibhaṅgena cāti.

3. Ayoguḷavaggo

1. Maggasuttaṃ

833. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ‘‘Pubbeva me, bhikkhave, sambodhā anabhisambuddhassa bodhisattasseva sato etadahosi – ‘ko nu kho maggo, kā paṭipadā iddhipādabhāvanāyā’ti? Tassa mayhaṃ, bhikkhave, etadahosi – ‘idha bhikkhu chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti – iti me chando na ca atilīno bhavissati, na ca atippaggahito bhavissati, na ca ajjhattaṃ saṃkhitto bhavissati, na ca bahiddhā vikkhitto bhavissati. Pacchāpuresaññī ca viharati – yathā pure tathā pacchā, yathā pacchā tathā pure; yathā adho tathā uddhaṃ, yathā uddhaṃ tathā adho; yathā divā tathā rattiṃ, yathā rattiṃ tathā divā. Iti vivaṭena cetasā apariyonaddhena sappabhāsaṃ cittaṃ bhāveti. Vīriyasamādhi…pe… cittasamādhi…pe… vīmaṃsāsamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti – iti me vīmaṃsā na ca atilīnā bhavissati, na ca atippaggahitā bhavissati, na ca ajjhattaṃ saṃkhittā bhavissati, na ca bahiddhā vikkhittā bhavissati. Pacchāpuresaññī ca viharati – yathā pure tathā pacchā, yathā pacchā tathā pure; yathā adho tathā uddhaṃ, yathā uddhaṃ tathā adho; yathā divā tathā rattiṃ yathā rattiṃ tathā divā’ – iti vivaṭena cetasā apariyonaddhena sappabhāsaṃ cittaṃ bhāveti.

‘‘Evaṃ bhāvitesu kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu catūsu iddhipādesu evaṃ bahulīkatesu anekavihitaṃ iddhividhaṃ paccanubhoti – ekopi hutvā bahudhā hoti, bahudhāpi hutvā eko hoti…pe… yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vatteti. Evaṃ bhāvitesu kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu catūsu iddhipādesu evaṃ bahulīkatesu, āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharatī’’ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

(Chapi abhiññāyo vitthāretabbā).

2. Ayoguḷasuttaṃ

834. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Atha kho āyasmā ānando yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā ānando bhagavantaṃ etadavoca – ‘‘abhijānāti nu kho, bhante, bhagavā iddhiyā manomayena kāyena brahmalokaṃ

upasaṅkamitā''ti? ''Abhijānāmi khvāhaṃ, ānanda, iddhiyā manomayena kāyena brahmalokaṃ upasaṅkamitā''ti. ''Abhijānāti pana, bhante, bhagavā iminā cātumahābhūtikena kāyena iddhiyā brahmalokaṃ upasaṅkamitā''ti? ''Abhijānāmi khvāhaṃ, ānanda, iminā cātumahābhūtikena [cātummahābhūtikena (sī. syā. kaṃ.)] kāyena iddhiyā brahmalokaṃ upasaṅkamitā''ti.

''Yañca kho, omāti, bhante, bhagavā iddhiyā manomayena kāyena brahmalokaṃ upasaṅkamituṃ, yañca kho abhijānāti, bhante, bhagavā iminā cātumahābhūtikena kāyena iddhiyā brahmalokaṃ upasaṅkamitā, tayidaṃ, bhante, bhagavato acchariyañceva abbhutañcā''ti. ''Acchariyā ceva, ānanda, tathāgatā acchariyadhammasamannāgatā ca, abbhutā ceva, ānanda, tathāgatā abbhutadhammasamannāgatā ca''.

''Yasmiṃ, ānanda, samaye tathāgato kāyampi citte samodahati [samādahati (sī. syā. pī.)] cittampi kāye samodahati, sukhasaññañca lahusaññañca kāye okkamitvā viharati; tasmiṃ, ānanda, samaye tathāgatassa kāyo lahutaro ceva hoti mudutaro ca kammaniyataro ca pabhassarataro ca.

''Seyyathāpi, ānanda, ayoguḷo divasaṃ santatto lahutaro ceva hoti mudutaro ca kammaniyataro ca pabhassarataro ca; evameva kho, ānanda, yasmiṃ samaye tathāgato kāyampi citte samodahati, cittampi kāye samodahati, sukhasaññañca lahusaññañca kāye okkamitvā viharati; tasmiṃ, ānanda, samaye tathāgatassa kāyo lahutaro ceva hoti mudutaro ca kammaniyataro ca pabhassarataro ca.

''Yasmiṃ, ānanda, samaye tathāgato kāyampi citte samodahati, cittampi kāye samodahati, sukhasaññañca lahusaññañca kāye okkamitvā viharati; tasmiṃ, ānanda, samaye tathāgatassa kāyo appakasireneva pathaviyā vehāsaṃ abbhuggacchati, so anekavihitaṃ iddhividhaṃ paccanubhoti – ekopi hutvā bahudhā hoti, bahudhāpi hutvā eko hoti…pe… yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vatteti.

''Seyyathāpi, ānanda, tūlapicu vā kappāsapicu vā lahuko vātūpādāno appakasireneva pathaviyā vehāsaṃ abbhuggacchati; evameva kho, ānanda, yasmiṃ samaye tathāgato kāyampi citte samodahati, cittampi kāye samodahati, sukhasaññañca lahusaññañca kāye okkamitvā viharati; tasmiṃ, ānanda, samaye tathāgatassa kāyo appakasireneva pathaviyā vehāsaṃ abbhuggacchati, so anekavihitaṃ iddhividhaṃ paccanubhoti – ekopi hutvā bahudhā hoti…pe… yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vattetī''ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Bhikkhusuttaṃ

835. ''Cattārome, bhikkhave, iddhipādā. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīriyasamādhi…pe… cittasamādhi …pe… vīmaṃsāsamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti – ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro iddhipādā. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharatī''ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Suddhikasuttaṃ

836. ''Cattārome, bhikkhave, iddhipādā. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīriyasamādhi…pe… cittasamādhi…pe… vīmaṃsāsamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti – ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro iddhipādā''ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Paṭhamaphalasuttaṃ

837. ''Cattārome, bhikkhave, iddhipādā. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu

chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīriyasamādhi…pe… cittasamādhi …pe… vīmaṃsāsamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti – ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro iddhipādā. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā bhikkhunā dvinnaṃ phalānaṃ aññataraṃ phalaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ – diṭṭheva dhamme aññā, sati vā upādisese anāgāmitā''ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Dutiyaphalasuttaṃ

838. ''Cattārome, bhikkhave, iddhipādā. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīriyasamādhi…pe… cittasamādhi …pe… vīmaṃsāsamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti – ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro iddhipādā. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā satta phalā sattānisaṃsā pāṭikaṅkhā.

''Katame satta phalā sattānisaṃsā? Diṭṭheva dhamme paṭikacca [paṭigacca (sī.), paṭihacca (pī.)] aññaṃ ārādheti no ce diṭṭheva dhamme paṭikacca aññaṃ ārādheti; atha maraṇakāle aññaṃ ārādheti, no ce diṭṭheva dhamme paṭikacca aññaṃ ārādheti, no ce maraṇakāle aññaṃ ārādheti; atha pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā antarāparinibbāyī hoti, upahaccaparinibbāyī hoti, asaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti, sasaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti, uddhaṃsoto hoti akaniṭṭhagāmī. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā ime satta phalā sattānisaṃsā pāṭikaṅkhā''ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Paṭhamaānandasuttaṃ

839. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Atha kho āyasmā ānando yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā ānando bhagavantaṃ etadavoca –

''Katamā nu kho, bhante, iddhi, katamo iddhipādo, katamā iddhipādabhāvanā, katamā iddhipādabhāvanāgāminī paṭipadā''ti? ''Idhānanda, bhikkhu anekavihitaṃ iddhividhaṃ paccanubhoti – ekopi hutvā bahudhā hoti, bahudhāpi hutvā eko hoti…pe… yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vatteti – ayaṃ vuccatānanda, iddhi''.

''Katamo cānanda, iddhipādo? Yo, ānanda, maggo yā paṭipadā iddhilābhāya iddhipaṭilābhāya saṃvattati – ayaṃ vuccatānanda, iddhipādo.

''Katamā cānanda, iddhipādabhāvanā? Idhānanda, bhikkhu chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīriyasamādhi…pe… cittasamādhi…pe… vīmaṃsāsamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti – ayaṃ vuccatānanda, iddhipādabhāvanā.

''Katamā cānanda, iddhipādabhāvanāgāminī paṭipadā? Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ – sammādiṭṭhi…pe… sammāsamādhi – ayaṃ vuccatānanda, iddhipādabhāvanāgāminī paṭipadā''ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Dutiyaānandasuttaṃ

840. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ bhagavā etadavoca – ''katamā nu kho, ānanda, iddhi, katamo iddhipādo, katamā iddhipādabhāvanā, katamā iddhipādabhāvanāgāminī paṭipadā''ti? Bhagavaṃmūlakā no, bhante, dhammā bhagavaṃnettikā…pe….

‘‘Idhānanda, bhikkhu anekavihitaṃ iddhividhaṃ paccanubhoti – ekopi hutvā bahudhā hoti…pe… yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vatteti – ayaṃ vuccatānanda, iddhi.

‘‘Katamo cānanda, iddhipādo? Yo, ānanda, maggo yā paṭipadā iddhilābhāya iddhipaṭilābhāya saṃvattati – ayaṃ vuccatānanda, iddhipādo.

‘‘Katamā cānanda, iddhipādabhāvanā? Idhānanda, bhikkhu chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīriyasamādhi…pe… cittasamādhi…pe… vīmaṃsāsamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti – ayaṃ vuccatānanda, iddhipādabhāvanā.

‘‘Katamā cānanda, iddhipādabhāvanāgāminī paṭipadā? Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ – sammādiṭṭhi…pe… sammāsamādhi – ayaṃ vuccatānanda, iddhipādabhāvanāgāminī paṭipadā’’ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Paṭhamabhikkhusuttaṃ

841. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamiṃsu; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū bhagavantaṃ etadavocuṃ – ‘‘katamā nu kho, bhante, iddhi, katamo iddhipādo, katamā iddhipādabhāvanā, katamā iddhipādabhāvanāgāminī paṭipadā’’ti?

‘‘Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu anekavihitaṃ iddhividhaṃ paccanubhoti – ekopi hutvā bahudhā hoti… pe… yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vatteti – ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, iddhi.

‘‘Katamo ca, bhikkhave, iddhipādo? Yo, bhikkhave, maggo, yā paṭipadā iddhilābhāya iddhipaṭilābhāya saṃvattati – ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, iddhipādo.

‘‘Katamā ca, bhikkhave, iddhipādabhāvanā? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīriyasamādhi…pe… cittasamādhi…pe… vīmaṃsāsamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti – ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, iddhipādabhāvanā.

‘‘Katamā ca, bhikkhave, iddhipādabhāvanāgāminī paṭipadā? Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ – sammādiṭṭhi…pe… sammāsamādhi – ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, iddhipādabhāvanāgāminī paṭipadā’’ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Dutiyabhikkhusuttaṃ

842. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamiṃsu…pe… ekamantaṃ nisinne kho te bhikkhū bhagavā etadavoca – ‘‘katamā nu kho, bhikkhave, iddhi, katamo iddhipādo, katamā iddhipādabhāvanā, katamā iddhipādabhāvanāgāminī paṭipadā’’ti? Bhagavaṃmūlakā no, bhante, dhammā bhagavaṃnettikā…pe….

‘‘Katamā ca, bhikkhave, iddhi? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu anekavihitaṃ iddhividhaṃ paccanubhoti – ekopi hutvā bahudhā hoti…pe… yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vatteti – ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, iddhi.

‘‘Katamo ca, bhikkhave, iddhipādo? Yo, bhikkhave, maggo, yā paṭipadā iddhilābhāya iddhipaṭilābhāya saṃvattati – ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, iddhipādo.

‘‘Katamā ca, bhikkhave, iddhipādabhāvanā? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīriyasamādhi…pe… cittasamādhi…pe… vīmaṃsāsamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti – ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, iddhipādabhāvanā.

‘‘Katamā ca, bhikkhave, iddhipādabhāvanāgāminī paṭipadā? Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ – sammādiṭṭhi…pe… sammāsamādhi. Ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, iddhipādabhāvanāgāminī paṭipadā’’ti. Dasamaṃ.

11. Moggallānasuttaṃ

843. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi – ‘‘taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, katamesaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā moggallāno bhikkhu evaṃmahiddhiko evaṃmahānubhāvo’’ti? Bhagavaṃmūlakā no, bhante, dhammā bhagavaṃnettikā…pe… ‘‘catunnaṃ kho, bhikkhave, iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā moggallāno bhikkhu evaṃmahiddhiko evaṃmahānubhāvo’’.

‘‘Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Idha, bhikkhave, moggallāno bhikkhu chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti – ‘iti me chando na ca atilīno bhavissati, na ca atippaggahito bhavissati, na ca ajjhattaṃ saṃkhitto bhavissati, na ca bahiddhā vikkhitto bhavissati’. Pacchāpuresaññī ca viharati – ‘yathā pure tathā pacchā, yathā pacchā tathā pure; yathā adho tathā uddhaṃ, yathā uddhaṃ tathā adho; yathā divā tathā rattiṃ, yathā rattiṃ tathā divā’. Iti vivaṭena cetasā apariyonaddhena sappabhāsaṃ cittaṃ bhāveti. Vīriyasamādhi…pe… cittasamādhi…pe… vīmaṃsāsamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti – ‘iti me vīmaṃsā na ca atilīnā bhavissati, na ca atippaggahitā bhavissati, na ca ajjhattaṃ saṃkhittā bhavissati, na ca bahiddhā vikkhittā bhavissati’…pe… iti vivaṭena cetasā apariyonaddhena sappabhāsaṃ cittaṃ bhāveti. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā moggallāno bhikkhu evaṃmahiddhiko evaṃmahānubhāvo.

‘‘Imesañca pana, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā moggalāno bhikkhu evaṃ anekavihitaṃ iddhividhaṃ paccanubhoti – ekopi hutvā bahudhā hoti, bahudhāpi hutvā eko hoti…pe… yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vatteti. Imesañca pana, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā moggallāno bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharatī’’ti. Ekādasamaṃ.

12. Tathāgatasuttaṃ

844. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi – ‘‘taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, katamesaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā tathāgato evaṃmahiddhiko evaṃmahānubhāvo’’ti? Bhagavaṃmūlakā no, bhante, dhammā…pe… ‘‘catunnaṃ kho, bhikkhave, iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā tathāgato evaṃmahiddhiko evaṃmahānubhāvo’’.

‘‘Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Idha, bhikkhave, tathāgato chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti – ‘iti me chando na ca atilīno bhavissati, na ca atippaggahito bhavissati, na ca ajjhattaṃ saṃkhitto bhavissati, na ca bahiddhā vikkhitto bhavissati’. Pacchāpuresaññī ca viharati – ‘yathā pure tathā pacchā, yathā pacchā tathā pure; yathā adho tathā uddhaṃ, yathā uddhaṃ tathā adho; yathā divā tathā rattiṃ, yathā rattiṃ tathā divā’. Iti vivaṭena cetasā apariyonaddhena sappabhāsaṃ cittaṃ bhāveti. Vīriyasamādhi…pe… cittasamādhi…pe… vīmaṃsāsamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti – ‘iti me vīmaṃsā na ca atilīnā bhavissati, na ca atipaggahitā bhavissati, na ca ajjhattaṃ saṃkhittā bhavissati, na ca bahiddhā vikkhittā bhavissati’. Pacchāpuresaññī ca viharati – ‘yathā pure tathā pacchā, yathā pacchā tathā pure; yathā adho tathā uddhaṃ, yathā uddhaṃ tathā adho; yathā divā tathā rattiṃ, yathā rattiṃ tathā divā’. Iti vivaṭena

cetasā apariyonaddhena sappabhāsaṃ cittaṃ bhāveti. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā tathāgato evaṃmahiddhiko evaṃmahānubhāvo.

‘‘Imesañca pana, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā tathāgato anekavihitaṃ iddhividhaṃ paccanubhoti – ekopi hutvā bahudhā hoti…pe… yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vatteti. Imesañca pana, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā tathāgato āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharatī’’ti. Dvādasamaṃ.

(Chapi abhiññāyo vitthāretabbā).

Ayoguḷavaggo tatiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Maggo ayoguḷo bhikkhu, suddhikañcāpi dve phalā;
Dve cānandā duve bhikkhū, moggallāno tathāgatoti.

4. Gaṅgāpeyyālavaggo

1-12. Gaṅgānadīādisuttadvādasakaṃ

845-856. ‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, gaṅgā nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu cattāro iddhipāde bhāvento cattāro iddhipāde bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu cattāro iddhipāde bhāvento cattāro iddhipāde bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīriyasamādhi…pe… cittasamādhi…pe… vīmaṃsāsamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti.

‘‘Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu cattāro iddhipāde bhāvento cattāro iddhipāde bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro’’ti. Dvādasamaṃ.

Gaṅgāpeyyālavaggo catuttho.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Cha pācīnato ninnā, cha ninnā ca samuddato;
Dvete cha dvādasa honti, vaggo tena pavuccatīti.

Appamādavaggo vitthāretabbo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Tathāgataṃ padaṃ kūṭaṃ, mūlaṃ sāro ca vassikaṃ;
Rājā candimasūriyā, vatthena dasamaṃ padanti.

Balakaraṇīyavaggo vitthāretabbo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Balaṃ bījañca nāgo ca, rukkho kumbhena sūkiyā;
Ākāsena ca dve meghā, nāvā āgantukā nadīti.

Esanāvaggo vitthāretabbo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Esanā vidhā āsavo, bhavo ca dukkhatā tisso;
Khilaṃ malañca nīgho ca, vedanā taṇhā tasinā cāti.

8. Oghavaggo

1-10. Oghādisuttadasakaṃ

889-898. ''Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, uddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni. Katamāni pañca? Rūparāgo, arūparāgo, māno, uddhaccaṃ, avijjā – imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ uddhambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya cattāro iddhipādā bhāvetabbā. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīriyasamādhi…pe… cittasamādhi …pe… vīmaṃsāsamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ uddhambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya ime cattāro iddhipādā bhāvetabbā''ti.

(Yathā maggasaṃyuttaṃ tathā vitthāretabbaṃ).

Oghavaggo aṭṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Ogho yogo upādānaṃ, ganthā anusayena ca;
Kāmaguṇā nīvaraṇā, khandhā oruddhambhāgiyāti.

Iddhipādasaṃyuttaṃ sattamaṃ.

8. Anuruddhasaṃyuttaṃ

1. Rahogatavaggo

1. Paṭhamarahogatasuttaṃ

899. Evaṃ me sutaṃ – ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā anuruddho sāvatthiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho āyasmato anuruddhassa rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi – ''yesaṃ kesañci cattāro satipaṭṭhānā viraddhā, viraddho tesaṃ ariyo maggo sammā dukkhakkhayagāmī. Yesaṃ kesañci cattāro satipaṭṭhānā āraddhā, āraddho tesaṃ ariyo maggo sammā dukkhakkhayagāmī''ti.

Atha kho āyasmā mahāmoggallāno āyasmato anuruddhassa cetasā cetoparivitakkamaññāya – seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samiñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samiñjeyya, evameva – āyasmato anuruddhassa sammukhe pāturahosi. Atha kho āyasmā mahāmoggallāno āyasmantaṃ anuruddhaṃ etadavoca – ''kittāvatā nu kho, āvuso anuruddha, bhikkhuno cattāro

satipaṭṭhānā āraddhā hontī''ti?

''Idhāvuso, bhikkhu ajjhattaṃ kāye samudayadhammānupassī viharati, ajjhattaṃ kāye vayadhammānupassī viharati, ajjhattaṃ kāye samudayavayadhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Bahiddhā kāye samudayadhammānupassī viharati, bahiddhā kāye vayadhammānupassī viharati, bahiddhā kāye samudayavayadhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Ajjhattabahiddhā kāye samudayadhammānupassī viharati, ajjhattabahiddhā kāye vayadhammānupassī viharati, ajjhattabahiddhā kāye samudayavayadhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ.

''So sace ākaṅkhati – 'appaṭikūle paṭikūlasaññī vihareyya'nti, paṭikūlasaññī tattha viharati; sace ākaṅkhati – 'paṭikūle appaṭikūlasaññī vihareyya'nti, appaṭikūlasaññī tattha viharati; sace ākaṅkhati – 'appaṭikūle ca paṭikūle ca paṭikūlasaññī vihareyya'nti, paṭikūlasaññī tattha viharati; sace ākaṅkhati – 'paṭikūle ca appaṭikūle ca appaṭikūlasaññī vihareyya'nti, appaṭikūlasaññī tattha viharati; sace ākaṅkhati – 'appaṭikūlañca paṭikūlañca tadubhayaṃ abhinivajjetvā upekkhako vihareyyaṃ sato sampajāno'ti, upekkhako tattha viharati sato sampajāno.

''Ajjhattaṃ vedanāsu samudayadhammānupassī viharati, ajjhattaṃ vedanāsu vayadhammānupassī viharati, ajjhattaṃ vedanāsu samudayavayadhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Bahiddhā vedanāsu samudayadhammānupassī viharati, bahiddhā vedanāsu vayadhammānupassī viharati, bahiddhā vedanāsu samudayavayadhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Ajjhattabahiddhā vedanāsu samudayadhammānupassī viharati, ajjhattabahiddhā vedanāsu vayadhammānupassī viharati, ajjhattabahiddhā vedanāsu samudayavayadhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ.

''So sace ākaṅkhati – 'appaṭikūle paṭikūlasaññī vihareyya'nti, paṭikūlasaññī tattha viharati; sace ākaṅkhati – 'paṭikūle appaṭikūlasaññī vihareyya'nti, appaṭikūlasaññī tattha viharati; sace ākaṅkhati – 'appaṭikūle ca paṭikūle ca paṭikūlasaññī vihareyya'nti, paṭikūlasaññī tattha viharati; sace ākaṅkhati – 'paṭikūle ca appaṭikūle ca appaṭikūlasaññī vihareyya'nti, appaṭikūlasaññī tattha viharati; sace ākaṅkhati – 'appaṭikūlañca paṭikūlañca tadubhayaṃ abhinivajjetvā upekkhako vihareyyaṃ sato sampajāno'ti, upekkhako tattha viharati sato sampajāno.

''Ajjhattaṃ citte…pe… bahiddhā citte…pe… ajjhattabahiddhā citte samudayadhammānupassī viharati… ajjhattabahiddhā citte vayadhammānupassī viharati… ajjhattabahiddhā citte samudayavayadhammānupassī viharati ātāpī…pe… abhijjhādomanassaṃ.

''So sace ākaṅkhati – 'appaṭikūle paṭikūlasaññī vihareyya'nti, paṭikūlasaññī tattha viharati…pe… upekkhako tattha viharati sato sampajāno.

''Ajjhattaṃ dhammesu…pe… bahiddhā dhammesu…pe… ajjhattabahiddhā dhammesu samudayadhammānupassī viharati… ajjhattabahiddhā dhammesu vayadhammānupassī viharati… ajjhattabahiddhā dhammesu samudayavayadhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ.

''So sace ākaṅkhati – 'appaṭikūle paṭikūlasaññī vihareyya'nti, paṭikūlasaññī tattha viharati…pe… upekkhako tattha viharati sato sampajāno. Ettāvatā kho, āvuso, bhikkhuno cattāro satipaṭṭhānā āraddhā hontī''ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Dutiyarahogatasuttaṃ

900. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Atha kho āyasmato anuruddhassa rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi – ‘‘yesaṃ kesañci cattāro satipaṭṭhānā viraddhā, viraddho tesaṃ ariyo maggo sammā dukkhakkhayagāmī; yesaṃ kesañci cattāro satipaṭṭhānā āraddhā, āraddho tesaṃ ariyo maggo sammā dukkhakkhayagāmī’’ti.

Atha kho āyasmā mahāmoggallāno āyasmato anuruddhassa cetasā cetoparivitakkamaññāya – seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samiñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samiñjeyya, evameva – āyasmato anuruddhassa sammukhe pāturahosi.

Atha kho āyasmā mahāmoggallāno āyasmantaṃ anuruddhaṃ etadavoca – ‘‘kittāvatā nu kho, āvuso anuruddha, bhikkhuno cattāro satipaṭṭhānā āraddhā hontī’’ti?

‘‘Idhāvuso, bhikkhu ajjhattaṃ kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Bahiddhā kāye kāyānupassī viharati…pe… ajjhattabahiddhā kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ.

‘‘Ajjhattaṃ vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Bahiddhā vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Ajjhattabahiddhā vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ.

‘‘Ajjhattaṃ citte…pe… bahiddhā citte…pe… ajjhattabahiddhā citte cittānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ.

‘‘Ajjhattaṃ dhammesu…pe… bahiddhā dhammesu…pe… ajjhattabahiddhā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Ettāvatā kho, āvuso, bhikkhuno cattāro satipaṭṭhānā āraddhā hontī’’ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Sutanusuttaṃ

901. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā anuruddho sāvatthiyaṃ viharati sutanutīre. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yenāyasmā anuruddho tenupasaṅkamiṃsu; upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā anuruddhena saddhiṃ sammodiṃsu. Sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ anuruddhaṃ etadavocuṃ – ‘‘katamesaṃ āyasmā anuruddho dhammānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā mahābhiññataṃ patto’’ti?

‘‘Catunnaṃ khvāhaṃ, āvuso, satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā mahābhiññataṃ patto. Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Idhāhaṃ, āvuso, kāye kāyānupassī viharāmi ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu…pe… citte…pe… dhammesu dhammānupassī viharāmi ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ – imesaṃ khvāhaṃ, āvuso, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā mahābhiññataṃ patto. Imesañca panāhaṃ, āvuso, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā hīnaṃ dhammaṃ hīnato abbhaññāsiṃ, majjhimaṃ dhammaṃ majjhimato abbhaññāsiṃ, paṇītaṃ dhammaṃ paṇītato abbhaññāsi’’nti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Paṭhamakaṇḍakīsuttaṃ

902. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā ca anuruddho āyasmā ca sāriputto āyasmā ca mahāmoggallāno sākete viharanti kaṇḍakīvane. Atha kho āyasmā ca sāriputto āyasmā ca mahāmoggallāno sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhitā yenāyasmā anuruddho tenupasaṅkamiṃsu; upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā anuruddhena saddhiṃ sammodiṃsu. Sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā sāriputto āyasmantaṃ anuruddhaṃ etadavoca – ‘‘sekhenāvuso

anuruddha, bhikkhunā katame dhammā upasampajja vihātabbā''ti?

''Sekhenāvuso sāriputta, bhikkhunā cattāro satipaṭṭhānā upasampajja vihātabbā. Katame cattāro? Idhāvuso, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu …pe… citte…pe… dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ – sekhenāvuso sāriputta, bhikkhunā ime cattāro satipaṭṭhānā upasampajja vihātabbā''ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Dutiyakaṇḍakīsuttaṃ

903. Sāketanidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā sāriputto āyasmantaṃ anuruddhaṃ etadavoca – ''asekhenāvuso anuruddha, bhikkhunā katame dhammā upasampajja vihātabbā''ti? ''Asekhenāvuso sāriputta, bhikkhunā cattāro satipaṭṭhānā upasampajja vihātabbā. Katame cattāro? Idhāvuso, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu…pe… citte…pe… dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ – asekhenāvuso sāriputta, bhikkhunā ime cattāro satipaṭṭhānā upasampajja vihātabbā''ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Tatiyakaṇḍakīsuttaṃ

904. Sāketanidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā sāriputto āyasmantaṃ anuruddhaṃ etadavoca – ''katamesaṃ āyasmā anuruddho dhammānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā mahābhiññataṃ patto''ti? ''Catunnaṃ khvāhaṃ, āvuso, satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā mahābhiññataṃ patto. Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Idhāhaṃ, āvuso, kāye kāyānupassī viharāmi ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu…pe… citte…pe… dhammesu dhammānupassī viharāmi ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ – imesaṃ khvāhaṃ, āvuso, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā mahābhiññataṃ patto. Imesañca panāhaṃ, āvuso, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā sahassaṃ lokaṃ abhijānāmī''ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Taṇhakkhayasuttaṃ

905. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Tatra kho āyasmā anuruddho bhikkhū āmantesi – ''āvuso bhikkhavo''ti. ''Āvuso''ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato anuruddhassa paccassosuṃ. Āyasmā anuruddho etadavoca –

''Cattārome, āvuso, satipaṭṭhānā bhāvitā bahulīkatā taṇhakkhayāya saṃvattanti. Katame cattāro? Idhāvuso, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati…pe… vedanāsu…pe… citte…pe… dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ – ime kho, āvuso, cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvitā bahulīkatā taṇhakkhayāya saṃvattantī''ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Salaḷāgārasuttaṃ

906. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā anuruddho sāvatthiyaṃ viharati salaḷāgāre. Tatra kho āyasmā anuruddho bhikkhū āmantesi…pe… etadavoca – ''seyyathāpi, āvuso, gaṅgā nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā. Atha mahājanakāyo āgaccheyya kuddālapiṭakaṃ [kuddālapiṭakaṃ (bahūsu)] ādāya – 'mayaṃ imaṃ gaṅgānadiṃ pacchāninnaṃ karissāma pacchāpoṇaṃ pacchāpabbhāra'nti. Taṃ kiṃ maññathāvuso, api nu so mahājanakāyo gaṅgānadiṃ pacchāninnaṃ kareyya pacchāpoṇaṃ pacchāpabbhāra''nti? ''No hetaṃ, āvuso''. ''Taṃ kissa hetu''? ''Gaṅgā, āvuso, nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā. Sā na sukarā pacchāninnaṃ kātuṃ pacchāpoṇaṃ pacchāpabbhāraṃ. Yāvadeva ca pana so mahājanakāyo kilamathassa vighātassa bhāgī assā''ti.

''Evameva kho, āvuso, bhikkhuṃ cattāro satipaṭṭhāne bhāventaṃ cattāro satipaṭṭhāne

bahulīkarontaṃ rājāno vā rājamahāmattā vā mittā vā amaccā vā ñātī vā sālohitā vā bhogehi abhihaṭṭhuṃ pavāreyyuṃ – 'ehambho purisa, kiṃ te ime kāsāvā anudahanti? Kiṃ muṇḍo kapālamanusañcarasi? Ehi hīnāyāvattitvā bhoge ca bhuñjassu puññāni ca karohī''ti.

''So vata, āvuso, bhikkhu cattāro satipaṭṭhāne bhāvento cattāro satipaṭṭhāne bahulīkaronto sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya hīnāyāvattissatīti – netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Taṃ kissa hetu? Yañhi taṃ, āvuso, cittaṃ dīgharattaṃ vivekaninnaṃ vivekapoṇaṃ vivekapabbhāraṃ taṃ vata hīnāyāvattissatīti – netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Kathañcāvuso, bhikkhu cattāro satipaṭṭhāne bhāveti, cattāro satipaṭṭhāne bahulīkarotīti? Idhāvuso, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati…pe… vedanāsu…pe… citte…pe… dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Evaṃ kho, āvuso, bhikkhu cattāro satipaṭṭhāne bhāveti, cattāro satipaṭṭhāne bahulīkarotī''ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Ambapālivanasuttaṃ

907. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā ca anuruddho āyasmā ca sāriputto vesāliyaṃ viharanti ambapālivane. Atha kho āyasmā sāriputto sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito…pe… ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā sāriputto āyasmantaṃ anuruddhaṃ etadavoca –

''Vippasannāni kho te, āvuso anuruddha, indriyāni, parisuddho mukhavaṇṇo pariyodāto. Katamenāyasmā anuruddho vihārena etarahi bahulaṃ viharatī''ti? ''Catūsu khvāhaṃ, āvuso, satipaṭṭhānesu suppatiṭṭhitacitto etarahi bahulaṃ viharāmi. Katamesu catūsu? Idhāhaṃ, āvuso, kāye kāyānupassī viharāmi ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu…pe… citte…pe… dhammesu dhammānupassī viharāmi ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ – imesu khvāhaṃ, āvuso, catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu suppatiṭṭhitacitto etarahi bahulaṃ viharāmi. Yo so, āvuso, bhikkhu arahaṃ khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇīyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇabhavasaṃyojano sammadaññā vimutto, so imesu catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu suppatiṭṭhitacitto bahulaṃ viharatī''ti.

''Lābhā vata no, āvuso, suladdhaṃ vata no, āvuso! Ye mayaṃ āyasmato anuruddhassa sammukhāva assumha āsabhiṃ vācaṃ bhāsamānassā''ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Bāḷhagilānasuttaṃ

908. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā anuruddho sāvatthiyaṃ viharati andhavanasmiṃ ābādhiko dukkhito bāḷhagilāno. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yenāyasmā anuruddho tenupasaṅkamiṃsu; upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ anuruddhaṃ etadavocuṃ –

''Katamenāyasmato anuruddhassa vihārena viharato uppannā sārīrikā dukkhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhantī''ti? ''Catūsu kho me, āvuso, satipaṭṭhānesu suppatiṭṭhitacittassa viharato uppannā sārīrikā dukkhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti. Katamesu catūsu? Idhāhaṃ, āvuso, kāye kāyānupassī viharāmi…pe… vedanāsu…pe… citte…pe… dhammesu dhammānupassī viharāmi ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ – imesu kho me, āvuso, catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu suppatiṭṭhitacittassa viharato uppannā sārīrikā dukkhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhantī''ti. Dasamaṃ.

Rahogatavaggo paṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Rahogatena dve vuttā, sutanu kaṇḍakī tayo;
Taṇhakkhayasalaḷāgāraṃ, ambapāli ca gilānanti.

2. Dutiyavaggo

1. Kappasahassasuttaṃ

909. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā anuruddho sāvatthiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yenāyasmā anuruddho tenupasaṅkamiṃsu; upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā anuruddhena saddhiṃ…pe… ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ anuruddhaṃ etadavocuṃ –

‘‘Katamesaṃ āyasmā anuruddho dhammānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā mahābhiññataṃ patto’’ti? ‘‘Catunnaṃ khvāhaṃ, āvuso, satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā mahābhiññataṃ patto. Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Idhāhaṃ, āvuso, kāye kāyānupassī viharāmi…pe… vedanāsu…pe… citte…pe… dhammesu dhammānupassī viharāmi ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ – imesaṃ khvāhaṃ, āvuso, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā mahābhiññataṃ patto. Imesañca panāhaṃ, āvuso, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā kappasahassaṃ anussarāmī’’ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Iddhividhasuttaṃ

910. ‘‘Imesañca panāhaṃ, āvuso, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā anekavihitaṃ iddhividhaṃ paccanubhomi – ekopi hutvā bahudhā homi…pe… yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vattemī’’ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Dibbasotasuttaṃ

911. ‘‘Imesañca panāhaṃ, āvuso, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā dibbāya sotadhātuyā visuddhāya atikkantamānusikāya ubho sadde suṇāmi dibbe ca mānuse ca ye dūre santike cā’’ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Cetopariyasuttaṃ

912. ‘‘Imesañca panāhaṃ, āvuso, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāmi – sarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ ‘sarāgaṃ citta’nti pajānāmi…pe… avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ ‘avimuttaṃ citta’nti pajānāmī’’ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Ṭhānasuttaṃ

913. ‘‘Imesañca panāhaṃ, āvuso, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā ṭhānañca ṭhānato aṭṭhānañca aṭṭhānato yathābhūtaṃ pajānāmī’’ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Kammasamādānasuttaṃ

914. ‘‘Imesañca panāhaṃ, āvuso, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā atītānāgatapaccuppannānaṃ kammasamādānānaṃ ṭhānaso hetuso vipākaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāmī’’ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Sabbatthagāminisuttaṃ

915. ‘‘Imesañca panāhaṃ, āvuso, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā sabbatthagāminippaṭipadaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāmī’’ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Nānādhātusuttaṃ

916. ‘‘Imesañca panāhaṃ, āvuso, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā anekadhātunānādhātulokaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāmī’’ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Nānādhimuttisuttaṃ

917. ‘‘Imesañca panāhaṃ, āvuso, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā sattānaṃ nānādhimuttikataṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāmī’’ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Indriyaparopariyattasuttaṃ

918. ‘‘Imesañca panāhaṃ, āvuso, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ indriyaparopariyattaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāmī’’ti. Dasamaṃ.

11. Jhānādisuttaṃ

919. ‘‘Imesañca panāhaṃ, āvuso, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā jhānavimokkhasamādhisamāpattīnaṃ saṃkilesaṃ vodānaṃ vuṭṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāmī’’ti. Ekādasamaṃ.

12. Pubbenivāsasuttaṃ

920. ‘‘Imesañca panāhaṃ, āvuso, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarāmi, seyyathidaṃ – ekampi jātiṃ dvepi jātiyo…pe… iti sākāraṃ sauddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarāmī’’ti. Dvādasamaṃ.

13. Dibbacakkhusuttaṃ

921. ‘‘Imesañca panāhaṃ, āvuso, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passāmi cavamāne upapajjamāne…pe… iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena yathākammūpage satte pajānāmī’’ti. Terasamaṃ.

14. Āsavakkhayasuttaṃ

922. ‘‘Imesañca panāhaṃ, āvuso, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharāmī’’ti. Cuddasamaṃ.

Dutiyo vaggo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Mahābhiññaṃ iddhi dibbaṃ, cetopariyaṃ ṭhānaṃ kammaṃ;
Sabbatthadhātudhimutti, indriyaṃ jhānaṃ tisso vijjāti.

Anuruddhasaṃyuttaṃ aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Jhānasaṃyuttaṃ

1. Gaṅgāpeyyālavaggo

1-12. Jhānādisuttadvādasakaṃ

923-934. Sāvatthinidānaṃ ‘‘cattāro me, bhikkhave, jhānā. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhañca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti, yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti – ‘upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī’ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhāsatipārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro jhānā’’ti.

‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, gaṅgā nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu cattāro jhāne bhāvento cattāro jhāne bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu cattāro jhāne bhāvento cattāro jhāne bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā…pe… dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ…pe… tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ…pe… catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu cattāro jhāne bhāvento cattāro jhāne bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro’’ti. Dvādasamaṃ.

Gaṅgāpeyyālavaggo paṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Cha pācīnato ninnā, cha ninnā ca samuddato;
Dvete cha dvādasa honti, vaggo tena pavuccatīti.

Appamādavaggo vitthāretabbo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Tathāgataṃ padaṃ kūṭaṃ, mūlaṃ sāro ca vassikaṃ;
Rājā candimasūriyā, vatthena dasamaṃ padanti.

Balakaraṇīyavaggo vitthāretabbo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Balaṃ bījañca nāgo ca, rukkho kumbhena sūkiyā;
Ākāsena ca dve meghā, nāvā āgantukā nadīti.

Esanāvaggo vitthāretabbo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Esanā vidhā āsavo, bhavo ca dukkhatā tisso;
Khilaṃ malañca nīgho ca, vedanā taṇhā tasinā cāti.

5. Oghavaggo

1-10. Oghādisuttaṃ

967-976. ‘‘Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, uddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni. Katamāni pañca? Rūparāgo, arūparāgo, māno, uddhaccaṃ, avijjā – imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ uddhambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya cattāro jhānā bhāvetabbā. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ…pe… tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ…pe… catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ uddhambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya ime cattāro jhānā bhāvetabbā’’ti vitthāretabbaṃ. Dasamaṃ. (Yathā maggasaṃyuttaṃ tathā vitthāretabbaṃ).

Oghavaggo pañcamo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Ogho yogo upādānaṃ, ganthā anusayena ca;
Kāmaguṇā nīvaraṇā, khandhā oruddhambhāgiyāti.

Jhānasaṃyuttaṃ navamaṃ.

10. Ānāpānasaṃyuttaṃ

1. Ekadhammavaggo

1. Ekadhammasuttaṃ

977. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Tatra kho…pe… etadavoca – ‘‘ekadhammo, bhikkhave, bhāvito bahulīkato mahapphalo hoti mahānisaṃso. Katamo ekadhammo? Ānāpānassati [ānāpānasati (sī. pī.)]. Kathaṃ bhāvitā ca, bhikkhave, ānāpānassati kathaṃ bahulīkatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu araññagato vā rukkhamūlagato vā suññāgāragato vā nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujuṃ kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satiṃ upaṭṭhapetvā. So satova assasati, satova [sato (bahūsu) tatiyapārājikepi] passasati. Dīghaṃ vā assasanto ‘dīghaṃ assasāmī’ti pajānāti, dīghaṃ vā passasanto ‘dīghaṃ passasāmī’ti pajānāti; rassaṃ vā assasanto ‘rassaṃ assasāmī’ti pajānāti, rassaṃ vā passasanto ‘rassaṃ passasāmī’ti pajānāti; ‘sabbakāyappaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘sabbakāyappaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī’ti sikkhati; ‘passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmī’ti sikkhati; ‘pītippaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘pītippaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī’ti sikkhati; ‘sukhappaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘sukhappaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī’ti sikkhati; ‘cittasaṅkhārappaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘cittasaṅkhārappaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī’ti sikkhati; ‘passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmī’ti sikkhati; ‘cittappaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘cittappaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī’ti sikkhati; ‘abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmī’ti sikkhati; ‘samādahaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘samādahaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmī’ti sikkhati; ‘vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmī’ti sikkhati; ‘aniccānupassī assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘aniccānupassī passasissāmī’ti sikkhati; ‘virāgānupassī assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘virāgānupassī passasissāmī’ti sikkhati; ‘nirodhānupassī assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘nirodhānupassī passasissāmī’ti sikkhati; ‘paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘paṭinissaggānupassī

passasissāmī'ti sikkhati. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho, bhikkhave, ānāpānassati evaṃ bahulīkatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā''ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Bojjhaṅgasuttaṃ

978. ''Ānāpānassati, bhikkhave, bhāvitā bahulīkatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā. Kathaṃ bhāvitā ca, bhikkhave, ānāpānassati kathaṃ bahulīkatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ānāpānassatisahagataṃ satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ, ānāpānassatisahagataṃ dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti… pe… ānāpānassatisahagataṃ upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho, bhikkhave, ānāpānassati evaṃ bahulīkatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā''ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Suddhikasuttaṃ

979. ''Ānāpānassati, bhikkhave, bhāvitā bahulīkatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā. Kathaṃ bhāvitā ca, bhikkhave, ānāpānassati kathaṃ bahulīkatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu araññagato vā rukkhamūlagato vā suññāgāragato vā nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujuṃ kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satiṃ upaṭṭhapetvā. So satova assasati, satova passasati…pe… 'paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmī'ti sikkhati, 'paṭinissaggānupassī passasissāmī'ti sikkhati. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho, bhikkhave, ānāpānassati evaṃ bahulīkatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā''ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Paṭhamaphalasuttaṃ

980. ''Ānāpānassati, bhikkhave, bhāvitā bahulīkatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā. Kathaṃ bhāvitā ca, bhikkhave, ānāpānassati kathaṃ bahulīkatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu araññagato vā rukkhamūlagato vā suññāgāragato vā nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujuṃ kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satiṃ upaṭṭhapetvā. So satova assasati, satova passasati…pe… 'paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmī'ti sikkhati, 'paṭinissaggānupassī passasissāmī'ti sikkhati. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho, bhikkhave, ānāpānassati evaṃ bahulīkatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā. Evaṃ bhāvitāya kho, bhikkhave, ānāpānassatiyā evaṃ bahulīkatāya dvinnaṃ phalānaṃ aññataraṃ phalaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ – diṭṭheva dhamme aññā, sati vā upādisese anāgāmitā''ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Dutiyaphalasuttaṃ

981. ''Ānāpānassati, bhikkhave, bhāvitā bahulīkatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā. Kathaṃ bhāvitā ca, bhikkhave, ānāpānassati kathaṃ bahulīkatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu araññagato vā rukkhamūlagato vā suññāgāragato vā nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujuṃ kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satiṃ upaṭṭhapetvā. So satova assasati, satova passasati…pe… 'paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmī'ti sikkhati, 'paṭinissaggānupassī passasissāmī'ti sikkhati. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho, bhikkhave, ānāpānassati evaṃ bahulīkatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā.

''Evaṃ bhāvitāya kho, bhikkhave, ānāpānassatiyā evaṃ bahulīkatāya satta phalā sattānisaṃsā pāṭikaṅkhā. Katame satta phalā sattānisaṃsā? Diṭṭheva dhamme paṭikacca aññaṃ ārādheti; no ce diṭṭheva dhamme paṭikacca aññaṃ ārādheti. Atha maraṇakāle aññaṃ ārādheti; no ce diṭṭheva dhamme paṭikacca aññaṃ ārādheti, no ce maraṇakāle aññaṃ ārādheti. Atha pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā antarāparinibbāyī hoti… upahaccaparinibbāyī hoti… asaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti… sasaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti… uddhaṃsoto hoti akaniṭṭhagāmī – evaṃ bhāvitāya kho, bhikkhave, ānāpānassatiyā evaṃ bahulīkatāya ime satta phalā sattānisaṃsā pāṭikaṅkhā''ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Ariṭṭhasuttaṃ

982. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Tatra kho bhagavā…pe… etadavoca – ‘‘bhāvetha no tumhe bhikkhave, ānāpānassati’’nti? Evaṃ vutte āyasmā ariṭṭho bhagavantaṃ etadavoca – ‘‘ahaṃ kho, bhante, bhāvemi ānāpānassati’’nti. ‘‘Yathā kathaṃ pana tvaṃ, ariṭṭha, bhāvesi ānāpānassati’’nti? ‘‘Atītesu me, bhante, kāmesu kāmacchando pahīno, anāgatesu me kāmesu kāmacchando vigato, ajjhattabahiddhā [ajjhattaṃ bahiddhā (syā. kaṃ. pī. ka.)] ca me dhammesu paṭighasaññā suppaṭivinītā. So [sohaṃ (?)] satova assasissāmi, satova passasissāmi. Evaṃ khvāhaṃ, bhante, bhāvemi ānāpānassati’’nti.

‘‘‘Atthesā, ariṭṭha, ānāpānassati, nesā natthī’ti vadāmi. Api ca, ariṭṭha, yathā ānāpānassati vitthārena paripuṇṇā hoti taṃ suṇāhi, sādhukaṃ manasi karohi; bhāsissāmī’’ti. ‘‘Evaṃ, bhante’’ti kho āyasmā ariṭṭho bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etadavoca –

‘‘Kathañca, ariṭṭha, ānāpānassati vitthārena paripuṇṇā hoti? Idha, ariṭṭha, bhikkhu araññagato vā rukkhamūlagato vā suññāgāragato vā nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujuṃ kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satiṃ upaṭṭhapetvā. So satova assasati, satova passasati. Dīghaṃ vā assasanto ‘dīghaṃ assasāmī’ti pajānāti…pe… ‘paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘paṭinissaggānupassī passasissāmī’ti sikkhati. Evaṃ kho, ariṭṭha, ānāpānassati vitthārena paripuṇṇā hotī’’ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Mahākappinasuttaṃ

983. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā mahākappino bhagavato avidūre nisinno hoti pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujuṃ kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satiṃ upaṭṭhapetvā. Addasā kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ mahākappinaṃ avidūre nisinnaṃ pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujuṃ kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satiṃ upaṭṭhapetvā. Disvāna bhikkhū āmantesi –

‘‘Passatha no tumhe, bhikkhave, etassa bhikkhuno kāyassa iñjitattaṃ vā phanditattaṃ vā’’ti? ‘‘Yadāpi mayaṃ, bhante, taṃ āyasmantaṃ passāma saṅghamajjhe vā nisinnaṃ ekaṃ vā raho nisinnaṃ, tadāpi mayaṃ tassa āyasmato na passāma kāyassa iñjitattaṃ vā phanditattaṃ vā’’ti.

‘‘Yassa, bhikkhave, samādhissa bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā neva kāyassa iñjitattaṃ vā hoti phanditattaṃ vā, na cittassa iñjitattaṃ vā hoti phanditattaṃ vā, tassa so, bhikkhave, bhikkhu samādhissa nikāmalābhī akicchalābhī akasiralābhī. Katamassa ca, bhikkhave, samādhissa bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā neva kāyassa iñjitattaṃ vā hoti phanditattaṃ vā, na cittassa iñjitattaṃ vā hoti phanditattaṃ vā?

‘‘Ānāpānassatisamādhissa, bhikkhave, bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā neva kāyassa iñjitattaṃ vā hoti phanditattaṃ vā, na cittassa iñjitattaṃ vā hoti phanditattaṃ vā. Kathaṃ bhāvite ca, bhikkhave, ānāpānassatisamādhimhi kathaṃ bahulīkate neva kāyassa iñjitattaṃ vā hoti phanditattaṃ vā, na cittassa iñjitattaṃ vā hoti phanditattaṃ vā?

‘‘Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu araññagato vā rukkhamūlagato vā suññāgāragato vā nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujuṃ kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satiṃ upaṭṭhapetvā. So satova assasati, satova passasati…pe… ‘paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘paṭinissaggānupassī passasissāmī’ti sikkhati. Evaṃ bhāvite ca kho, bhikkhave, ānāpānassatisamādhimhi evaṃ bahulīkate neva kāyassa iñjitattaṃ vā hoti phanditattaṃ vā, na cittassa iñjitattaṃ vā hoti phanditattaṃ vā’’ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Padīpopamasuttaṃ

984. ‘‘Ānāpānassatisamādhi, bhikkhave, bhāvito bahulīkato mahapphalo hoti mahānisaṃso. Kathaṃ bhāvito ca, bhikkhave, ānāpānassatisamādhi kathaṃ bahulīkato mahapphalo hoti mahānisaṃso?

‘‘Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu araññagato vā rukkhamūlagato vā suññāgāragato vā nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujuṃ kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satiṃ upaṭṭhapetvā. So satova assasati, satova passasati.

Dīghaṃ vā assasanto ‘dīghaṃ assasāmī’ti pajānāti…pe… ‘paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘paṭinissaggānupassī passasissāmī’ti sikkhati. Evaṃ bhāvito kho, bhikkhave, ānāpānassatisamādhi evaṃ bahulīkato mahapphalo hoti mahānisaṃso.

‘‘Ahampi sudaṃ, bhikkhave, pubbeva sambodhā anabhisambuddho bodhisattova samāno iminā vihārena bahulaṃ viharāmi. Tassa mayhaṃ, bhikkhave, iminā vihārena bahulaṃ viharato neva kāyo kilamati na cakkhūni; anupādāya ca me āsavehi cittaṃ vimucci.

‘‘Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu cepi ākaṅkheyya – ‘neva me kāyo kilameyya na cakkhūni, anupādāya ca me āsavehi cittaṃ vimucceyyā’ti, ayameva ānāpānassatisamādhi sādhukaṃ manasi kātabbo.

‘‘Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu cepi ākaṅkheyya – ‘ye me gehasitā sarasaṅkappā te pahīyeyyu’nti, ayameva ānāpānassatisamādhi sādhukaṃ manasi kātabbo.

‘‘Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu cepi ākaṅkheyya – ‘appaṭikūle paṭikūlasaññī vihareyya’nti, ayameva ānāpānassatisamādhi sādhukaṃ manasi kātabbo.

‘‘Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu cepi ākaṅkheyya – ‘paṭikūle appaṭikūlasaññī vihareyya’nti, ayameva ānāpānassatisamādhi sādhukaṃ manasi kātabbo.

‘‘Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu cepi ākaṅkheyya – ‘paṭikūle ca appaṭikūle ca paṭikūlasaññī vihareyya’nti, ayameva ānāpānassatisamādhi sādhukaṃ manasi kātabbo.

‘‘Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu cepi ākaṅkheyya – ‘paṭikūle ca appaṭikūle ca appaṭikūlasaññī vihareyya’nti, ayameva ānāpānassatisamādhi sādhukaṃ manasi kātabbo.

‘‘Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu cepi ākaṅkheyya – ‘appaṭikūlañca paṭikūlañca tadubhayaṃ abhinivajjetvā upekkhako vihareyyaṃ sato sampajāno’ti, ayameva ānāpānassatisamādhi sādhukaṃ manasi kātabbo.

‘‘Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu cepi ākaṅkheyya – ‘vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vihareyya’nti, ayameva ānāpānassatisamādhi sādhukaṃ manasi kātabbo.

‘‘Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu cepi ākaṅkheyya – ‘vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vihareyya’nti, ayameva ānāpānassatisamādhi sādhukaṃ manasi kātabbo.

‘‘Tasmātiha bhikkhave, bhikkhu cepi ākaṅkheyya – ‘pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca vihareyyaṃ sato ca sampajāno, sukhañca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeyyaṃ, yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti – upekkhako satimā sukhavihārīti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vihareyya’nti, ayameva ānāpānassatisamādhi sādhukaṃ manasi kātabbo.

‘‘Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu cepi ākaṅkheyya – ‘sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhāsatipārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vihareyya’nti, ayameva ānāpānassatisamādhi sādhukaṃ manasi kātabbo.

‘‘Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu cepi ākaṅkheyya – ‘sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthaṅgamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā ananto ākāsoti ākāsānañcāyatanaṃ upasampajja vihareyya’nti, ayameva ānāpānassatisamādhi sādhukaṃ manasi kātabbo.

‘‘Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu cepi ākaṅkheyya – ‘sabbaso ākāsānañcāyatanaṃ samatikkamma anantaṃ viññāṇanti viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ upasampajja vihareyya’nti, ayameva ānāpānassatisamādhi sādhukaṃ manasi kātabbo.

‘‘Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu cepi ākaṅkheyya – ‘sabbaso viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ samatikkamma natthi kiñcīti ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja vihareyya’nti, ayameva ānāpānassatisamādhi sādhukaṃ manasi kātabbo.

‘‘Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu cepi ākaṅkheyya – ‘sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja vihareyya’nti, ayameva ānāpānassatisamādhi sādhukaṃ manasi kātabbo.

‘‘Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu cepi ākaṅkheyya – ‘sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ upasampajja vihareyya’nti, ayameva ānāpānassatisamādhi sādhukaṃ manasi kātabbo.

‘‘Evaṃ bhāvite kho, bhikkhave, ānāpānassatisamādhimhi evaṃ bahulīkate, sukhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vedayati, sā ‘aniccā’ti pajānāti, ‘anajjhositā’ti pajānāti, ‘anabhinanditā’ti pajānāti; dukkhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vedayati, ‘sā aniccā’ti pajānāti, ‘anajjhositā’ti pajānāti, ‘anabhinanditā’ti pajānāti; adukkhamasukhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vedayati, ‘sā aniccā’ti pajānāti, ‘anajjhositā’ti pajānāti, ‘anabhinanditā’ti pajānāti’’.

‘‘Sukhaṃ [so sukhaṃ (sī. syā. kaṃ. pī.) ma. ni. 3.364 aṭṭhakathāṭīkā oloketabbā] ce vedanaṃ vedayati, visaṃyutto naṃ vedayati; dukkhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vedayati, visaṃyutto naṃ vedayati; adukkhamasukhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vedayati, visaṃyutto naṃ vedayati. So kāyapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayamāno ‘kāyapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayāmī’ti pajānāti, jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayamāno ‘jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayāmī’ti pajānāti, ‘kāyassa bhedā uddhaṃ jīvitapariyādānā idheva sabbavedayitāni anabhinanditāni sītībhavissantī’ti pajānāti’’.

‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, telañca paṭicca, vaṭṭiñca paṭicca telappadīpo jhāyeyya, tasseva telassa ca vaṭṭiyā ca pariyādānā anāhāro nibbāyeyya; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāyapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayamāno ‘kāyapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayāmī’ti pajānāti, jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayamāno ‘jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayāmī’ti pajānāti, ‘kāyassa bhedā uddhaṃ jīvitapariyādānā idheva sabbavedayitāni anabhinanditāni sītībhavissantī’ti pajānātī’’ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Vesālīsuttaṃ

985. Evaṃ me sutaṃ – ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā vesāliyaṃ viharati mahāvane kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena bhagavā bhikkhūnaṃ anekapariyāyena asubhakathaṃ katheti, asubhāya vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, asubhabhāvanāya vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati.

Atha kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi – ‘‘icchāmahaṃ, bhikkhave, aḍḍhamāsaṃ paṭisallīyituṃ. Nāmhi kenaci upasaṅkamitabbo, aññatra ekena piṇḍapātanīhārakenā’’ti. ‘‘Evaṃ, bhante’’ti kho te bhikkhū bhagavato paṭissutvā nāssudha koci bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamati, aññatra ekena piṇḍapātanīhārakena.

Atha kho te bhikkhū – ‘‘bhagavā anekapariyāyena asubhakathaṃ katheti, asubhāya vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, asubhabhāvanāya vaṇṇaṃ bhāsatī’’ti anekākāravokāraṃ asubhabhāvanānuyogamanuyuttā viharanti. Te iminā kāyena aṭṭīyamānā [aṭṭiyamānā (sī. syā. kaṃ. pī. ka.)] harāyamānā jigucchamānā satthahārakaṃ pariyesanti. Dasapi bhikkhū ekāhena satthaṃ āharanti, vīsampi…pe… tiṃsampi bhikkhū ekāhena satthaṃ āharanti.

Atha kho bhagavā tassa aḍḍhamāsassa accayena paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ āmantesi – ‘‘kiṃ nu kho, ānanda, tanubhūto viya bhikkhusaṅgho’’ti? ‘‘Tathā hi pana, bhante, ‘bhagavā bhikkhūnaṃ anekapariyāyena asubhakathaṃ katheti, asubhāya vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, asubhabhāvanāya vaṇṇaṃ bhāsatī’ti anekākāravokāraṃ asubhabhāvanānuyogamanuyuttā viharanti. Te iminā kāyena aṭṭīyamānā harāyamānā jigucchamānā satthahārakaṃ pariyesanti. Dasapi bhikkhū ekāhena satthaṃ āharanti, vīsampi bhikkhū… tiṃsampi bhikkhū ekāhena satthaṃ āharanti. Sādhu, bhante, bhagavā aññaṃ pariyāyaṃ ācikkhatu yathāyaṃ bhikkhusaṅgho aññāya saṇṭhaheyyā’’ti.

‘‘Tenahānanda, yāvatikā bhikkhū vesāliṃ upanissāya viharanti te sabbe upaṭṭhānasālāyaṃ sannipātehī’’ti. ‘‘Evaṃ, bhante’’ti kho āyasmā ānando bhagavato paṭissutvā yāvatikā bhikkhū vesāliṃ upanissāya viharanti te sabbe upaṭṭhānasālāyaṃ sannipātetvā yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ etadavoca – ‘‘sannipatito [sannipātito (sī.)], bhante, bhikkhusaṅgho. Yassa dāni, bhante, bhagavā kālaṃ maññatī’’ti.

Atha kho bhagavā yena upaṭṭhānasālā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Nisajja kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi – ‘‘ayampi kho, bhikkhave, ānāpānassatisamādhi bhāvito bahulīkato santo ceva paṇīto ca asecanako ca sukho ca vihāro uppannuppanne ca pāpake akusale dhamme ṭhānaso antaradhāpeti vūpasameti’’.

‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, gimhānaṃ pacchime māse ūhataṃ rajojallaṃ, tamenaṃ mahāakālamegho ṭhānaso antaradhāpeti vūpasameti; evameva kho, bhikkhave, ānāpānassatisamādhi bhāvito bahulīkato santo ceva paṇīto ca asecanako ca sukho ca vihāro uppannuppanne ca pāpake akusale dhamme ṭhānaso antaradhāpeti vūpasameti. Kathaṃ bhāvito ca, bhikkhave, ānāpānassatisamādhi kathaṃ bahulīkato santo ceva paṇīto ca asecanako ca sukho ca vihāro uppannuppanne ca pāpake akusale dhamme ṭhānaso antaradhāpeti vūpasameti?

‘‘Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu araññagato vā rukkhamūlagato vā suññāgāragato vā nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujuṃ kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satiṃ upaṭṭhapetvā. So satova assasati, satova passasati… pe… ‘paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘paṭinissaggānupassī passasissāmī’ti sikkhati. Evaṃ bhāvito kho, bhikkhave, ānāpānassatisamādhi evaṃ bahulīkato santo ceva paṇīto ca asecanako ca sukho ca vihāro uppannuppanne ca pāpake akusale dhamme ṭhānaso antaradhāpeti vūpasametī’’ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Kimilasuttaṃ

986. Evaṃ me sutaṃ – ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā kimilāyaṃ [kimbilāyaṃ (sī. pī.)] viharati veḷuvane. Tatra kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ kimilaṃ āmantesi – ‘‘kathaṃ bhāvito nu kho, kimila, ānāpānassatisamādhi kathaṃ bahulīkato mahapphalo hoti mahānisaṃso’’ti?

Evaṃ vutte āyasmā kimilo tuṇhī ahosi. Dutiyampi kho bhagavā…pe… tatiyampi kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ kimilaṃ āmantesi – ‘‘kathaṃ bhāvito nu kho, kimila, ānāpānassatisamādhi kathaṃ bahulīkato mahapphalo hoti mahānisaṃso’’ti? Tatiyampi kho āyasmā kimilo tuṇhī ahosi.

Evaṃ vutte āyasmā ānando bhagavantaṃ etadavoca – ‘‘etassa, bhagavā, kālo; etassa, sugata, kālo! Yaṃ bhagavā ānāpānassatisamādhiṃ bhāseyya. Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressantī’’ti.

‘‘Tenahānanda, suṇāhi, sādhukaṃ manasi karohi; bhāsissāmī’’ti. ‘‘Evaṃ, bhante’’ti kho āyasmā ānando bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etadavoca – ‘‘kathaṃ bhāvito ca, ānanda, ānāpānassatisamādhi kathaṃ bahulīkato mahapphalo hoti mahānisaṃso? Idhānanda, bhikkhu araññagato vā rukkhamūlagato vā suññāgāragato vā nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujuṃ kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satiṃ upaṭṭhapetvā. So satova assasati, satova passasati…pe… ‘paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘paṭinissaggānupassī passasissāmī’ti sikkhati. Evaṃ bhāvito kho, ānanda, ānāpānassatisamādhi evaṃ

bahulīkato mahapphalo hoti mahānisaṃso’’.

‘‘Yasmiṃ samaye, ānanda, bhikkhu dīghaṃ vā assasanto ‘dīghaṃ assasāmī’ti pajānāti, dīghaṃ vā passasanto ‘dīghaṃ passasāmī’ti pajānāti; rassaṃ vā assasanto ‘rassaṃ assasāmī’ti pajānāti, rassaṃ vā passasanto ‘rassaṃ passasāmī’ti pajānāti; ‘sabbakāyappaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘sabbakāyappaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī’ti sikkhati; ‘passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmī’ti sikkhati – kāye kāyānupassī, ānanda, bhikkhu tasmiṃ samaye viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu? Kāyaññatarāhaṃ, ānanda, etaṃ vadāmi yadidaṃ – assāsapassāsaṃ. Tasmātihānanda, kāye kāyānupassī bhikkhu tasmiṃ samaye viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ.

‘‘Yasmiṃ samaye, ānanda, bhikkhu ‘pītippaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘pītippaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī’ti sikkhati; ‘sukhappaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘sukhappaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī’ti sikkhati; ‘cittasaṅkhārappaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘cittasaṅkhārappaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī’ti sikkhati; ‘passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmī’ti sikkhati – vedanāsu vedanānupassī, ānanda, bhikkhu tasmiṃ samaye viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu? Vedanāññatarāhaṃ, ānanda, etaṃ vadāmi, yadidaṃ – assāsapassāsānaṃ [assāsapassāsaṃ (pī. ka.) ma. ni. 3.145] sādhukaṃ manasikāraṃ. Tasmātihānanda, vedanāsu vedanānupassī bhikkhu tasmiṃ samaye viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ.

‘‘Yasmiṃ samaye, ānanda, bhikkhu ‘cittappaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘cittappaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī’ti sikkhati; abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ…pe… samādahaṃ cittaṃ…pe… ‘vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmī’ti sikkhati – citte cittānupassī, ānanda, bhikkhu tasmiṃ samaye viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu? Nāhaṃ, ānanda, muṭṭhassatissa asampajānassa ānāpānassatisamādhibhāvanaṃ vadāmi. Tasmātihānanda, citte cittānupassī bhikkhu tasmiṃ samaye viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ.

‘‘Yasmiṃ samaye, ānanda, bhikkhu ‘aniccānupassī assasissāmī’ti sikkhati…pe… virāgānupassī…pe… nirodhānupassī…pe… ‘paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘paṭinissaggānupassī passasissāmī’ti sikkhati – dhammesu dhammānupassī, ānanda, bhikkhu tasmiṃ samaye viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. So yaṃ taṃ hoti abhijjhādomanassānaṃ pahānaṃ taṃ paññāya disvā sādhukaṃ ajjhupekkhitā hoti. Tasmātihānanda, dhammesu dhammānupassī bhikkhu tasmiṃ samaye viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ.

‘‘Seyyathāpi, ānanda, catumahāpathe [cātummahāpathe (sī. syā. kaṃ.)] mahāpaṃsupuñjo. Puratthimāya cepi disāyaṃ āgaccheyya sakaṭaṃ vā ratho vā, upahanateva taṃ paṃsupuñjaṃ; pacchimāya cepi disāya āgaccheyya…pe… uttarāya cepi disāya…pe… dakkhiṇāya cepi disāya āgaccheyya sakaṭaṃ vā ratho vā, upahanateva taṃ paṃsupuñjaṃ. Evameva kho, ānanda, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharantopi upahanateva pāpake akusale dhamme; vedanāsu…pe… citte…pe… dhammesu dhammānupassī viharantopi upahanateva pāpake akusale dhamme’’ti. Dasamaṃ.

Ekadhammavaggo paṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Ekadhammo ca bojjhaṅgo, suddhikañca duve phalā;
Ariṭṭho kappino dīpo, vesālī kimilena cāti.

2. Dutiyavaggo

1. Icchānaṅgalasuttaṃ

987. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā icchānaṅgale viharati icchānaṅgalavanasaṇḍe. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi – ‘‘icchāmahaṃ, bhikkhave, temāsaṃ paṭisallīyituṃ. Nāmhi kenaci upasaṅkamitabbo, aññatra ekena piṇḍapātanīhārakenā’’ti. ‘‘Evaṃ, bhante’’ti kho te bhikkhū bhagavato paṭissutvā nāssudha koci bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamati, aññatra ekena piṇḍapātanīhārakena.

Atha kho bhagavā tassa temāsassa accayena paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito bhikkhū āmantesi – ‘‘sace kho, bhikkhave, aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ puccheyyuṃ – ‘katamenāvuso, vihārena samaṇo gotamo vassāvāsaṃ bahulaṃ vihāsī’ti, evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe, bhikkhave, tesaṃ aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ evaṃ byākareyyātha – ‘ānāpānassatisamādhinā kho, āvuso, bhagavā vassāvāsaṃ bahulaṃ vihāsī’ti. Idhāhaṃ, bhikkhave, sato assasāmi, sato passasāmi. Dīghaṃ assasanto ‘dīghaṃ assasāmī’ti pajānāmi, dīghaṃ passasanto ‘dīghaṃ passasāmī’ti pajānāmi; rassaṃ assasanto ‘rassaṃ assasāmī’ti pajānāmi, rassaṃ passasanto ‘rassaṃ passasāmī’ti pajānāmi; ‘sabbakāyappaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī’ti pajānāmi… pe… ‘paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmī’ti pajānāmi, ‘paṭinissaggānupassī passasissāmī’ti pajānāmi’’.

‘‘Yañhi taṃ, bhikkhave, sammā vadamāno vadeyya – ‘ariyavihāro’ itipi, ‘brahmavihāro’ itipi, ‘tathāgatavihāro’ itipi. Ānāpānassatisamādhiṃ sammā vadamāno vadeyya – ‘ariyavihāro’ itipi, ‘brahmavihāro’ itipi, ‘tathāgatavihāro’ itipi. Ye te, bhikkhave, bhikkhū sekhā appattamānasā anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ patthayamānā viharanti tesaṃ ānāpānassatisamādhi bhāvito bahulīkato āsavānaṃ khayāya saṃvattati. Ye ca kho te, bhikkhave, bhikkhū arahanto khīṇāsavā vusitavanto katakaraṇīyā ohitabhārā anuppattasadatthā parikkhīṇabhavasaṃyojanā sammadaññā vimuttā tesaṃ ānāpānassatisamādhi bhāvito bahulīkato diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārāya ceva saṃvattati satisampajaññāya ca.

‘‘Yañhi taṃ, bhikkhave, sammā vadamāno vadeyya – ‘ariyavihāro’ itipi, ‘brahmavihāro’ itipi, ‘tathāgatavihāro’ itipi. Ānāpānassatisamādhiṃ sammā vadamāno vadeyya – ‘ariyavihāro’ itipi, ‘brahmavihāro’ itipi, ‘tathāgatavihāro’ itipī’’ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Kaṅkheyyasuttaṃ

988. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā lomasakaṃbhiyo [lomasavaṅgiso (sī. pī.)] sakkesu viharati kapilavatthusmiṃ nigrodhārāme. Atha kho mahānāmo sakko yenāyasmā lomasakaṃbhiyo tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ lomasakaṃbhiyaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho mahānāmo sakko āyasmantaṃ lomasakaṃbhiyaṃ etadavoca – ‘‘so eva nu kho, bhante, sekho vihāro so tathāgatavihāro, udāhu aññova [añño (syā. kaṃ. pī. ka.)] sekho vihāro añño tathāgatavihāro’’ti?

‘‘Na kho, āvuso mahānāma, sveva sekho vihāro, so tathāgatavihāro. Añño kho, āvuso mahānāma, sekho vihāro, añño tathāgatavihāro. Ye te, āvuso mahānāma, bhikkhū sekhā appattamānasā anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ patthayamānā viharanti, te pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya viharanti. Katame pañca? Kāmacchandanīvaraṇaṃ pahāya viharanti, byāpādanīvaraṇaṃ…pe… thinamiddhanīvaraṇaṃ…pe… uddhaccakukkuccanīvaraṇaṃ…pe… vicikicchānīvaraṇaṃ pahāya viharanti.

‘‘Yepi te, āvuso mahānāma, bhikkhū sekhā appattamānasā anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ patthayamānā viharanti, te ime pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya viharanti.

‘‘Ye ca kho te, āvuso mahānāma, bhikkhū arahanto khīṇāsavā vusitavanto katakaraṇīyā ohitabhārā anuppattasadatthā parikkhīṇabhavasaṃyojanā sammadaññā vimuttā, tesaṃ pañca nīvaraṇā pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā [anabhāvakatā (sī. pī.)] āyatiṃ anuppādadhammā. Katame pañca? Kāmacchandanīvaraṇaṃ pahīnaṃ ucchinnamūlaṃ tālāvatthukataṃ anabhāvaṃkataṃ āyatiṃ

anuppādadhammaṃ; byāpādanīvaraṇaṃ pahīnaṃ…pe… thinamiddhanīvaraṇaṃ…pe… uddhaccakukkuccanīvaraṇaṃ…pe… vicikicchānīvaraṇaṃ pahīnaṃ ucchinnamūlaṃ tālāvatthukataṃ anabhāvaṃkataṃ āyatiṃ anuppādadhammaṃ.

‘‘Ye te, āvuso mahānāma, bhikkhū arahanto khīṇāsavā vusitavanto katakaraṇīyā ohitabhārā anuppattasadatthā parikkhīṇabhavasaṃyojanā sammadaññā vimuttā, tesaṃ ime pañca nīvaraṇā pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā āyatiṃ anuppādadhammā. Tadaminā petaṃ, āvuso mahānāma, pariyāyena veditabbaṃ yathā – aññova sekho vihāro, añño tathāgatavihāro.

‘‘Ekamidaṃ, āvuso mahānāma, samayaṃ bhagavā icchānaṅgale viharati icchānaṅgalavanasaṇḍe. Tatra kho, āvuso mahānāma, bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi – ‘icchāmahaṃ, bhikkhave, temāsaṃ paṭisallīyituṃ. Nāmhi kenaci upasaṅkamitabbo, aññatra ekena piṇḍapātanīhārakenā’ti. ‘Evaṃ, bhante’ti kho, āvuso mahānāma, te bhikkhū bhagavato paṭissutvā nāssudha koci bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamati, aññatra ekena piṇḍapātanīhārakena.

‘‘Atha kho, āvuso, bhagavā tassa temāsassa accayena paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito bhikkhū āmantesi – ‘sace kho, bhikkhave, aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ puccheyyuṃ – katamenāvuso, vihārena samaṇo gotamo vassāvāsaṃ bahulaṃ vihāsīti, evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe, bhikkhave, tesaṃ aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ evaṃ byākareyyātha – ānāpānassatisamādhinā kho, āvuso, bhagavā vassāvāsaṃ bahulaṃ vihāsīti. Idhāhaṃ, bhikkhave, sato assasāmi, sato passasāmi. Dīghaṃ assasanto dīghaṃ assasāmīti pajānāmi, dīghaṃ passasanto dīghaṃ passasāmīti pajānāmi…pe… paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmīti pajānāmi, paṭinissaggānupassī passasissāmī’ti pajānāmi’’.

‘‘Yañhi taṃ, bhikkhave, sammā vadamāno vadeyya – ariyavihāro itipi, brahmavihāro itipi, tathāgatavihāro itipi. Ānāpānassatisamādhiṃ sammā vadamāno vadeyya – ariyavihāro itipi, brahmavihāro itipi, tathāgatavihāro itipi.

‘‘Ye te, bhikkhave, bhikkhū sekhā appattamānasā anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ patthayamānā viharanti, tesaṃ ānāpānassatisamādhi bhāvito bahulīkato āsavānaṃ khayāya saṃvattati.

‘‘Ye ca kho te, bhikkhave, bhikkhū arahanto khīṇāsavā vusitavanto katakaraṇīyā ohitabhārā anuppattasadatthā parikkhīṇabhavasaṃyojanā sammadaññā vimuttā, tesaṃ ānāpānassatisamādhi bhāvito bahulīkato diṭṭheva dhamme sukhavihārāya ceva saṃvattati satisampajaññāya ca.

‘‘Yañhi taṃ, bhikkhave, sammā vadamāno vadeyya – ariyavihāro itipi, brahmavihāro itipi, tathāgatavihāro itipi. Ānāpānassatisamādhiṃ sammā vadamāno vadeyya – ariyavihāro itipi, brahmavihāro itipi, tathāgatavihāro itipī’’ti. ‘‘Iminā kho etaṃ, āvuso mahānāma, pariyāyena veditabbaṃ, yathā – aññova sekho vihāro, añño tathāgatavihāro’’ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Paṭhamaānandasuttaṃ

989. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Atha kho āyasmā ānando yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā ānando bhagavantaṃ etadavoca – ‘‘atthi nu kho, bhante, ekadhammo [eko dhammo (sī.)] bhāvito bahulīkato cattāro dhamme paripūreti, cattāro dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā satta dhamme paripūrenti, satta dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā dve dhamme paripūrentī’’ti?

‘‘Atthi kho, ānanda, ekadhammo bhāvito bahulīkato cattāro dhamme paripūreti, cattāro dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā satta dhamme paripūrenti, satta dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā dve dhamme paripūrentī’’ti.

‘‘Katamo pana, bhante, ekadhammo [eko dhammo (sī.)] bhāvito bahulīkato cattāro dhamme paripūreti, cattāro dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā satta dhamme paripūrenti, satta dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā dve dhamme paripūrentī’’ti? ‘‘Ānāpānassatisamādhi kho, ānanda, ekadhammo bhāvito bahulīkato cattāro satipaṭṭhāne paripūreti, cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvitā bahulīkatā satta bojjhaṅge paripūrenti, satta bojjhaṅgā bhāvitā bahulīkatā vijjāvimuttiṃ paripūrenti’’.

‘‘Kathaṃ bhāvito, ānanda, ānāpānassatisamādhi kathaṃ bahulīkato cattāro satipaṭṭhāne paripūreti? Idhānanda, bhikkhu araññagato vā rukkhamūlagato vā suññāgāragato vā nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujuṃ kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satiṃ upaṭṭhapetvā. So satova assasati, satova passasati. Dīghaṃ vā assasanto ‘dīghaṃ assasāmī’ti pajānāti, dīghaṃ vā passasanto ‘dīghaṃ passasāmī’ti pajānāti…pe… ‘paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘paṭinissaggānupassī passasissāmī’ti sikkhati’’. ‘‘Yasmiṃ samaye, ānanda, bhikkhu dīghaṃ vā assasanto ‘dīghaṃ assasāmī’ti pajānāti, dīghaṃ vā passasanto ‘dīghaṃ passasāmī’ti pajānāti; rassaṃ vā…pe… ‘passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmī’ti sikkhati – kāye kāyānupassī, ānanda, bhikkhu tasmiṃ samaye viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu? Kāyaññatarāhaṃ, ānanda, etaṃ vadāmi, yadidaṃ – assāsapassāsaṃ. Tasmātihānanda, kāye kāyānupassī bhikkhu tasmiṃ samaye viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ’’.

‘‘Yasmiṃ samaye, ānanda, bhikkhu ‘pītippaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī’ti sikkhati …pe… sukhappaṭisaṃvedī…pe… cittasaṅkhārappaṭisaṃvedī…pe… ‘passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmī’ti sikkhati – vedanāsu vedanānupassī, ānanda, bhikkhu tasmiṃ samaye viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu? Vedanāññatarāhaṃ, ānanda, etaṃ vadāmi, yadidaṃ – assāsapassāsānaṃ sādhukaṃ manasikāraṃ. Tasmātihānanda, vedanāsu vedanānupassī bhikkhu tasmiṃ samaye viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ.

‘‘Yasmiṃ samaye, ānanda, bhikkhu ‘cittappaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘cittappaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī’ti sikkhati; abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ…pe… samādahaṃ cittaṃ…pe… ‘vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmī’ti sikkhati – citte cittānupassī, ānanda, bhikkhu tasmiṃ samaye viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu? Nāhaṃ, ānanda, muṭṭhassatissa asampajānassa ānāpānassatisamādhibhāvanaṃ vadāmi. Tasmātihānanda, citte cittānupassī bhikkhu tasmiṃ samaye viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ.

‘‘Yasmiṃ samaye, ānanda, bhikkhu aniccānupassī…pe… virāgānupassī…pe… nirodhānupassī…pe… ‘paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘paṭinissaggānupassī passasissāmī’ti sikkhati – dhammesu dhammānupassī, ānanda, bhikkhu tasmiṃ samaye viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. So yaṃ taṃ hoti abhijjhādomanassānaṃ pahānaṃ taṃ paññāya disvā sādhukaṃ ajjhupekkhitā hoti. Tasmātihānanda, dhammesu dhammānupassī bhikkhu tasmiṃ samaye viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ.

‘‘Evaṃ bhāvito kho, ānanda, ānāpānassatisamādhi evaṃ bahulīkato cattāro satipaṭṭhāne paripūreti.

‘‘Kathaṃ bhāvitā cānanda, cattāro satipaṭṭhānā kathaṃ bahulīkatā satta bojjhaṅge paripūrenti? Yasmiṃ samaye, ānanda, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati – upaṭṭhitāssa [upaṭṭhitassati (pī. ka.)] tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhuno [tasmiṃ samaye ānanda bhikkhuno (pī. ka.), tasmiṃ samaye (ma. ni. 3.149)] sati hoti asammuṭṭhā. Yasmiṃ samaye, ānanda, bhikkhuno upaṭṭhitā sati hoti asammuṭṭhā – satisambojjhaṅgo tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti, satisambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, satisambojjhaṅgo tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati.

‘‘So tathā sato viharanto taṃ dhammaṃ paññāya pavicinati pavicarati parivīmaṃsamāpajjati.

Yasmiṃ samaye, ānanda, bhikkhu tathā sato viharanto taṃ dhammaṃ paññāya pavicinati pavicarati parivīmaṃsamāpajjati – dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti, dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati.

‘‘Tassa taṃ dhammaṃ paññāya pavicinato pavicarato parivīmaṃsamāpajjato āraddhaṃ hoti vīriyaṃ asallīnaṃ. Yasmiṃ samaye, ānanda, bhikkhuno taṃ dhammaṃ paññāya pavicinato pavicarato parivīmaṃsamāpajjato āraddhaṃ hoti vīriyaṃ asallīnaṃ – vīriyasambojjhaṅgo tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti, vīriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, vīriyasambojjhaṅgo tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati.

‘‘Āraddhavīriyassa uppajjati pīti nirāmisā. Yasmiṃ samaye, ānanda, bhikkhuno āraddhavīriyassa uppajjati pīti nirāmisā – pītisambojjhaṅgo tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti, pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, pītisambojjhaṅgo tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati.

‘‘Pītimanassa kāyopi passambhati, cittampi passambhati. Yasmiṃ samaye, ānanda, bhikkhuno pītimanassa kāyopi passambhati, cittampi passambhati – passaddhisambojjhaṅgo tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti, passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, passaddhisambojjhaṅgo tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati.

‘‘Passaddhakāyassa sukhino cittaṃ samādhiyati. Yasmiṃ samaye, ānanda, bhikkhuno passaddhakāyassa sukhino cittaṃ samādhiyati – samādhisambojjhaṅgo tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti, samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, samādhisambojjhaṅgo tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati.

‘‘So tathāsamāhitaṃ cittaṃ sādhukaṃ ajjhupekkhitā hoti. Yasmiṃ samaye, ānanda, bhikkhu tathāsamāhitaṃ cittaṃ sādhukaṃ ajjhupekkhitā hoti – upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti, upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati.

‘‘Yasmiṃ samaye, ānanda, bhikkhu vedanāsu…pe… citte…pe… dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati – upaṭṭhitāssa tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhuno sati hoti asammuṭṭhā. Yasmiṃ samaye, ānanda, bhikkhuno upaṭṭhitā sati hoti asammuṭṭhā – satisambojjhaṅgo tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti, satisambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, satisambojjhaṅgo tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati. (Yathā paṭhamaṃ satipaṭṭhānaṃ, evaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ).

‘‘So tathāsamāhitaṃ cittaṃ sādhukaṃ ajjhupekkhitā hoti. Yasmiṃ samaye, ānanda, bhikkhu tathāsamāhitaṃ cittaṃ sādhukaṃ ajjhupekkhitā hoti – upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti, upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho, ānanda, cattāro satipaṭṭhānā evaṃ bahulīkatā satta bojjhaṅge paripūrenti.

‘‘Kathaṃ bhāvitā, ānanda, satta bojjhaṅgā kathaṃ bahulīkatā vijjāvimuttiṃ paripūrenti? Idhānanda, bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ, dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti …pe… upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho, ānanda, satta bojjhaṅgā evaṃ bahulīkatā vijjāvimuttiṃ paripūrentī’’ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Dutiyaānandasuttaṃ

990. Atha kho āyasmā ānando yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ bhagavā etadavoca – ‘‘atthi nu kho, ānanda, ekadhammo bhāvito bahulīkato cattāro dhamme paripūreti, cattāro dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā, satta dhamme paripūrenti, satta dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā dve dhamme paripūrentī’’ti. Bhagavaṃmūlakā no, bhante, dhammā…pe… ‘‘atthānanda, ekadhammo bhāvito bahulīkato cattāro dhamme paripūreti, cattāro dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā satta dhamme paripūrenti, satta dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā dve dhamme paripūrenti.

‘‘Katamo cānanda, ekadhammo bhāvito bahulīkato cattāro dhamme paripūreti, cattāro dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā satta dhamme paripūrenti, satta dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā dve dhamme paripūrenti? Ānāpānassatisamādhi, ānanda, ekadhammo bhāvito bahulīkato cattāro satipaṭṭhāne paripūreti, cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvitā bahulīkatā satta bojjhaṅge paripūrenti, satta bojjhaṅgā bhāvitā bahulīkatā vijjāvimuttiṃ paripūrentī’’ti. ‘‘Kathaṃ bhāvito cānanda, ānāpānassatisamādhi, kathaṃ bahulīkato cattāro satipaṭṭhāne paripūreti? Idhānanda, bhikkhu araññagato vā…pe… evaṃ bhāvitā kho, ānanda, satta bojjhaṅgā evaṃ bahulīkatā vijjāvimuttiṃ paripūrentī’’ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Paṭhamabhikkhusuttaṃ

991. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamiṃsu; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū bhagavantaṃ etadavocuṃ – ‘‘atthi nu kho, bhante, ekadhammo bhāvito bahulīkato cattāro dhamme paripūreti, cattāro dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā satta dhamme paripūrenti, satta dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā dve dhamme paripūrentī’’ti? ‘‘Atthi kho, bhikkhave, ekadhammo bhāvito bahulīkato cattāro dhamme paripūreti, cattāro dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā satta dhamme paripūrenti, satta dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā dve dhamme paripūrentī’’ti.

‘‘Katamo pana, bhante, ekadhammo bhāvito bahulīkato cattāro dhamme paripūreti, cattāro dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā satta dhamme paripūrenti, satta dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā dve dhamme paripūrentī’’ti? ‘‘Ānāpānassatisamādhi kho, bhikkhave, ekadhammo bhāvito bahulīkato cattāro satipaṭṭhāne paripūreti, cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvitā bahulīkatā satta bojjhaṅge paripūrenti, satta bojjhaṅgā bhāvitā bahulīkatā vijjāvimuttiṃ paripūrentī’’ti.

‘‘Kathaṃ bhāvito ca, bhikkhave, ānāpānassatisamādhi kathaṃ bahulīkato cattāro satipaṭṭhāne paripūreti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu araññagato vā…pe… evaṃ bhāvitā kho, bhikkhave, satta bojjhaṅgā evaṃ bahulīkatā vijjāvimuttiṃ paripūrentī’’ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Dutiyabhikkhusuttaṃ

992. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamiṃsu; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinne kho te bhikkhū bhagavā etadavoca – ‘‘atthi nu kho, bhikkhave, ekadhammo bhāvito bahulīkato cattāro dhamme paripūreti, cattāro dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā satta dhamme paripūrenti, satta dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā dve dhamme paripūrentī’’ti? ‘‘Bhagavaṃmūlakā no, bhante, dhammā…pe… bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressantī’’ti. ‘‘Atthi, bhikkhave, ekadhammo bhāvito bahulīkato cattāro dhamme paripūreti, cattāro dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā satta dhamme paripūrenti, satta dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā dve dhamme paripūrenti’’.

‘‘Katamo ca, bhikkhave, ekadhammo bhāvito bahulīkato cattāro dhamme paripūreti, cattāro dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā satta dhamme paripūrenti, satta dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā dve dhamme paripūrenti? Ānāpānassatisamādhi, bhikkhave, ekadhammo bhāvito bahulīkato cattāro satipaṭṭhāne paripūreti, cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvitā bahulīkatā satta bojjhaṅge paripūrenti, satta bojjhaṅgā bhāvitā bahulīkatā vijjāvimuttiṃ paripūrentīti.

‘‘Kathaṃ bhāvito ca, bhikkhave, ānāpānassatisamādhi kathaṃ bahulīkato cattāro satipaṭṭhāne paripūreti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu araññagato vā rukkhamūlagato vā suññāgāragato vā nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujuṃ kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satiṃ upaṭṭhapetvā. So satova assasati, satova passasati…pe… ‘paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘paṭinissaggānupassī passasissāmī’ti sikkhati’’.

‘‘Yasmiṃ samaye, bhikkhave, bhikkhu dīghaṃ vā assasanto ‘dīghaṃ assasāmī’ti pajānāti, dīghaṃ vā passasanto ‘dīghaṃ passasāmī’ti pajānāti, rassaṃ vā assasanto ‘rassaṃ assasāmī’ti pajānāti…pe… sabbakāyappaṭisaṃvedī…pe… ‘passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmī’ti sikkhati – kāye kāyānupassī, bhikkhave, bhikkhu tasmiṃ samaye viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu? Kāyaññatarāhaṃ, bhikkhave, etaṃ vadāmi, yadidaṃ – assāsapassāsaṃ. Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, kāye kāyānupassī bhikkhu tasmiṃ samaye viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ.

‘‘Yasmiṃ samaye, bhikkhave, bhikkhu pītippaṭisaṃvedī…pe… sukhappaṭisaṃvedī…pe… cittasaṅkhārappaṭisaṃvedī…pe… ‘passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmī’ti sikkhati – vedanāsu vedanānupassī, bhikkhave, bhikkhu tasmiṃ samaye viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu? Vedanāññatarāhaṃ, bhikkhave, etaṃ vadāmi, yadidaṃ – assāsapassāsānaṃ sādhukaṃ manasikāraṃ. Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, vedanāsu vedanānupassī bhikkhu tasmiṃ samaye viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ.

‘‘Yasmiṃ samaye, bhikkhave, bhikkhu cittappaṭisaṃvedī…pe… abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ…pe… ‘samādahaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘samādahaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmī’ti sikkhati; ‘vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmī’ti sikkhati – citte cittānupassī, bhikkhave, bhikkhu tasmiṃ samaye viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu? Nāhaṃ, bhikkhave, muṭṭhassatissa asampajānassa ānāpānassatisamādhibhāvanaṃ vadāmi. Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, citte cittānupassī bhikkhu tasmiṃ samaye viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ.

‘‘Yasmiṃ samaye, bhikkhave, bhikkhu aniccānupassī…pe… virāgānupassī…pe… nirodhānupassī…pe… ‘paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘paṭinissaggānupassī passasissāmī’ti sikkhati – dhammesu dhammānupassī, bhikkhave, bhikkhu tasmiṃ samaye viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. So yaṃ taṃ hoti abhijjhādomanassānaṃ pahānaṃ taṃ paññāya disvā sādhukaṃ ajjhupekkhitā hoti. Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, dhammesu dhammānupassī bhikkhu tasmiṃ samaye viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ.

‘‘Evaṃ bhāvito kho, bhikkhave, ānāpānassatisamādhi evaṃ bahulīkato cattāro satipaṭṭhāne paripūreti.

‘‘Kathaṃ bhāvitā ca, bhikkhave, cattāro satipaṭṭhānā kathaṃ bahulīkatā satta bojjhaṅge paripūrenti? Yasmiṃ samaye, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati – upaṭṭhitāssa tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhuno sati hoti asammuṭṭhā. Yasmiṃ samaye, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno upaṭṭhitā sati hoti asammuṭṭhā – satisambojjhaṅgo tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti, satisambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, satisambojjhaṅgo tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati.

‘‘So tathā sato viharanto taṃ dhammaṃ paññāya pavicinati pavicarati parivīmaṃsamāpajjati. Yasmiṃ samaye, bhikkhave, bhikkhu tathā sato viharanto taṃ dhammaṃ paññāya pavicinati pavicarati parivīmaṃsamāpajjati – dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti, dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati.

‘‘Tassa taṃ dhammaṃ paññāya pavicinato pavicarato parivīmaṃsamāpajjato āraddhaṃ hoti vīriyaṃ asallīnaṃ. Yasmiṃ samaye, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno taṃ dhammaṃ paññāya pavicinato pavicarato parivīmaṃsamāpajjato āraddhaṃ hoti vīriyaṃ asallīnaṃ – vīriyasambojjhaṅgo tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti, vīriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, vīriyasambojjhaṅgo tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati.

‘‘Āraddhavīriyassa uppajjati pīti nirāmisā. Yasmiṃ samaye, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno āraddhavīriyassa uppajjati pīti nirāmisā – pītisambojjhaṅgo tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti, pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, pītisambojjhaṅgo tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati.

‘‘Pītimanassa kāyopi passambhati, cittampi passambhati. Yasmiṃ samaye, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pītimanassa kāyopi passambhati, cittampi passambhati – passaddhisambojjhaṅgo tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti, passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, passaddhisambojjhaṅgo tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati.

‘‘Passaddhakāyassa sukhino cittaṃ samādhiyati. Yasmiṃ samaye, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno passaddhakāyassa sukhino cittaṃ samādhiyati – samādhisambojjhaṅgo tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti, samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, samādhisambojjhaṅgo tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati.

‘‘So tathāsamāhitaṃ cittaṃ sādhukaṃ ajjhupekkhitā hoti. Yasmiṃ samaye, bhikkhave, bhikkhu tathāsamāhitaṃ cittaṃ sādhukaṃ ajjhupekkhitā hoti – upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti, upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati.

‘‘Yasmiṃ samaye, bhikkhave, bhikkhu vedanāsu…pe… citte…pe… dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati – upaṭṭhitāssa tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhuno sati hoti asammuṭṭhā. Yasmiṃ samaye, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno upaṭṭhitā sati hoti asammuṭṭhā – satisambojjhaṅgo tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti, satisambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti – satisambojjhaṅgo tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati…pe….

So tathāsamāhitaṃ cittaṃ sādhukaṃ ajjhupekkhitā hoti. Yasmiṃ samaye, bhikkhave, bhikkhu tathāsamāhitaṃ cittaṃ sādhukaṃ ajjhupekkhitā hoti – upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti, upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tasmiṃ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho, bhikkhave, cattāro satipaṭṭhānā evaṃ bahulīkatā satta bojjhaṅge paripūrenti.

‘‘Kathaṃ bhāvitā ca, bhikkhave, satta bojjhaṅgā kathaṃ bahulīkatā vijjāvimuttiṃ paripūrenti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ; dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ…pe… upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho, bhikkhave, satta bojjhaṅgā evaṃ bahulīkatā vijjāvimuttiṃ paripūrentī’’ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Saṃyojanappahānasuttaṃ

993. Ānāpānassatisamādhi, bhikkhave, bhāvito bahulīkato saṃyojanappahānāya saṃvattati…pe…. Sattamaṃ.

8. Anusayasamugghātasuttaṃ

994. …Anusayasamugghātāya saṃvattati…. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Addhānapariññāsuttaṃ

995. …Addhānapariññāya saṃvattati…. Navamaṃ.

10. Āsavakkhayasuttaṃ

996. Āsavānaṃ khayāya saṃvattati. Kathaṃ bhāvito ca, bhikkhave, ānāpānassatisamādhi kathaṃ bahulīkato saṃyojanappahānāya saṃvattati… anusayasamugghātāya saṃvattati… addhānapariññāya saṃvattati… āsavānaṃ khayāya saṃvattati? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu araññagato vā rukkhamūlagato vā…pe. … paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmīti sikkhati, paṭinissaggānupassī passasissāmīti sikkhati. Evaṃ bhāvito kho, bhikkhave, ānāpānassatisamādhi evaṃ bahulīkato saṃyojanappahānāya saṃvattati…pe… anusayasamugghātāya saṃvattati…pe… addhānapariññāya saṃvattati…pe… āsavānaṃ khayāya saṃvattatīti. Dasamaṃ.

Dutiyo vaggo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Icchānaṅgalaṃ kaṅkheyyaṃ, ānandā apare duve;
Bhikkhū saṃyojanānusayā, addhānaṃ āsavakkhayanti.

Ānāpānasaṃyuttaṃ dasamaṃ.

11. Sotāpattisaṃyuttaṃ

1. Veḷudvāravaggo

1. Cakkavattirājasuttaṃ

997. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Tatra kho bhagavā…pe… etadavoca – ‘‘kiñcāpi, bhikkhave, rājā cakkavattī [cakkavatti (syā. kaṃ. pī. ka.)] catunnaṃ dīpānaṃ issariyādhipaccaṃ rajjaṃ kāretvā kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati devānaṃ tāvatiṃsānaṃ sahabyataṃ, so tattha nandane vane accharāsaṅghaparivuto dibbehi ca pañcahi kāmaguṇehi samappito samaṅgībhūto paricāreti, so catūhi dhammehi asamannāgato, atha kho so aparimuttova [aparimutto ca (syā. kaṃ. ka.)] nirayā aparimutto tiracchānayoniyā aparimutto pettivisayā aparimutto apāyaduggativinipātā. Kiñcāpi, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako piṇḍiyālopena yāpeti, nantakāni ca dhāreti, so catūhi dhammehi samannāgato, atha kho so parimutto [parimutto ca (syā. kaṃ. ka.)] nirayā parimutto tiracchānayoniyā parimutto pettivisayā parimutto apāyaduggativinipātā’’.

‘‘Katamehi catūhi? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti – ‘itipi so bhagavā arahaṃ sammāsambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavā’ti. Dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti – ‘svākkhāto bhagavatā dhammo sandiṭṭhiko akāliko ehipassiko opaneyyiko paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhī’ti. Saṅghe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti – ‘suppaṭipanno bhagavato sāvakasaṅgho, ujuppaṭipanno bhagavato sāvakasaṅgho, ñāyappaṭipanno bhagavato sāvakasaṅgho, sāmīcippaṭipanno bhagavato sāvakasaṅgho, yadidaṃ – cattāri purisayugāni aṭṭha purisapuggalā, esa bhagavato sāvakasaṅgho āhuneyyo pāhuneyyo dakkhiṇeyyo añjalikaraṇīyo anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassā’ti. Ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi acchiddehi asabalehi akammāsehi bhujissehi

viññuppasatthehi aparāmaṭṭhehi samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Imehi catūhi dhammehi samannāgato hoti. Yo ca, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ dīpānaṃ paṭilābho, yo catunnaṃ dhammānaṃ paṭilābho catunnaṃ dīpānaṃ paṭilābho catunnaṃ dhammānaṃ paṭilābhassa kalaṃ nāgghati soḷasi''nti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Brahmacariyogadhasuttaṃ

998. ''Catūhi, bhikkhave, dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako sotāpanno hoti avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo.

''Katamehi catūhi? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti – 'itipi so bhagavā arahaṃ sammāsambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavā'ti. Dhamme…pe… saṅghe…pe… ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi…pe… samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Imehi kho, bhikkhave, catūhi dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako sotāpanno hoti avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo''ti.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Idaṃ vatvāna [vatvā (sī. pī.) evamīdisesu ṭhānesu] sugato athāparaṃ etadavoca satthā –

''Yesaṃ saddhā ca sīlañca, pasādo dhammadassanaṃ;
Te ve kālena paccenti, brahmacariyogadhaṃ sukha''nti. dutiyaṃ;

3. Dīghāvuupāsakasuttaṃ

999. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā rājagahe viharati veḷuvane kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena dīghāvu upāsako ābādhiko hoti dukkhito bāḷhagilāno. Atha kho dīghāvu upāsako pitaraṃ jotikaṃ gahapatiṃ āmantesi – ''ehi tvaṃ, gahapati, yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkama; upasaṅkamitvā mama vacanena bhagavato pāde sirasā vanda – 'dīghāvu, bhante, upāsako ābādhiko hoti dukkhito bāḷhagilāno. So bhagavato pāde sirasā vandatī'ti. Evañca vadehi – 'sādhu kira, bhante, bhagavā yena dīghāvussa upāsakassa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkamatu anukampaṃ upādāyā'''ti. ''Evaṃ, tātā''ti kho jotiko gahapati dīghāvussa upāsakassa paṭissutvā yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho jotiko gahapati bhagavantaṃ etadavoca – ''dīghāvu, bhante, upāsako ābādhiko hoti dukkhito bāḷhagilāno. So bhagavato pāde sirasā vandati. Evañca vadeti – 'sādhu kira, bhante, bhagavā yena dīghāvussa upāsakassa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkamatu anukampaṃ upādāyā'''ti. Adhivāsesi bhagavā tuṇhībhāvena.

Atha kho bhagavā nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena dīghāvussa upāsakassa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Nisajja kho bhagavā dīghāvuṃ upāsakaṃ etadavoca – ''kacci te, dīghāvu, khamanīyaṃ, kacci yāpanīyaṃ? Kacci dukkhā vedanā paṭikkamanti, no abhikkamanti; paṭikkamosānaṃ paññāyati, no abhikkamo''ti? ''Na me, bhante, khamanīyaṃ, na yāpanīyaṃ. Bāḷhā me dukkhā vedanā abhikkamanti, no paṭikkamanti; abhikkamosānaṃ paññāyati, no paṭikkamo''ti. ''Tasmātiha te, dīghāvu, evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ – 'buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato bhavissāmi – itipi so bhagavā arahaṃ sammāsambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme…pe… saṅghe…pe… ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato bhavissāmi akhaṇḍehi…pe… samādhisaṃvattanikehi'. Evañhi te, dīghāvu, sikkhitabba''nti.

''Yānimāni, bhante, bhagavatā cattāri sotāpattiyaṅgāni desitāni, saṃvijjante te dhammā mayi, ahañca tesu dhammesu sandissāmi. Ahañhi, bhante, buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato – itipi so bhagavā…pe… satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme…pe… saṅghe…pe… ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato akhaṇḍehi…pe… samādhisaṃvattanikehī''ti. ''Tasmātiha tvaṃ, dīghāvu, imesu

catūsu sotāpattiyaṅgesu patiṭṭhāya cha vijjābhāgiye dhamme uttari bhāveyyāsi. Idha tvaṃ, dīghāvu, sabbasaṅkhāresu aniccānupassī viharāhi, anicce dukkhasaññī, dukkhe anattasaññī pahānasaññī virāgasaññī nirodhasaññīti. Evañhi te, dīghāvu, sikkhitabba''nti.

''Yeme, bhante, bhagavatā cha vijjābhāgiyā dhammā desitā, saṃvijjante te dhammā mayi, ahañca tesu dhammesu sandissāmi. Ahañhi, bhante, sabbasaṅkhāresu aniccānupassī viharāmi, anicce dukkhasaññī, dukkhe anattasaññī pahānasaññī virāgasaññī nirodhasaññī. Api ca me, bhante, evaṃ hoti – 'mā hevāyaṃ jotiko gahapati mamaccayena vighātaṃ āpajjī'''ti [āpajjati (ka.)]. ''Mā tvaṃ, tāta dīghāvu, evaṃ manasākāsi. Iṅgha tvaṃ, tāta dīghāvu, yadeva te bhagavā āha, tadeva tvaṃ sādhukaṃ manasi karohī''ti.

Atha kho bhagavā dīghāvuṃ upāsakaṃ iminā ovādena ovaditvā uṭṭhāyāsanā pakkāmi. Atha kho dīghāvu upāsako acirapakkantassa bhagavato kālamakāsi. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamiṃsu; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū bhagavantaṃ etadavocuṃ – ''yo so, bhante, dīghāvu nāma upāsako bhagavatā saṃkhittena ovādena ovadito so kālaṅkato. Tassa kā gati, ko abhisamparāyo''ti? ''Paṇḍito, bhikkhave, dīghāvu upāsako, paccapādi [ahosi saccavādī (syā. kaṃ. pī. ka.)] dhammassānudhammaṃ, na ca maṃ dhammādhikaraṇaṃ [na ca dhammādhikaraṇaṃ (syā. kaṃ. pī. ka.)] vihesesi [viheṭhesi (itipi aññattha)]. Dīghāvu, bhikkhave, upāsako pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātiko tattha parinibbāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā''ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Paṭhamasāriputtasuttaṃ

1000. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā ca sāriputto āyasmā ca ānando sāvatthiyaṃ viharanti jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho āyasmā ānando sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito…pe… ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā ānando āyasmantaṃ sāriputtaṃ etadavoca – ''katinaṃ nu kho, āvuso sāriputta, dhammānaṃ samannāgamanahetu evamayaṃ pajā bhagavatā byākatā sotāpannā avinipātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyaṇā''ti? ''Catunnaṃ kho, āvuso, dhammānaṃ samannāgamanahetu evamayaṃ pajā bhagavatā byākatā sotāpannā avinipātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyaṇā''.

''Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Idhāvuso, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti – itipi so bhagavā…pe… satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme…pe… saṅghe…pe… ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi…pe… samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Imesaṃ kho, āvuso, catunnaṃ dhammānaṃ samannāgamanahetu evamayaṃ pajā bhagavatā byākatā sotāpannā avinipātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyaṇā''ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Dutiyasāriputtasuttaṃ

1001. Atha kho āyasmā sāriputto yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ sāriputtaṃ bhagavā etadavoca – '''sotāpattiyaṅgaṃ, sotāpattiyaṅga'nti hidaṃ, sāriputta, vuccati. Katamaṃ nu kho sāriputta, sotāpattiyaṅga''nti? ''Sappurisasaṃsevo hi, bhante, sotāpattiyaṅgaṃ, saddhammassavanaṃ sotāpattiyaṅgaṃ, yonisomanasikāro sotāpattiyaṅgaṃ, dhammānudhammappaṭipatti sotāpattiyaṅga''nti. ''Sādhu sādhu, sāriputta! Sappurisasaṃsevo hi, sāriputta, sotāpattiyaṅgaṃ, saddhammassavanaṃ sotāpattiyaṅgaṃ, yonisomanasikāro sotāpattiyaṅgaṃ, dhammānudhammappaṭipatti sotāpattiyaṅgaṃ''.

'''Soto, soto'ti hidaṃ, sāriputta, vuccati. Katamo nu kho, sāriputta, soto''ti? ''Ayameva hi, bhante, ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo soto, seyyathidaṃ – sammādiṭṭhi, sammāsaṅkappo, sammāvācā, sammākammanto, sammāājīvo, sammāvāyāmo, sammāsati, sammāsamādhī''ti. ''Sādhu sādhu, sāriputta! Ayameva hi, sāriputta, ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo soto, seyyathidaṃ – sammādiṭṭhi…pe…

sammāsamādhi’’.

‘‘‘Sotāpanno, sotāpanno’ti hidaṃ, sāriputta, vuccati. Katamo nu kho, sāriputta, sotāpanno’’ti? ‘‘Yo hi, bhante, iminā ariyena aṭṭhaṅgikena maggena samannāgato ayaṃ vuccati sotāpanno, svāyaṃ āyasmā evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto’’ti. ‘‘Sādhu sādhu, sāriputta! Yo hi, sāriputta, iminā ariyena aṭṭhaṅgikena maggena samannāgato ayaṃ vuccati sotāpanno, svāyaṃ āyasmā evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto’’ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Thapatisuttaṃ

1002. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū bhagavato cīvarakammaṃ karonti – ‘‘niṭṭhitacīvaro bhagavā temāsaccayena cārikaṃ pakkamissatī’’ti. Tena kho pana samayena isidattapurāṇā thapatayo sādhuke paṭivasanti kenacideva karaṇīyena. Assosuṃ kho isidattapurāṇā thapatayo – ‘‘sambahulā kira bhikkhū bhagavato cīvarakammaṃ karonti – ‘niṭṭhitacīvaro bhagavā temāsaccayena cārikaṃ pakkamissatī’’’ti.

Atha kho isidattapurāṇā thapatayo magge purisaṃ ṭhapesuṃ – ‘‘yadā tvaṃ, ambho purisa, passeyyāsi bhagavantaṃ āgacchantaṃ arahantaṃ sammāsambuddhaṃ, atha amhākaṃ āroceyyāsī’’ti. Dvīhatīhaṃ ṭhito kho so puriso addasa bhagavantaṃ dūratova āgacchantaṃ. Disvāna yena isidattapurāṇā thapatayo tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā isidattapurāṇe thapatayo etadavoca – ‘‘ayaṃ so, bhante, bhagavā āgacchati arahaṃ sammāsambuddho. Yassa dāni kālaṃ maññathā’’ti.

Atha kho isidattapurāṇā thapatayo yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamiṃsu; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā bhagavantaṃ piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubandhiṃsu. Atha kho bhagavā maggā okkamma yena aññataraṃ rukkhamūlaṃ tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Isidattapurāṇā thapatayo bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te isidattapurāṇā thapatayo bhagavantaṃ etadavocuṃ –

‘‘Yadā mayaṃ, bhante, bhagavantaṃ suṇāma – ‘sāvatthiyā kosalesu cārikaṃ pakkamissatī’ti, hoti no tasmiṃ samaye anattamanatā hoti domanassaṃ – ‘dūre no bhagavā bhavissatī’ti. Yadā pana mayaṃ, bhante, bhagavantaṃ suṇāma – ‘sāvatthiyā kosalesu cārikaṃ pakkanto’ti, hoti no tasmiṃ samaye anattamanatā hoti domanassaṃ – ‘dūre no bhagavā’’’ti.

‘‘Yadā pana mayaṃ, bhante, bhagavantaṃ suṇāma – ‘kosalehi mallesu cārikaṃ pakkamissatī’ti, hoti no tasmiṃ samaye anattamanatā hoti domanassaṃ – ‘dūre no bhagavā bhavissatī’ti. Yadā pana mayaṃ, bhante, bhagavantaṃ suṇāma – ‘kosalehi mallesu cārikaṃ pakkanto’ti, hoti no tasmiṃ samaye anattamanatā hoti domanassaṃ – ‘dūre no bhagavā’’’ti.

‘‘Yadā pana mayaṃ, bhante, bhagavantaṃ suṇāma – ‘mallehi vajjīsu cārikaṃ pakkamissatī’ti, hoti no tasmiṃ samaye anattamanatā hoti domanassaṃ – ‘dūre no bhagavā bhavissatī’ti. Yadā pana mayaṃ, bhante, bhagavantaṃ suṇāma – ‘mallehi vajjīsu cārikaṃ pakkanto’ti, hoti no tasmiṃ samaye anattamanatā hoti domanassaṃ – ‘dūre no bhagavā’’’ti.

‘‘Yadā pana mayaṃ, bhante, bhagavantaṃ suṇāma – ‘vajjīhi kāsīsu cārikaṃ pakkamissatī’ti, hoti no tasmiṃ samaye anattamanatā hoti domanassaṃ – ‘dūre no bhagavā bhavissatī’ti. Yadā pana mayaṃ, bhante bhagavantaṃ suṇāma – ‘vajjīhi kāsīsu cārikaṃ pakkanto’ti, hoti no tasmiṃ samaye anattamanatā hoti domanassaṃ – ‘dūre no bhagavā’’’ti.

‘‘Yadā pana mayaṃ, bhante, bhagavantaṃ suṇāma – ‘kāsīhi māgadhe cārikaṃ pakkamissatī’ti, hoti no tasmiṃ samaye anattamanatā hoti domanassaṃ – ‘dūre no bhagavā bhavissatī’ti. Yadā pana mayaṃ, bhante, bhagavantaṃ suṇāma – ‘kāsīhi māgadhe cārikaṃ pakkanto’ti, hoti anappakā no tasmiṃ samaye anattamanatā hoti anappakaṃ domanassaṃ – ‘dūre no bhagavā’’’ti.

‘‘Yadā pana mayaṃ, bhante, bhagavantaṃ suṇāma – ‘māgadhehi kāsīsu cārikaṃ pakkamissatī’ti, hoti no tasmiṃ samaye attamanatā hoti somanassaṃ – ‘āsanne no bhagavā bhavissatī’ti. Yadā pana mayaṃ, bhante, bhagavantaṃ suṇāma – ‘māgadhehi kāsīsu cārikaṃ pakkanto’ti, hoti no tasmiṃ samaye attamanatā hoti somanassaṃ – ‘āsanne no bhagavā’’’ti.

‘‘Yadā pana mayaṃ, bhante, bhagavantaṃ suṇāma – ‘kāsīhi vajjīsu cārikaṃ pakkamissatī’ti, hoti no tasmiṃ samaye attamanatā hoti somanassaṃ – ‘āsanne no bhagavā bhavissatī’ti. Yadā pana mayaṃ, bhante, bhagavantaṃ suṇāma – ‘kāsīhi vajjīsu cārikaṃ pakkanto’ti, hoti no tasmiṃ samaye attamanatā hoti somanassaṃ – ‘āsanne no bhagavā’’’ti.

‘‘Yadā pana mayaṃ, bhante, bhagavantaṃ suṇāma – ‘vajjīhi mallesu cārikaṃ pakkamissatī’ti, hoti no tasmiṃ samaye attamanatā hoti somanassaṃ – ‘āsanne no bhagavā bhavissatī’ti. Yadā pana mayaṃ, bhante, bhagavantaṃ suṇāma – ‘vajjīhi mallesu cārikaṃ pakkanto’ti, hoti no tasmiṃ samaye attamanatā hoti somanassaṃ – ‘āsanne no bhagavā’’’ti.

‘‘Yadā pana mayaṃ, bhante, bhagavantaṃ suṇāma – ‘mallehi kosale cārikaṃ pakkamissatī’ti, hoti no tasmiṃ samaye attamanatā hoti somanassaṃ – ‘āsanne no bhagavā bhavissatī’ti. Yadā pana mayaṃ, bhante, bhagavantaṃ suṇāma – ‘mallehi kosale cārikaṃ pakkanto’ti, hoti no tasmiṃ samaye attamanatā hoti somanassaṃ – ‘āsanne no bhagavā’’’ti.

‘‘Yadā pana mayaṃ, bhante, bhagavantaṃ suṇāma – ‘kosalehi sāvatthiṃ cārikaṃ pakkamissatī’ti, hoti no tasmiṃ samaye attamanatā hoti somanassaṃ – ‘āsanne no bhagavā bhavissatī’ti. Yadā pana mayaṃ, bhante, bhagavantaṃ suṇāma – ‘sāvatthiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme’ti, hoti anappakā no tasmiṃ samaye attamanatā hoti anappakaṃ somanassaṃ – ‘āsanne no bhagavā’’’ti.

‘‘Tasmātiha, thapatayo, sambādho gharāvāso rajāpatho, abbhokāso pabbajjā. Alañca pana vo, thapatayo, appamādāyā’’ti. ‘‘Atthi kho no, bhante, etamhā sambādhā añño sambādho sambādhataro ceva sambādhasaṅkhātataro cā’’ti. ‘‘Katamo pana vo, thapatayo, etamhā sambādhā añño sambādho sambādhataro ceva sambādhasaṅkhātataro cā’’ti?

‘‘Idha mayaṃ, bhante, yadā rājā pasenadi kosalo uyyānabhūmiṃ niyyātukāmo hoti, ye te rañño pasenadissa kosalassa nāgā opavayhā te kappetvā, yā tā rañño pasenadissa kosalassa pajāpatiyo piyā manāpā tā ekaṃ purato ekaṃ pacchato nisīdāpema. Tāsaṃ kho pana, bhante, bhaginīnaṃ evarūpo gandho hoti, seyyathāpi nāma gandhakaraṇḍakassa tāvadeva vivariyamānassa, yathā taṃ rājakaññānaṃ gandhena vibhūsitānaṃ. Tāsaṃ kho pana, bhante, bhaginīnaṃ evarūpo kāyasamphasso hoti, seyyathāpi nāma tūlapicuno vā kappāsapicuno vā, yathā taṃ rājakaññānaṃ sukhedhitānaṃ. Tasmiṃ kho pana, bhante, samaye nāgopi rakkhitabbo hoti, tāpi bhaginiyo rakkhitabbā honti, attāpi rakkhitabbo hoti. Na kho pana mayaṃ, bhante, abhijānāma tāsu bhaginīsu pāpakaṃ cittaṃ uppādetā. Ayaṃ kho no, bhante, etamhā sambādhā añño sambādho sambādhataro ceva sambādhasaṅkhātataro cā’’ti.

‘‘Tasmātiha, thapatayo, sambādho gharāvāso rajāpatho, abbhokāso pabbajjā. Alañca pana vo, thapatayo, appamādāya. Catūhi kho, thapatayo, dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako sotāpanno hoti avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo.

‘‘Katamehi catūhi? Idha, thapatayo, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti – itipi so bhagavā…pe… satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme…pe… saṅghe…pe… vigatamalamaccherena cetasā ajjhāgāraṃ vasati muttacāgo payatapāṇi vossaggarato yācayogo dānasaṃvibhāgarato. Imehi kho, thapatayo, catūhi dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako sotāpanno hoti avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo.

‘‘Tumhe kho, thapatayo, buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgatā – itipi so bhagavā…pe… satthā

devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme…pe… saṅghe…pe… yaṃ kho pana kiñci kule deyyadhammaṃ sabbaṃ taṃ appaṭivibhattaṃ sīlavantehi kalyāṇadhammehi. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, thapatayo, katividhā te kosalesu manussā ye tumhākaṃ samasamā, yadidaṃ – dānasaṃvibhāge''ti? ''Lābhā no, bhante, suladdhaṃ no, bhante! Yesaṃ no bhagavā evaṃ pajānātī''ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Veḷudvāreyyasuttaṃ

1003. Evaṃ me sutaṃ – ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā kosalesu cārikaṃ caramāno mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhiṃ yena veḷudvāraṃ nāma kosalānaṃ brāhmaṇagāmo tadavasari. Assosuṃ kho te veḷudvāreyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā – ''samaṇo khalu, bho, gotamo sakyaputto sakyakulā pabbajito kosalesu cārikaṃ caramāno mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhiṃ veḷudvāraṃ anuppatto. Taṃ kho pana bhavantaṃ gotamaṃ evaṃ kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggato – 'itipi so bhagavā arahaṃ sammāsambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavā [bhagavāti (sī. syā. kaṃ. pī.)]. So imaṃ lokaṃ sadevakaṃ samārakaṃ sabrahmakaṃ sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiṃ pajaṃ sadevamanussaṃ sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti. So dhammaṃ deseti ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhekalyāṇaṃ pariyosānakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ, kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakāseti'. Sādhu kho pana tathārūpānaṃ arahataṃ dassanaṃ hotī''ti.

Atha kho te veḷudvāreyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamiṃsu; upasaṅkamitvā appekacce bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Appekacce bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodiṃsu; sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Appekacce yena bhagavā tenañjaliṃ paṇāmetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Appekacce bhagavato santike nāmagottaṃ sāvetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Appekacce tuṇhībhūtā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te veḷudvāreyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā bhagavantaṃ etadavocuṃ – ''mayaṃ, bho gotama, evaṃkāmā evaṃchandā evaṃadhippāyā – puttasambādhasayanaṃ ajjhāvaseyyāma, kāsikacandanaṃ paccanubhaveyyāma, mālāgandhavilepanaṃ dhāreyyāma, jātarūparajataṃ sādiyeyyāma, kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjeyyāma. Tesaṃ no bhavaṃ gotamo amhākaṃ evaṃkāmānaṃ evaṃchandānaṃ evaṃadhippāyānaṃ tathā dhammaṃ desetu yathā mayaṃ puttasambādhasayanaṃ ajjhāvaseyyāma…pe… sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjeyyāmā''ti.

''Attūpanāyikaṃ vo, gahapatayo, dhammapariyāyaṃ desessāmi. Taṃ suṇātha, sādhukaṃ manasi karotha; bhāsissāmī''ti. ''Evaṃ, bho''ti kho te veḷudvāreyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā bhagavato paccassosuṃ. Bhagavā etadavoca –

''Katamo ca, gahapatayo, attupanāyiko dhammapariyāyo? Idha, gahapatayo, ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati – 'ahaṃ khosmi jīvitukāmo amaritukāmo sukhakāmo dukkhappaṭikūlo. Yo kho maṃ jīvitukāmaṃ amaritukāmaṃ sukhakāmaṃ dukkhappaṭikūlaṃ jīvitā voropeyya, na metaṃ assa piyaṃ manāpaṃ. Ahañceva kho pana paraṃ jīvitukāmaṃ amaritukāmaṃ sukhakāmaṃ dukkhappaṭikūlaṃ jīvitā voropeyyaṃ, parassapi taṃ assa appiyaṃ amanāpaṃ. Yo kho myāyaṃ dhammo appiyo amanāpo, parassa peso dhammo appiyo amanāpo. Yo kho myāyaṃ dhammo appiyo amanāpo, kathāhaṃ paraṃ tena saṃyojeyya'nti! So iti paṭisaṅkhāya attanā ca pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, parañca pāṇātipātā veramaṇiyā samādapeti, pāṇātipātā veramaṇiyā ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati. Evamassāyaṃ kāyasamācāro tikoṭiparisuddho hoti.

''Puna caparaṃ, gahapatayo, ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati – 'yo kho me adinnaṃ theyyasaṅkhātaṃ ādiyeyya, na metaṃ assa piyaṃ manāpaṃ. Ahañceva kho pana parassa adinnaṃ theyyasaṅkhātaṃ ādiyeyyaṃ, parassapi taṃ assa appiyaṃ amanāpaṃ. Yo kho myāyaṃ dhammo appiyo amanāpo, parassa peso dhammo appiyo amanāpo. Yo kho myāyaṃ dhammo appiyo amanāpo, kathāhaṃ paraṃ tena saṃyojeyya'nti! So iti paṭisaṅkhāya attanā ca adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti, parañca adinnādānā veramaṇiyā samādapeti, adinnādānā veramaṇiyā ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati. Evamassāyaṃ kāyasamācāro tikoṭiparisuddho hoti.

‘‘Puna caparaṃ, gahapatayo, ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati – ‘yo kho me dāresu cārittaṃ āpajjeyya, na metaṃ assa piyaṃ manāpaṃ. Ahañceva kho pana parassa dāresu cārittaṃ āpajjeyyaṃ, parassapi taṃ assa appiyaṃ amanāpaṃ. Yo kho myāyaṃ dhammo appiyo amanāpo, parassa peso dhammo appiyo amanāpo. Yo kho myāyaṃ dhammo appiyo amanāpo, kathāhaṃ paraṃ tena saṃyojeyya’nti! So iti paṭisaṅkhāya attanā ca kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti, parañca kāmesumicchācārā veramaṇiyā samādapeti, kāmesumicchācārā veramaṇiyā ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati. Evamassāyaṃ kāyasamācāro tikoṭiparisuddho hoti.

‘‘Puna caparaṃ, gahapatayo, ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati – ‘yo kho me musāvādena atthaṃ bhañjeyya, na metaṃ assa piyaṃ manāpaṃ. Ahañceva kho pana parassa musāvādena atthaṃ bhañjeyyaṃ, parassapi taṃ assa appiyaṃ amanāpaṃ. Yo kho myāyaṃ dhammo appiyo amanāpo, parassa peso dhammo appiyo amanāpo. Yo kho myāyaṃ dhammo appiyo amanāpo, kathāhaṃ paraṃ tena saṃyojeyya’nti! So iti paṭisaṅkhāya attanā ca musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, parañca musāvādā veramaṇiyā samādapeti, musāvādā veramaṇiyā ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati. Evamassāyaṃ vacīsamācāro tikoṭiparisuddho hoti.

‘‘Puna caparaṃ, gahapatayo, ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati – yo kho maṃ pisuṇāya vācāya mitte bhindeyya [mittehi bhedeyya (syā. kaṃ. pī. ka.)], na metaṃ assa piyaṃ manāpaṃ. Ahañceva kho pana paraṃ pisuṇāya vācāya mitte bhindeyyaṃ, parassapi taṃ assa appiyaṃ amanāpaṃ…pe… evamassāyaṃ vacīsamācāro tikoṭiparisuddho hoti.

‘‘Puna caparaṃ, gahapatayo, ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati – yo kho maṃ pharusāya vācāya samudācareyya, na metaṃ assa piyaṃ manāpaṃ. Ahañceva kho pana paraṃ pharusāya vācāya samudācareyyaṃ, parassapi taṃ assa appiyaṃ amanāpaṃ. Yo kho myāyaṃ dhammo…pe… evamassāyaṃ vacīsamācāro tikoṭiparisuddho hoti.

‘‘Puna caparaṃ, gahapatayo, ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati – ‘yo kho maṃ samphabhāsena samphappalāpabhāsena samudācareyya, na metaṃ assa piyaṃ manāpaṃ. Ahañceva kho pana paraṃ samphabhāsena samphappalāpabhāsena samudācareyyaṃ, parassapi taṃ assa appiyaṃ amanāpaṃ. Yo kho myāyaṃ dhammo appiyo amanāpo, parassa peso dhammo appiyo amanāpo. Yo kho myāyaṃ dhammo appiyo amanāpo, kathāhaṃ paraṃ tena saṃyojeyya’nti! So iti paṭisaṅkhāya attanā ca samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti, parañca samphappalāpā veramaṇiyā samādapeti, samphappalāpā veramaṇiyā ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati. Evamassāyaṃ vacīsamācāro tikoṭiparisuddho hoti.

‘‘So buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti – itipi so bhagavā…pe… satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti; dhamme …pe… saṅghe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti suppaṭipanno bhagavato sāvakasaṅgho…pe… anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassāti. Ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi…pe… samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Yato kho, gahapatayo, ariyasāvako imehi sattahi saddhammehi [dhammehi (sī.)] samannāgato hoti imehi catūhi ākaṅkhiyehi ṭhānehi, so ākaṅkhamāno attanāva attānaṃ byākareyya – ‘khīṇanirayomhi khīṇatiracchānayoni [khīṇatiracchānayoniyo (sī. syā. kaṃ. pī.), khīṇatiracchānayoniko (ka.)] khīṇapettivisayo khīṇāpāyaduggativinipāto, sotāpannohamasmi avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo’’’ti.

Evaṃ vutte veḷudvāreyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā bhagavantaṃ etadavocuṃ – ‘‘abhikkantaṃ, bho gotama…pe… ete mayaṃ bhavantaṃ gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāma dhammañca bhikkhusaṅghañca. Upāsake no bhavaṃ gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupete [pāṇupetaṃ (ka.)] saraṇaṃ gate’’ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Paṭhamagiñjakāvasathasuttaṃ

1004. Evaṃ me sutaṃ – ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā ñātike viharati giñjakāvasathe. Atha kho āyasmā ānando yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi.

Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā ānando bhagavantaṃ etadavoca –

‘‘Sāḷho nāma, bhante, bhikkhu kālaṅkato; tassa kā gati ko abhisamparāyo? Nandā nāma, bhante, bhikkhunī kālaṅkatā; tassā kā gati ko abhisamparāyo? Sudatto nāma, bhante, upāsako kālaṅkato; tassa kā gati ko abhisamparāyo? Sujātā nāma, bhante, upāsikā kālaṅkatā; tassā kā gati, ko abhisamparāyo’’ti?

‘‘Sāḷho, ānanda, bhikkhu kālaṅkato āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi. Nandā, ānanda, bhikkhunī kālaṅkatā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātikā tattha parinibbāyinī anāvattidhammā tasmā lokā. Sudatto, ānanda, upāsako kālaṅkato tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā rāgadosamohānaṃ tanuttā sakadāgāmī; sakideva imaṃ lokaṃ āgantvā dukkhassantaṃ karissati. Sujātā, ānanda, upāsikā kālaṅkatā tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā sotāpannā avinipātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyaṇā.

‘‘Anacchariyaṃ kho panetaṃ, ānanda, yaṃ manussabhūto kālaṃ kareyya; tasmiṃ tasmiṃ ce maṃ kālaṅkate upasaṅkamitvā etamatthaṃ paṭipucchissatha. Vihesā pesā, ānanda, assa tathāgatassa. Tasmātihānanda, dhammādāsaṃ nāma dhammapariyāyaṃ desessāmi; yena samannāgato ariyasāvako ākaṅkhamāno attanāva attānaṃ byākareyya – ‘khīṇanirayomhi khīṇatiracchānayoni khīṇapettivisayo khīṇāpāyaduggativinipāto, sotāpannohamasmi avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo’’’.

‘‘Katamo ca so, ānanda, dhammādāso dhammapariyāyo; yena samannāgato ariyasāvako ākaṅkhamāno attanāva attānaṃ byākareyya – ‘khīṇanirayomhi khīṇatiracchānayoni khīṇapettivisayo khīṇāpāyaduggativinipāto, sotāpannohamasmi avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo’’’?

‘‘Idha, ānanda, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti – itipi so bhagavā…pe… satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme…pe… saṅghe…pe… ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi…pe… samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Ayaṃ kho so, ānanda, dhammādāso dhammapariyāyo; yena samannāgato ariyasāvako ākaṅkhamāno attanāva attānaṃ byākareyya – ‘khīṇanirayomhi khīṇatiracchānayoni khīṇapettivisayo khīṇāpāyaduggativinipāto, sotāpannohamasmi avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo’’’ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

(Tīṇipi suttantāni ekanidānāni).

9. Dutiyagiñjakāvasathasuttaṃ

1005. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā ānando bhagavantaṃ etadavoca – ‘‘asoko nāma, bhante, bhikkhu kālaṅkato; tassa kā gati, ko abhisamparāyo? Asokā nāma, bhante, bhikkhunī kālaṅkatā…pe… asoko nāma, bhante, upāsako kālaṅkato…pe… asokā nāma, bhante, upāsikā kālaṅkatā; tassā kā gati, ko abhisamparāyo’’ti?

‘‘Asoko, ānanda, bhikkhu kālaṅkato āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi…pe… (purimaveyyākaraṇena ekanidānaṃ).

‘‘Ayaṃ kho so, ānanda, dhammādāso dhammapariyāyo; yena samannāgato ariyasāvako ākaṅkhamāno attanāva attānaṃ byākareyya – ‘khīṇanirayomhi khīṇatiracchānayoni khīṇapettivisayo khīṇāpāyaduggativinipāto, sotāpannohamasmi avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo’’’ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Tatiyagiñjakāvasathasuttaṃ

1006. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā ānando bhagavantaṃ etadavoca – ‘‘kakkaṭo nāma, bhante,

ñātike upāsako kālaṅkato; tassa kā gati, ko abhisamparāyo? Kaḷibho nāma, bhante, ñātike upāsako…pe… nikato nāma, bhante, ñātike upāsako…pe… kaṭissaho nāma, bhante, ñātike upāsako… pe… tuṭṭho nāma, bhante, ñātike upāsako…pe… santuṭṭho nāma, bhante, ñātike upāsako…pe… bhaddo nāma, bhante, ñātike upāsako…pe… subhaddo nāma, bhante, ñātike upāsako kālaṅkato; tassa kā gati ko abhisamparāyo''ti?

''Kakkaṭo, ānanda, upāsako kālaṅkato pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātiko tattha parinibbāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā. Kaḷibho, ānanda …pe… nikato, ānanda…pe… kaṭissaho, ānanda …pe… tuṭṭho, ānanda…pe… santuṭṭho, ānanda…pe… bhaddo, ānanda…pe… subhaddo, ānanda, upāsako kālaṅkato pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātiko tattha parinibbāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā. (Sabbe ekagatikā kātabbā).

''Paropaññāsa, ānanda, ñātike upāsakā kālaṅkatā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātikā tattha parinibbāyino anāvattidhammā tasmā lokā. Sādhikanavuti, ānanda, ñātike upāsakā kālaṅkatā tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā rāgadosamohānaṃ tanuttā sakadāgāmino; sakideva imaṃ lokaṃ āgantvā dukkhassantaṃ karissanti. Chātirekāni kho, ānanda, pañcasatāni ñātike upāsakā kālaṅkatā tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā sotāpannā avinipātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyaṇā.

''Anacchariyaṃ kho panetaṃ, ānanda, yaṃ manussabhūto kālaṃ kareyya; tasmiṃ tasmiṃ ce maṃ kālaṅkate upasaṅkamitvā etamatthaṃ paṭipucchissatha. Vihesā pesā, ānanda, assa tathāgatassa. Tasmātihānanda, dhammādāsaṃ nāma dhammapariyāyaṃ desessāmi; yena samannāgato ariyasāvako ākaṅkhamāno attanāva attānaṃ byākareyya – 'khīṇanirayomhi khīṇatiracchānayoni khīṇapettivisayo khīṇāpāyaduggativinipāto, sotāpannohamasmi avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo'''.

''Katamo ca so, ānanda, dhammādāso dhammapariyāyo; yena samannāgato ariyasāvako ākaṅkhamāno attanāva attānaṃ byākareyya – 'khīṇanirayomhi khīṇatiracchānayoni khīṇapettivisayo khīṇāpāyaduggativinipāto, sotāpannohamasmi avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo'''.

''Idhānanda, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti – itipi so bhagavā…pe… satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme…pe… saṅghe…pe… ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi…pe… samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Ayaṃ kho so, ānanda, dhammādāso dhammapariyāyo; yena samannāgato ariyasāvako ākaṅkhamāno attanāva attānaṃ byākareyya – 'khīṇanirayomhi khīṇatiracchānayoni khīṇapettivisayo khīṇāpāyaduggativinipāto, sotāpannohamasmi avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo'''ti. Dasamaṃ.

Veḷudvāravaggo paṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Rājā ogadhadīghāvu, sāriputtāpare duve;
Thapatī veḷudvāreyyā, giñjakāvasathe tayoti.

2. Rājakārāmavaggo

1. Sahassabhikkhunisaṅghasuttaṃ

1007. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvatthiyaṃ viharati rājakārāme. Atha kho sahassabhikkhunisaṅgho [sahasso bhikkhunisaṃgho (sī.)] yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhagavā etadavoca –

''Catūhi kho, bhikkhuniyo, dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako sotāpanno hoti avinipātadhammo

niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo. Katamehi catūhi? Idha, bhikkhuniyo, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti – itipi so bhagavā…pe… satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme …pe… saṅghe…pe… ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti, akhaṇḍehi…pe… samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Imehi kho, bhikkhuniyo, catūhi dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako sotāpanno hoti avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo''ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Brāhmaṇasuttaṃ

1008. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ''Brāhmaṇā, bhikkhave, udayagāminiṃ nāma paṭipadaṃ paññapenti. Te sāvakaṃ evaṃ samādapenti – 'ehi tvaṃ, ambho purisa, kālasseva uṭṭhāya pācīnamukho yāhi. So tvaṃ mā sobbhaṃ parivajjehi, mā papātaṃ, mā khāṇuṃ, mā kaṇḍakaṭhānaṃ [kaṇḍakaṃ ṭhānaṃ (pī. ka.)], mā candaniyaṃ, mā oḷigallaṃ. Yattha [yattheva (syā. kaṃ.), yāni vā (sī.)] papateyyāsi tattheva maraṇaṃ āgameyyāsi. Evaṃ tvaṃ, ambho purisa, kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjissasī''ti.

''Taṃ kho panetaṃ, bhikkhave, brāhmaṇānaṃ bālagamanametaṃ [bālānaṃ gamanametaṃ (sī.)] mūḷhagamanametaṃ na nibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya saṃvattati. Ahañca kho, bhikkhave, ariyassa vinaye udayagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ paññapemi; yā ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati.

''Katamā ca sā, bhikkhave, udayagāminī paṭipadā; yā ekantanibbidāya…pe… nibbānāya saṃvattati? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti – itipi so bhagavā arahaṃ sammāsambuddho…pe… satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti; dhamme…pe… saṅghe…pe… ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi…pe… samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Ayaṃ kho sā, bhikkhave, udayagāminī paṭipadā ekantanibbidāya…pe… nibbānāya saṃvattatī''ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Ānandattherasuttaṃ

1009. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā ca ānando āyasmā ca sāriputto sāvatthiyaṃ viharanti jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho āyasmā sāriputto sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā ānando tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā ānandena saddhiṃ sammodi. Sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā sāriputto āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ etadavoca – ''katinaṃ kho, āvuso ānanda, dhammānaṃ pahānā, katinaṃ dhammānaṃ samannāgamanahetu, evamayaṃ pajā bhagavatā byākatā sotāpannā avinipātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyaṇā''ti? ''Catunnaṃ kho, āvuso, dhammānaṃ pahānā, catunnaṃ dhammānaṃ samannāgamanahetu, evamayaṃ pajā bhagavatā byākatā sotāpannā avinipātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyaṇā''ti.

''Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Yathārūpena kho, āvuso, buddhe appasādena samannāgato assutavā puthujjano kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati tathārūpassa buddhe appasādo na hoti. Yathārūpena ca kho, āvuso, buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato sutavā ariyasāvako kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati tathārūpassa buddhe aveccappasādo hoti – itipi so bhagavā…pe… satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavā''ti.

''Yathārūpena ca kho, āvuso, dhamme appasādena samannāgato assutavā puthujjano kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati tathārūpassa dhamme appasādo na hoti. Yathārūpena ca kho, āvuso, dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato sutavā ariyasāvako kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati tathārūpassa dhamme aveccappasādo hoti – svākkhāto bhagavatā dhammo…pe… viññūhīti.

''Yathārūpena ca kho, āvuso, saṅghe appasādena samannāgato assutavā puthujjano kāyassa bhedā

paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati tathārūpassa saṅghe appasādo na hoti. Yathārūpena ca kho, āvuso, saṅghe aveccappasādena samannāgato sutavā ariyasāvako kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati tathārūpassa saṅghe aveccappasādo hoti – suppaṭipanno bhagavato sāvakasaṅgho…pe… anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassāti.

‘‘Yathārūpena ca kho, āvuso, dussīlyena samannāgato assutavā puthujjano kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati tathārūpassa dussīlyaṃ na hoti. Yathārūpehi ca kho, āvuso, ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato sutavā ariyasāvako kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati tathārūpāni ariyakantāni sīlāni honti akhaṇḍāni…pe… samādhisaṃvattanikāni. Imesaṃ kho, āvuso, catunnaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānā imesaṃ catunnaṃ dhammānaṃ samannāgamanahetu evamayaṃ pajā bhagavatā byākatā sotāpannā avinipātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyaṇā’’ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Duggatibhayasuttaṃ

1010. ‘‘Catūhi, bhikkhave, dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako sabbaduggatibhayaṃ samatikkanto hoti. Katamehi catūhi? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti – itipi so bhagavā…pe… satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme…pe… saṅghe…pe… ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi…pe… samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Imehi kho, bhikkhave, catūhi dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako sabbaduggatibhayaṃ samatikkanto hotī’’ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Duggativinipātabhayasuttaṃ

1011. ‘‘Catūhi, bhikkhave, dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako sabbaduggativinipātabhayaṃ samatikkanto hoti. Katamehi catūhi? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti – itipi so bhagavā…pe… satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme…pe… saṅghe…pe… ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi…pe… samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Imehi kho, bhikkhave, catūhi dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako sabbaduggativinipātabhayaṃ samatikkanto hotī’’ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Paṭhamamittāmaccasuttaṃ

1012. ‘‘Ye te, bhikkhave, anukampeyyātha, ye ca sotabbaṃ maññeyyuṃ – mittā vā amaccā vā ñātī vā sālohitā vā – te, bhikkhave, catūsu sotāpattiyaṅgesu samādapetabbā, nivesetabbā, patiṭṭhāpetabbā. Katamesu catūsu? Buddhe aveccappasāde samādapetabbā, nivesetabbā, patiṭṭhāpetabbā – itipi so bhagavā…pe… satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme…pe… saṅghe…pe… ariyakantesu sīlesu samādapetabbā, nivesetabbā, patiṭṭhāpetabbā akhaṇḍesu…pe… samādhisaṃvattanikesu. Ye te, bhikkhave, anukampeyyātha, ye ca sotabbaṃ maññeyyuṃ – mittā vā amaccā vā ñātī vā sālohitā vā – te, bhikkhave, imesu catūsu sotāpattiyaṅgesu samādapetabbā, nivesetabbā, patiṭṭhāpetabbā’’ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Dutiyamittāmaccasuttaṃ

1013. ‘‘Ye te, bhikkhave, anukampeyyātha, ye ca sotabbaṃ maññeyyuṃ – mittā vā amaccā vā ñātī vā sālohitā vā – te, bhikkhave, catūsu sotāpattiyaṅgesu samādapetabbā, nivesetabbā, patiṭṭhāpetabbā. Katamesu catūsu? Buddhe aveccappasāde samādapetabbā, nivesetabbā, patiṭṭhāpetabbā – itipi so bhagavā…pe… satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavā’’ti.

‘‘Siyā, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ aññathattaṃ – pathavīdhātuyā, āpodhātuyā, tejodhātuyā, vāyodhātuyā – na tveva buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgatassa ariyasāvakassa siyā aññathattaṃ. Tatridaṃ aññathattaṃ – so vata buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato ariyasāvako nirayaṃ vā tiracchānayoniṃ vā pettivisayaṃ vā upapajjissatī’’ti – netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. ‘‘Dhamme…

pe… saṅghe…pe… ariyakantesu sīlesu samādapetabbā, nivesetabbā, patiṭṭhāpetabbā akhaṇḍesu… pe… samādhisaṃvattanikesu. Siyā, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ aññathattaṃ – pathavīdhātuyā, āpodhātuyā, tejodhātuyā, vāyodhātuyā – na tveva ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgatassa ariyasāvakassa siyā aññathattaṃ. Tatridaṃ aññathattaṃ – so vata ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato ariyasāvako nirayaṃ vā tiracchānayoniṃ vā pettivisayaṃ vā upapajjissatīti – netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Ye te, bhikkhave, anukampeyyātha, ye ca sotabbaṃ maññeyyuṃ – mittā vā amaccā vā ñātī vā sālohitā vā – te, bhikkhave, imesu catūsu sotāpattiyaṅgesu samādapetabbā, nivesetabbā, patiṭṭhāpetabbā''ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Paṭhamadevacārikasuttaṃ

1014. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Atha kho āyasmā mahāmoggallāno – seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samiñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samiñjeyya, evameva – jetavane antarahito devesu tāvatiṃsesu pāturahosi. Atha kho sambahulā tāvatiṃsakāyikā devatāyo yenāyasmā mahāmoggallāno tenupasaṅkamiṃsu; upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ mahāmoggallānaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu. Ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho tā devatāyo āyasmā mahāmoggallāno etadavoca –

''Sādhu kho, āvuso, buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgamanaṃ hoti – itipi so bhagavā…pe… satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgamanahetu kho, āvuso, evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti. Sādhu kho, āvuso, dhamme…pe… saṅghe…pe… sādhu kho, āvuso, ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgamanaṃ hoti akhaṇḍehi…pe… samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgamanahetu kho, āvuso, evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjantī''ti.

''Sādhu kho, mārisa moggallāna, buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgamanaṃ hoti – itipi so bhagavā…pe… satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgamanahetu kho, mārisa moggallāna, evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti. Sādhu kho, mārisa moggallāna, dhamme…pe… saṅghe…pe… ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgamanaṃ hoti akhaṇḍehi…pe… samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgamanahetu kho, mārisa moggallāna, evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjantī''ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Dutiyadevacārikasuttaṃ

1015. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Atha kho āyasmā mahāmoggallāno – seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samiñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samiñjeyya, evameva – jetavane antarahito devesu tāvatiṃsesu pāturahosi. Atha kho sambahulā tāvatiṃsakāyikā devatāyo yenāyasmā mahāmoggallāno tenupasaṅkamiṃsu; upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ mahāmoggallānaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu. Ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho tā devatāyo āyasmā mahāmoggallāno etadavoca –

''Sādhu kho, āvuso, buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgamanaṃ hoti – itipi so bhagavā…pe… satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgamanahetu kho, āvuso, evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapannā. Sādhu kho, āvuso, dhamme…pe… saṅghe…pe… ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgamanaṃ hoti akhaṇḍehi…pe… samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgamanahetu kho, āvuso, evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapannā''ti.

''Sādhu kho, mārisa moggallāna, buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgamanaṃ hoti – itipi so bhagavā…pe… satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgamanahetu kho, mārisa moggallāna, evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapannā. Sādhu kho, mārisa moggallāna, dhamme…pe… saṅghe…pe… ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgamanaṃ hoti akhaṇḍehi…pe… samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Ariyakantehi sīlehi

samannāgamanahetu kho, mārisa moggallāna, evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapannā''ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Tatiyadevacārikasuttaṃ

1016. Atha kho bhagavā – seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samiñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samiñjeyya, evameva – jetavane antarahito devesu tāvatiṃsesu pāturahosi. Atha kho sambahulā tāvatiṃsakāyikā devatāyo yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamiṃsu; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu. Ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho tā devatāyo bhagavā etadavoca –

''Sādhu kho, āvuso, buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgamanaṃ hoti – itipi so bhagavā…pe… satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgamanahetu kho, āvuso, evamidhekacce sattā sotāpannā avinipātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyaṇā. Sādhu kho, āvuso, dhamme…pe… saṅghe…pe… ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgamanaṃ hoti akhaṇḍehi…pe… samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgamanahetu kho, āvuso, evamidhekacce sattā sotāpannā avinipātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyaṇā''ti.

''Sādhu kho, mārisa, buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgamanaṃ hoti – itipi so bhagavā…pe… satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgamanahetu kho, mārisa, evamayaṃ pajā sotāpannā avinipātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyaṇā. Sādhu kho, mārisa, dhamme…pe… saṅghe…pe… ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgamanaṃ hoti akhaṇḍehi…pe… samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgamanahetu kho, mārisa, evamayaṃ pajā sotāpannā avinipātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyaṇā''ti. Dasamaṃ.

Rājakārāmavaggo dutiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Sahassabrāhmaṇānanda, duggati apare duve;
Mittāmaccā duve vuttā, tayo ca devacārikāti.

3. Saraṇānivaggo

1. Paṭhamamahānāmasuttaṃ

1017. Evaṃ me sutaṃ – ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sakkesu viharati kapilavatthusmiṃ nigrodhārāme. Atha kho mahānāmo sakko yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho mahānāmo sakko bhagavantaṃ etadavoca – ''idaṃ, bhante, kapilavatthu iddhañceva phītañca bāhujaññaṃ ākiṇṇamanussaṃ sambādhabyūhaṃ. So khvāhaṃ, bhante, bhagavantaṃ vā payirupāsitvā manobhāvanīye vā bhikkhū sāyanhasamayaṃ kapilavatthuṃ pavisanto; bhantenapi [vibbhantenapi (sī.), bhamantenapi (ka.)] hatthinā samāgacchāmi; bhantenapi assena samāgacchāmi; bhantenapi rathena samāgacchāmi; bhantenapi sakaṭena samāgacchāmi; bhantenapi purisena samāgacchāmi. Tassa mayhaṃ, bhante, tasmiṃ samaye mussateva [musateva (?)] bhagavantaṃ ārabbha sati, mussati [musati (?)] dhammaṃ ārabbha sati, mussati saṅghaṃ ārabbha sati. Tassa mayhaṃ, bhante, evaṃ hoti – 'imamhi cāhaṃ samaye kālaṃ kareyyaṃ, kā mayhaṃ gati, ko abhisamparāyo'''ti?

''Mā bhāyi, mahānāma, mā bhāyi, mahānāma! Apāpakaṃ te maraṇaṃ bhavissati apāpikā kālaṃkiriyā [kālakiriyā (sī. syā. kaṃ.)]. Yassa kassaci, mahānāma, dīgharattaṃ saddhāparibhāvitaṃ cittaṃ sīlaparibhāvitaṃ cittaṃ sutaparibhāvitaṃ cittaṃ cāgaparibhāvitaṃ cittaṃ paññāparibhāvitaṃ cittaṃ, tassa yo hi khvāyaṃ kāyo rūpī cātumahābhūtiko [cātummahābhūtiko (sī. syā. kaṃ.)]

mātāpettikasambhavo odanakummāsūpacayo aniccucchādanaparimaddanabhedanaviddhaṃsanadhammo. Taṃ idheva kākā vā khādanti gijjhā vā khādanti kulalā vā khādanti sunakhā vā khādanti siṅgālā [sigālā (sī. syā. kaṃ. pī.)] vā khādanti vividhā vā pāṇakajātā khādanti; yañca khvassa cittaṃ dīgharattaṃ saddhāparibhāvitaṃ…pe… paññāparibhāvitaṃ taṃ uddhagāmi hoti visesagāmi.

''Seyyathāpi, mahānāma, puriso sappikumbhaṃ vā telakumbhaṃ vā gambhīraṃ udakarahadaṃ ogāhitvā bhindeyya. Tatra yā assa sakkharā vā kaṭhalā [kathalā (pī. ka.)] vā sā adhogāmī assa, yañca khvassa tatra sappi vā telaṃ vā taṃ uddhagāmi assa visesagāmi. Evameva kho, mahānāma, yassa kassaci dīgharattaṃ saddhāparibhāvitaṃ cittaṃ…pe… paññāparibhāvitaṃ cittaṃ tassa yo hi khvāyaṃ kāyo rūpī cātumahābhūtiko mātāpettikasambhavo odanakummāsūpacayo aniccucchādanaparimaddanabhedanaviddhaṃsanadhammo taṃ idheva kākā vā khādanti gijjhā vā khādanti kulalā vā khādanti sunakhā vā khādanti siṅgālā vā khādanti vividhā vā pāṇakajātā khādanti; yañca khvassa cittaṃ dīgharattaṃ saddhāparibhāvitaṃ…pe… paññāparibhāvitaṃ taṃ uddhagāmi hoti visesagāmi. Tuyhaṃ kho pana, mahānāma, dīgharattaṃ saddhāparibhāvitaṃ cittaṃ…pe… paññāparibhāvitaṃ cittaṃ. Mā bhāyi, mahānāma, mā bhāyi, mahānāma! Apāpakaṃ te maraṇaṃ bhavissati, apāpikā kālaṃkiriyā''ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Dutiyamahānāmasuttaṃ

1018. Evaṃ me sutaṃ – ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sakkesu viharati kapilavatthusmiṃ nigrodhārāme. Atha kho mahānāmo sakko yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho mahānāmo sakko bhagavantaṃ etadavoca – ''idaṃ, bhante, kapilavatthu iddhañceva phītañca bāhujaññaṃ ākiṇṇamanussaṃ sambādhabyūhaṃ. So khvāhaṃ, bhante, bhagavantaṃ vā payirupāsitvā manobhāvanīye vā bhikkhū sāyanhasamayaṃ kapilavatthuṃ pavisanto; bhantenapi hatthinā samāgacchāmi; bhantenapi assena samāgacchāmi; bhantenapi rathena samāgacchāmi; bhante, napi sakaṭena samāgacchāmi; bhante, napi purisena samāgacchāmi. Tassa mayhaṃ, bhante, tasmiṃ samaye mussateva bhagavantaṃ ārabbha sati, mussati dhammaṃ ārabbha sati, mussati saṅghaṃ ārabbha sati. Tassa mayhaṃ, bhante, evaṃ hoti – 'imamhi cāhaṃ samaye kālaṃ kareyyaṃ, kā mayhaṃ gati, ko abhisamparāyo'''ti?

''Mā bhāyi, mahānāma, mā bhāyi, mahānāma! Apāpakaṃ te maraṇaṃ bhavissati apāpikā kālaṃkiriyā. Catūhi kho, mahānāma, dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro. Katamehi catūhi? Idha, mahānāma, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti – itipi so bhagavā…pe… satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme…pe… saṅghe …pe… ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi…pe… samādhisaṃvattanikehi.

''Seyyathāpi, mahānāma, rukkho pācīnaninno pācīnapoṇo pācīnapabbhāro, so mūlacchinno katamena papateyyā''ti? ''Yena, bhante, ninno yena poṇo yena pabbhāro''ti. ''Evameva kho, mahānāma, imehi catūhi dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro''ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Godhasakkasuttaṃ

1019. Kapilavatthunidānaṃ. Atha kho mahānāmo sakko yena godhā sakko tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā godhaṃ sakkaṃ etadavoca – ''katihi [katīhi (pī. ka.) rūpasiddhi oloketabbā] tvaṃ, godhe, dhammehi samannāgataṃ sotāpannapuggalaṃ ājānāsi avinipātadhammaṃ niyataṃ sambodhiparāyaṇa''nti?

''Tīhi khvāhaṃ, mahānāma, dhammehi samannāgataṃ sotāpannapuggalaṃ ājānāmi

avinipātadhammaṃ niyataṃ sambodhiparāyaṇaṃ. Katamehi tīhi? Idha, mahānāma, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti – itipi so bhagavā…pe… satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme…pe… saṅghe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti – suppaṭipanno bhagavato sāvakasaṅgho…pe… anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassāti. Imehi khvāhaṃ, mahānāma, tīhi dhammehi samannāgataṃ sotāpannapuggalaṃ ājānāmi avinipātadhammaṃ niyataṃ sambodhiparāyaṇaṃ.

‘‘Tvaṃ pana, mahānāma, katihi dhammehi samannāgataṃ sotāpannapuggalaṃ ājānāsi avinipātadhammaṃ niyataṃ sambodhiparāyaṇa’’nti? ‘‘Catūhi khvāhaṃ, godhe, dhammehi samannāgataṃ sotāpannapuggalaṃ ājānāmi avinipātadhammaṃ niyataṃ sambodhiparāyaṇaṃ. Katamehi catūhi? Idha, godhe, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti – itipi so bhagavā…pe… satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme…pe… saṅghe…pe… ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi…pe… samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Imehi khvāhaṃ, godhe, catūhi dhammehi samannāgataṃ sotāpannapuggalaṃ ājānāmi avinipātadhammaṃ niyataṃ sambodhiparāyaṇa’’nti.

‘‘Āgamehi tvaṃ, mahānāma, āgamehi tvaṃ, mahānāma! Bhagavāva etaṃ jāneyya etehi dhammehi samannāgataṃ vā asamannāgataṃ vā’’ti. ‘‘Āyāma, godhe, yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkameyyāma; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocessāmā’’ti. Atha kho mahānāmo sakko godhā ca sakko yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamiṃsu; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho mahānāmo sakko bhagavantaṃ etadavoca –

‘‘Idhāhaṃ, bhante, yena godhā sakko tenupasaṅkamiṃ; upasaṅkamitvā godhaṃ sakkaṃ etadavocaṃ – ‘katihi tvaṃ, godhe, dhammehi samannāgataṃ sotāpannapuggalaṃ ājānāsi avinipātadhammaṃ niyataṃ sambodhiparāyaṇaṃ’? Evaṃ vutte, bhante, godhā sakko maṃ etadavoca –

‘‘Tīhi khvāhaṃ, mahānāma, dhammehi samannāgataṃ sotāpannapuggalaṃ ājānāmi avinipātadhammaṃ niyataṃ sambodhiparāyaṇaṃ. Katamehi tīhi? Idha, mahānāma, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti – itipi so bhagavā…pe… satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme…pe… saṅghe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti – suppaṭipanno bhagavato sāvakasaṅgho…pe… anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassāti. Imehi khvāhaṃ, mahānāma, tīhi dhammehi samannāgataṃ sotāpannapuggalaṃ ājānāmi avinipātadhammaṃ niyataṃ sambodhiparāyaṇaṃ. Tvaṃ pana, mahānāma, katamehi dhammehi samannāgataṃ sotāpannapuggalaṃ ājānāsi avinipātadhammaṃ niyataṃ sambodhiparāyaṇa’’nti?

‘‘Evaṃ vuttāhaṃ, bhante, godhaṃ sakkaṃ etadavocaṃ – ‘catūhi khvāhaṃ, godhe, dhammehi samannāgataṃ sotāpannapuggalaṃ ājānāmi avinipātadhammaṃ niyataṃ sambodhiparāyaṇaṃ. Katamehi catūhi? Idha, godhe, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti – itipi so bhagavā…pe… satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme…pe… saṅghe…pe… ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi…pe… samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Imehi khvāhaṃ, godhe, catūhi dhammehi samannāgataṃ sotāpannapuggalaṃ ājānāmi avinipātadhammaṃ niyataṃ sambodhiparāyaṇa’’’nti.

‘‘Evaṃ vutte, bhante, godhā sakko maṃ etadavoca – ‘āgamehi tvaṃ, mahānāma, āgamehi tvaṃ, mahānāma! Bhagavāva etaṃ jāneyya etehi dhammehi samannāgataṃ vā asamannāgataṃ vā’’’ti. ‘‘Idha, bhante, kocideva dhammo samuppādo uppajjeyya, ekato assa bhagavā ekato bhikkhusaṅgho ca. Yeneva bhagavā tenevāhaṃ assaṃ. Evaṃ pasannaṃ maṃ, bhante, bhagavā dhāretu. Idha, bhante, kocideva dhammo samuppādo uppajjeyya, ekato assa bhagavā ekato bhikkhusaṅgho bhikkhunisaṅgho ca. Yeneva bhagavā tenevāhaṃ assaṃ. Evaṃ pasannaṃ maṃ, bhante, bhagavā dhāretu. Idha, bhante, kocideva dhammo samuppādo uppajjeyya, ekato assa bhagavā ekato bhikkhusaṅgho bhikkhunisaṅgho ca upāsakā ca. Yeneva bhagavā tenevāhaṃ assaṃ. Evaṃ pasannaṃ maṃ, bhante, bhagavā dhāretu. Idha, bhante, kocideva dhammo samuppādo uppajjeyya, ekato assa bhagavā ekato bhikkhusaṅgho bhikkhunisaṅgho

upāsakā upāsikāyo ca. Yeneva bhagavā tenevāhaṃ assaṃ. Evaṃ pasannaṃ maṃ, bhante, bhagavā dhāretu. Idha, bhante, kocideva dhammo samuppādo uppajjeyya, ekato assa bhagavā ekato bhikkhusaṅgho bhikkhunisaṅgho upāsakā upāsikāyo sadevako ca loko samārako sabrahmako sassamaṇabrāhmaṇī pajā sadevamanussā. Yeneva bhagavā tenevāhaṃ assaṃ. Evaṃ pasannaṃ maṃ, bhante, bhagavā dhāretū''ti. ''Evaṃvādī tvaṃ, godhe, mahānāmaṃ sakkaṃ kiṃ vadesī''ti? ''Evaṃvādāhaṃ, bhante, mahānāmaṃ sakkaṃ na kiñci vadāmi, aññatra kalyāṇā aññatra kusalā''ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Paṭhamasaraṇānisakkasuttaṃ

1020. Kapilavatthunidānaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena saraṇāni [sarakāni (sī. syā. kaṃ. pī.)] sakko kālaṅkato hoti. So bhagavatā byākato – ''sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo''ti. Tatra sudaṃ sambahulā sakkā saṅgamma samāgamma ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti – ''acchariyaṃ vata, bho, abbhutaṃ vata, bho! Ettha dāni ko na sotāpanno bhavissati! Yatra hi nāma saraṇāni sakko kālaṅkato; so bhagavatā byākato – 'sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo'ti. Saraṇāni sakko sikkhādubbalyamāpādi, majjapānaṃ apāyī''ti.

Atha kho mahānāmo sakko yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho mahānāmo sakko bhagavantaṃ etadavoca – ''idha, bhante, saraṇāni sakko kālaṅkato. So bhagavatā byākato – 'sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo'ti. Tatra sudaṃ, bhante, sambahulā sakkā saṅgamma samāgamma ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti – ''acchariyaṃ vata bho, abbhutaṃ vata bho! Ettha dāni ko na sotapanno bhavissati! Yatra hi nāma saraṇāni sakko kālaṅkato; so bhagavatā byākato – 'sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo'ti. Saraṇāni sakko sikkhādubbalyamāpādi, majjapānaṃ apāyī''ti.

''Yo so, mahānāma, dīgharattaṃ upāsako buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gato dhammaṃ saraṇaṃ gato saṅghaṃ saraṇaṃ gato, so kathaṃ vinipātaṃ gaccheyya! Yañhi taṃ, mahānāma, sammā vadamāno vadeyya – 'dīgharattaṃ upāsako buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gato dhammaṃ saraṇaṃ gato saṅghaṃ saraṇaṃ gato'ti, saraṇāni sakkaṃ sammā vadamāno vadeyya. Saraṇāni, mahānāma, sakko dīgharattaṃ upāsako buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gato dhammaṃ saraṇaṃ gato saṅghaṃ saraṇaṃ gato. So kathaṃ vinipātaṃ gaccheyya!

''Idha, mahānāma, ekacco puggalo buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti – itipi so bhagavā…pe… satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme…pe… saṅghe…pe… hāsapañño javanapañño vimuttiyā ca samannāgato. So āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. Ayampi kho, mahānāma, puggalo parimutto nirayā parimutto tiracchānayoniyā parimutto pettivisayā parimutto apāyaduggativinipātā.

''Idha pana, mahānāma, ekacco puggalo buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti – itipi so bhagavā…pe… satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme…pe… saṅghe…pe… hāsapañño javanapañño na ca vimuttiyā samannāgato. So pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātiko hoti tattha parinibbāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā [asmā (syā. kaṃ. pī. ka.)] lokā. Ayampi kho, mahānāma, puggalo parimutto nirayā parimutto tiracchānayoniyā parimutto pettivisayā parimutto apāyaduggativinipātā.

''Idha pana, mahānāma, ekacco puggalo buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti – itipi so bhagavā…pe… satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme…pe… saṅghe…pe… na hāsapañño na javanapañño na ca vimuttiyā samannāgato. So tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā rāgadosamohānaṃ tanuttā sakadāgāmī hoti, sakideva imaṃ lokaṃ āgantvā dukkhassantaṃ karoti. Ayampi kho, mahānāma, puggalo parimutto nirayā parimutto tiracchānayoniyā parimutto pettivisayā parimutto apāyaduggativinipātā.

‘‘Idha pana, mahānāma, ekacco puggalo buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti – itipi so bhagavā…pe… satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti; dhamme…pe… saṅghe…pe… na hāsapañño na javanapañño na ca vimuttiyā samannāgato. So tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā sotāpanno hoti avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇoti. Ayampi kho, mahānāma, puggalo parimutto nirayā parimutto tiracchānayoniyā parimutto pettivisayā parimutto apāyaduggativinipātā.

‘‘Idha pana, mahānāma, ekacco puggalo na heva kho buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti… na dhamme…pe… na saṅghe…pe… na hāsapañño na javanapañño na ca vimuttiyā samannāgato. Api cassa ime dhammā honti – saddhindriyaṃ, vīriyindriyaṃ, satindriyaṃ, samādhindriyaṃ, paññindriyaṃ. Tathāgatappaveditā cassa dhammā paññāya mattaso nijjhānaṃ khamanti. Ayampi kho, mahānāma, puggalo agantā nirayaṃ agantā tiracchānayoniṃ agantā pettivisayaṃ agantā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ.

‘‘Idha pana, mahānāma, ekacco puggalo na heva kho buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti… na dhamme…pe… na saṅghe…pe… na hāsapañño na javanapañño na ca vimuttiyā samannāgato, api cassa ime dhammā honti saddhindriyaṃ…pe… paññindriyaṃ. Tathāgate cassa saddhāmattaṃ hoti pemamattaṃ. Ayampi kho, mahānāma, puggalo agantā nirayaṃ agantā tiracchānayoniṃ agantā pettivisayaṃ agantā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ. Ime cepi, mahānāma, mahāsālā subhāsitaṃ dubbhāsitaṃ ājāneyyuṃ, ime cāhaṃ [imevāhaṃ (syā. kaṃ.), imesāhaṃ (ka.)] mahāsāle byākareyyaṃ – ‘sotāpannā avinipātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyaṇā’ti; kimaṅgaṃ [kimaṅga (sī. syā. kaṃ. pī.)] pana saraṇāniṃ sakkaṃ. Saraṇāni, mahānāma, sakko maraṇakāle sikkhaṃ samādiyī’’ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Dutiyasaraṇānisakkasuttaṃ

1021. Kapilavatthunidānaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena saraṇāni sakko kālaṅkato hoti. So bhagavatā byākato – ‘‘sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo’’ti. Tatra sudaṃ sambahulā sakkā saṅgamma samāgamma ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti – ‘‘acchariyaṃ vata, bho, abbhutaṃ vata, bho! Ettha dāni ko na sotāpanno bhavissati! Yatra hi nāma saraṇāni sakko kālaṅkato. So bhagavatā byākato – ‘sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo’ti. Saraṇāni sakko sikkhāya aparipūrakārī ahosī’’ti. Atha kho mahānāmo sakko yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho mahānāmo sakko bhagavantaṃ etadavoca –

‘‘Idha, bhante, saraṇāni sakko kālaṅkato. So bhagavatā byākato – ‘sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo’ti. Tatra sudaṃ, bhante, sambahulā sakkā saṅgamma samāgamma ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti – ‘acchariyaṃ vata, bho, abbhutaṃ vata, bho! Ettha dāni ko na sotāpanno bhavissati! Yatra hi nāma saraṇāni sakko kālaṅkato. So bhagavatā byākato – sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇoti. Saraṇāni sakko sikkhāya aparipūrakārī ahosī’’’ti.

‘‘Yo so, mahānāma, dīgharattaṃ upāsako buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gato dhammaṃ saraṇaṃ gato saṅghaṃ saraṇaṃ gato, so kathaṃ vinipātaṃ gaccheyya! Yañhi taṃ, mahānāma, sammā vadamāno vadeyya – ‘dīgharattaṃ upāsako buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gato dhammaṃ saraṇaṃ gato saṅghaṃ saraṇaṃ gato’, saraṇāniṃ sakkaṃ sammā vadamāno vadeyya. Saraṇāni, mahānāma, sakko dīgharattaṃ upāsako buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gato dhammaṃ saraṇaṃ gato saṅghaṃ saraṇaṃ gato, so kathaṃ vinipātaṃ gaccheyya!

‘‘Idha, mahānāma, ekacco puggalo buddhe ekantagato hoti abhippasanno – itipi so bhagavā…pe… satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme…pe… saṅghe…pe… hāsapañño javanapañño vimuttiyā ca samannāgato. So āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. Ayampi kho, mahānāma, puggalo parimutto nirayā parimutto tiracchānayoniyā parimutto pettivisayā parimutto apāyaduggativinipātā.

‘‘Idha pana, mahānāma, ekacco puggalo buddhe ekantagato hoti abhippasanno – itipi so bhagavā…pe… satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme…pe… saṅghe…pe… hāsapañño javanapañño na ca vimuttiyā samannāgato. So pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā antarāparinibbāyī hoti, upahaccaparinibbāyī hoti, asaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti, sasaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti, uddhaṃsoto hoti akaniṭṭhagāmī. Ayampi kho, mahānāma, puggalo parimutto nirayā parimutto tiracchānayoniyā parimutto pettivisayā parimutto apāyaduggativinipātā.

‘‘Idha pana, mahānāma, ekacco puggalo buddhe ekantagato hoti abhippasanno – itipi so bhagavā…pe… satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme…pe… saṅghe…pe… na hāsapañño na javanapañño na ca vimuttiyā samannāgato. So tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā rāgadosamohānaṃ tanuttā sakadāgāmī hoti, sakideva imaṃ lokaṃ āgantvā dukkhassantaṃ karoti. Ayampi kho, mahānāma, puggalo parimutto nirayā parimutto tiracchānayoniyā parimutto pettivisayā parimutto apāyaduggativinipātā.

‘‘Idha pana, mahānāma, ekacco puggalo buddhe ekantagato hoti abhippasanno – itipi so bhagavā…pe… satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme…pe… saṅghe…pe… na hāsapañño na javanapañño na ca vimuttiyā samannāgato. So tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā sotāpanno hoti avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo. Ayampi kho, mahānāma, puggalo parimutto nirayā parimutto tiracchānayoniyā parimutto pettivisayā parimutto apāyaduggativinipātā.

‘‘Idha pana, mahānāma, ekacco puggalo na heva kho buddhe ekantagato hoti abhippasanno…pe… na dhamme…pe… na saṅghe…pe… na hāsapañño na javanapañño na ca vimuttiyā samannāgato; api cassa ime dhammā honti – saddhindriyaṃ …pe… paññindriyaṃ. Tathāgatappaveditā cassa dhammā paññāya mattaso nijjhānaṃ khamanti. Ayampi kho, mahānāma, puggalo agantā nirayaṃ agantā tiracchānayoniṃ agantā pettivisayaṃ agantā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ.

‘‘Idha pana, mahānāma, ekacco puggalo na heva kho buddhe ekantagato hoti abhippasanno… na dhamme…pe… na saṅghe…pe… na hāsapañño na javanapañño na ca vimuttiyā samannāgato; api cassa ime dhammā honti – saddhindriyaṃ…pe… paññindriyaṃ. Tathāgate cassa saddhāmattaṃ hoti pemamattaṃ. Ayampi kho, mahānāma, puggalo agantā nirayaṃ agantā tiracchānayoniṃ agantā pettivisayaṃ agantā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ.

‘‘Seyyathāpi, mahānāma, dukkhettaṃ dubbhūmaṃ avihatakhāṇukaṃ, bījāni cassu khaṇḍāni pūtīni vātātapahatāni asārādāni asukhasayitāni [asukhāpassayitāni (ka.)], devo ca na sammā [devo pana sammā (syā. kaṃ.), devo na sammā (ka.) dī. ni. 2.438] dhāraṃ anuppavecheyya. Api nu tāni bījāni vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjeyyu’’nti? ‘‘No hetaṃ, bhante’’. ‘‘Evameva kho, mahānāma, idha dhammo durakkhāto [dvākkhāto (pī. ka.)] hoti duppavedito aniyyāniko anupasamasaṃvattaniko asammāsambuddhappavedito – idamahaṃ dukkhettasmiṃ vadāmi. Tasmiñca dhamme sāvako viharati dhammānudhammappaṭipanno sāmīcippaṭipanno anudhammacārī – idamahaṃ dubbījasmiṃ vadāmi’’.

‘‘Seyyathāpi, mahānāma, sukhettaṃ subhūmaṃ suvihatakhāṇukaṃ, bījāni cassu akhaṇḍāni apūtīni avātātapahatāni sārādāni sukhasayitāni; devo ca [devo cassa (syā. kaṃ. ka.)] sammā dhāraṃ anuppavecheyya. Api nu tāni bījāni vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjeyyu’’nti? ‘‘Evaṃ, bhante’’. ‘‘Evameva kho, mahānāma, idha dhammo svākkhāto hoti suppavedito niyyāniko upasamasaṃvattaniko sammāsambuddhappavedito – idamahaṃ sukhettasmiṃ vadāmi. Tasmiñca dhamme sāvako viharati dhammānudhammappaṭipanno sāmīcippaṭipanno anudhammacārī – idamahaṃ subījasmiṃ vadāmi. Kimaṅgaṃ pana saraṇāniṃ sakkaṃ! Saraṇāni, mahānāma, sakko maraṇakāle sikkhāya paripūrakārī ahosī’’ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Paṭhamaanāthapiṇḍikasuttaṃ

1022. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati ābādhiko hoti dukkhito bāḷhagilāno. Atha kho anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati aññataraṃ purisaṃ āmantesi – ‘‘ehi tvaṃ, ambho purisa, yenāyasmā sāriputto tenupasaṅkama; upasaṅkamitvā mama vacanena āyasmato sāriputtassa pāde sirasā vanda – ‘anāthapiṇḍiko, bhante, gahapati ābādhiko dukkhito bāḷhagilāno. So āyasmato sāriputtassa pāde sirasā vandatī’ti. Evañca vadehi – ‘sādhu kira, bhante, āyasmā sāriputto yena anāthapiṇḍikassa gahapatissa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkamatu anukampaṃ upādāyā’’’ti.

‘‘Evaṃ, bhante’’ti kho so puriso anāthapiṇḍikassa gahapatissa paṭissutvā yenāyasmā sāriputto tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ sāriputtaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so puriso āyasmantaṃ sāriputtaṃ etadavoca –

‘‘Anāthapiṇḍiko, bhante, gahapati ābādhiko dukkhito bāḷhagilāno. So āyasmato sāriputtassa pāde sirasā vandati. Evañca vadati – ‘sādhu kira, bhante, āyasmā sāriputto yena anāthapiṇḍikassa gahapatissa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkamatu anukampaṃ upādāyā’’’ti. Adhivāsesi kho āyasmā sāriputto tuṇhībhāvena.

Atha kho āyasmā sāriputto pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya āyasmatā ānandena pacchāsamaṇena yena anāthapiṇḍikassa gahapatissa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Nisajja kho āyasmā sāriputto anāthapiṇḍikaṃ gahapatiṃ etadavoca – ‘‘kacci te, gahapati, khamanīyaṃ kacci yāpanīyaṃ? Kacci dukkhā vedanā paṭikkamanti, no abhikkamanti; paṭikkamosānaṃ paññāyati, no abhikkamo’’ti? ‘‘Na me, bhante, khamanīyaṃ, na yāpanīyaṃ. Bāḷhā me dukkhā vedanā abhikkamanti, no paṭikkamanti; abhikkamosānaṃ paññāyati, no paṭikkamo’’ti.

‘‘Yathārūpena kho, gahapati, buddhe appasādena samannāgato assutavā puthujjano kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati tathārūpo te buddhe appasādo natthi. Atthi ca kho te, gahapati, buddhe aveccappasādo – itipi so bhagavā…pe… satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Tañca pana te buddhe aveccappasādaṃ attani samanupassato ṭhānaso vedanā paṭippassambheyya.

‘‘Yathārūpena kho, gahapati, dhamme appasādena samannāgato assutavā puthujjano kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati, tathārūpo te dhamme appasādo natthi. Atthi ca kho te, gahapati, dhamme aveccappasādo – svākkhāto bhagavatā dhammo…pe… paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhīti. Tañca pana te dhamme aveccappasādaṃ attani samanupassato ṭhānaso vedanā paṭippassambheyya.

‘‘Yathārūpena kho, gahapati, saṅghe appasādena samannāgato assutavā puthujjano kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati, tathārūpo te saṅghe appasādo natthi. Atthi ca kho te, gahapati, saṅghe aveccappasādo – suppaṭipanno bhagavato sāvakasaṅgho…pe… anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassāti. Tañca pana te saṅghe aveccappasādaṃ attani samanupassato ṭhānaso vedanā paṭippassambheyya.

‘‘Yathārūpena kho, gahapati, dussīlyena samannāgato assutavā puthujjano kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati, tathārūpaṃ te dussīlyaṃ natthi. Atthi ca kho te, gahapati, ariyakantāni sīlāni…pe… samādhisaṃvattanikāni. Tāni ca pana te ariyakantāni sīlāni attani samanupassato ṭhānaso vedanā paṭippassambheyya.

‘‘Yathārūpāya kho, gahapati, micchādiṭṭhiyā samannāgato assutavā puthujjano kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati, tathārūpā te micchādiṭṭhi natthi. Atthi ca kho te, gahapati, sammādiṭṭhi. Tañca pana te sammādiṭṭhiṃ attani samanupassato ṭhānaso vedanā paṭippassambheyya.

‘‘Yathārūpena kho, gahapati, micchāsaṅkappena samannāgato assutavā puthujjano kāyassa bhedā

paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati, tathārūpo te micchāsaṅkappo natthi. Atthi ca kho te, gahapati, sammāsaṅkappo. Tañca pana te sammāsaṅkappaṃ attani samanupassato ṭhānaso vedanā paṭippassambheyya.

''Yathārūpāya kho, gahapati, micchāvācāya samannāgato assutavā puthujjano kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati, tathārūpā te micchāvācā natthi. Atthi ca kho te, gahapati, sammāvācā. Tañca pana te sammāvācaṃ attani samanupassato ṭhānaso vedanā paṭippassambheyya.

''Yathārūpena kho, gahapati, micchākammantena samannāgato assutavā puthujjano kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati, tathārūpo te micchākammanto natthi. Atthi ca kho te, gahapati, sammākammanto. Tañca pana te sammākammantaṃ attani samanupassato ṭhānaso vedanā paṭippassambheyya.

''Yathārūpena kho, gahapati, micchāājīvena samannāgato assutavā puthujjano kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati, tathārūpo te micchāājīvo natthi. Atthi ca kho te, gahapati, sammāājīvo. Tañca pana te sammāājīvaṃ attani samanupassato ṭhānaso vedanā paṭippassambheyya.

''Yathārūpena kho, gahapati, micchāvāyāmena samannāgato assutavā puthujjano kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati, tathārūpo te micchāvāyāmo natthi. Atthi ca kho te, gahapati, sammāvāyāmo. Tañca pana te sammāvāyāmaṃ attani samanupassato ṭhānaso vedanā paṭippassambheyya.

''Yathārūpāya kho, gahapati, micchāsatiyā samannāgato assutavā puthujjano kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati, tathārūpā te micchāsati natthi. Atthi ca kho te, gahapati, sammāsati. Tañca pana te sammāsatiṃ attani samanupassato ṭhānaso vedanā paṭippassambheyya.

''Yathārūpena kho, gahapati, micchāsamādhinā samannāgato assutavā puthujjano kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati, tathārūpo te micchāsamādhi natthi. Atthi ca kho te, gahapati, sammāsamādhi. Tañca pana te sammāsamādhiṃ attani samanupassato ṭhānaso vedanā paṭippassambheyya.

''Yathārūpena kho, gahapati, micchāñāṇena samannāgato assutavā puthujjano kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati, tathārūpaṃ te micchāñāṇaṃ natthi. Atthi ca kho te, gahapati, sammāñāṇaṃ. Tañca pana te sammāñāṇaṃ attani samanupassato ṭhānaso vedanā paṭippassambheyya.

''Yathārūpāya kho, gahapati, micchāvimuttiyā samannāgato assutavā puthujjano kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati, tathārūpā te micchāvimutti natthi. Atthi ca kho te, gahapati, sammāvimutti. Tañca pana te sammāvimuttiṃ attani samanupassato ṭhānaso vedanā paṭippassambheyyā''ti.

Atha kho anāthapiṇḍikassa gahapatissa ṭhānaso vedanā paṭippassambhiṃsu. Atha kho anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati āyasmantañca sāriputtaṃ āyasmantañca ānandaṃ sakeneva thālipākena parivisi. Atha kho anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati āyasmantaṃ sāriputtaṃ bhuttāviṃ onītapattapāṇiṃ aññataraṃ nīcāsanaṃ gahetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho anāthapiṇḍikaṃ gahapatiṃ āyasmā sāriputto imāhi gāthāhi anumodi –

''Yassa saddhā tathāgate, acalā suppatiṭṭhitā;

Sīlañca yassa kalyāṇaṃ, ariyakantaṃ pasaṃsitaṃ.

‘‘Saṅghe pasādo yassatthi, ujubhūtañca dassanaṃ;
Adaliddoti [adaḷiddoti (sī. syā. kaṃ.)] taṃ āhu, amoghaṃ tassa jīvitaṃ.

‘‘Tasmā saddhañca sīlañca, pasādaṃ dhammadassanaṃ;
Anuyuñjetha medhāvī, saraṃ buddhānasāsana’’nti.

Atha kho āyasmā sāriputto anāthapiṇḍikaṃ gahapatiṃ imāhi gāthāhi anumoditvā uṭṭhāyāsanā pakkāmi.

Atha kho āyasmā ānando yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ bhagavā etadavoca – ‘‘handa! Kuto nu tvaṃ, ānanda, āgacchasi divādivassā’’ti? ‘‘Āyasmatā, bhante, sāriputtena anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati iminā ca iminā ca ovādena ovadito’’ti. ‘‘Paṇḍito, ānanda, sāriputto; mahāpañño, ānanda, sāriputto, yatra hi nāma cattāri sotāpattiyaṅgāni dasahākārehi vibhajissatī’’ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Dutiyaanāthapiṇḍikasuttaṃ

1023. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati ābādhiko hoti dukkhito bāḷhagilāno. Atha kho anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati aññataraṃ purisaṃ āmantesi – ‘‘ehi tvaṃ, ambho purisa, yenāyasmā ānando tenupasaṅkama; upasaṅkamitvā mama vacanena āyasmato ānandassa pāde sirasā vanda – ‘anāthapiṇḍiko, bhante, gahapati ābādhiko dukkhito bāḷhagilāno. So āyasmato ānandassa pāde sirasā vandatī’ti. Evañca vadehi – ‘sādhu kira, bhante, āyasmā ānando yena anāthapiṇḍikassa gahapatissa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkamatu anukampaṃ upādāyā’’’ti.

‘‘Evaṃ, bhante’’ti kho so puriso anāthapiṇḍikassa gahapatissa paṭissutvā yenāyasmā ānando tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so puriso āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ etadavoca – ‘‘anāthapiṇḍiko, bhante, gahapati ābādhiko dukkhito bāḷhagilāno. So āyasmato ānandassa pāde sirasā vandati. Evañca vadati – ‘sādhu kira, bhante, āyasmā ānando yena anāthapiṇḍikassa gahapatissa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkamatu anukampaṃ upādāyā’’’ti. Adhivāsesi kho āyasmā ānando tuṇhībhāvena.

Atha kho āyasmā ānando pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena anāthapiṇḍikassa gahapatissa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Nisajja kho āyasmā ānando anāthapiṇḍikaṃ gahapatiṃ etadavoca – ‘‘kacci te, gahapati, khamanīyaṃ, kacci yāpanīyaṃ? Kacci dukkhā vedanā paṭikkamanti, no abhikkamanti; paṭikkamosānaṃ paññāyati, no abhikkamo’’ti? ‘‘Na me, bhante, khamanīyaṃ na yāpanīyaṃ. Bāḷhā me dukkhā vedanā abhikkamanti, no paṭikkamanti; abhikkamosānaṃ paññāyati, no paṭikkamo’’ti.

‘‘Catūhi kho, gahapati, dhammehi samannāgatassa assutavato puthujjanassa hoti uttāso, hoti chambhitattaṃ, hoti samparāyikaṃ maraṇabhayaṃ. Katamehi catūhi? Idha, gahapati, assutavā puthujjano buddhe appasādena samannāgato hoti. Tañca panassa buddhe appasādaṃ attani samanupassato hoti uttāso, hoti chambhitattaṃ, hoti samparāyikaṃ maraṇabhayaṃ.

‘‘Puna caparaṃ, gahapati, assutavā puthujjano dhamme appasādena samannāgato hoti. Tañca panassa dhamme appasādaṃ attani samanupassato hoti uttāso, hoti chambhitattaṃ, hoti samparāyikaṃ maraṇabhayaṃ.

‘‘Puna caparaṃ, gahapati, assutavā puthujjano saṅghe appasādena samannāgato hoti. Tañca panassa saṅghe appasādaṃ attani samanupassato hoti uttāso, hoti chambhitattaṃ, hoti samparāyikaṃ

maraṇabhayaṃ.

‘‘Puna caparaṃ, gahapati, assutavā puthujjano dussīlyena samannāgato hoti. Tañca panassa dussīlyaṃ attani samanupassato hoti uttāso, hoti chambhitattaṃ, hoti samparāyikaṃ maraṇabhayaṃ. Imehi kho, gahapati, catūhi dhammehi samannāgatassa assutavato puthujjanassa hoti uttāso, hoti chambhitattaṃ, hoti samparāyikaṃ maraṇabhayaṃ.

‘‘Catūhi kho, gahapati, dhammehi samannāgatassa sutavato ariyasāvakassa na hoti uttāso, na hoti chambhitattaṃ, na hoti samparāyikaṃ maraṇabhayaṃ. Katamehi catūhi? Idha, gahapati, sutavā ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti – itipi so bhagavā…pe… satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Tañca panassa buddhe aveccappasādaṃ attani samanupassato na hoti uttāso, na hoti chambhitattaṃ, na hoti samparāyikaṃ maraṇabhayaṃ.

‘‘Puna caparaṃ, gahapati, sutavā ariyasāvako dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti – svākkhāto bhagavatā dhammo…pe… paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhīti. Tañca panassa dhamme aveccappasādaṃ attani samanupassato na hoti uttāso, na hoti chambhitattaṃ, na hoti samparāyikaṃ maraṇabhayaṃ.

‘‘Puna caparaṃ, gahapati, sutavā ariyasāvako saṅghe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti – suppaṭipanno bhagavato sāvakasaṅgho…pe… anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassāti. Tañca panassa saṅghe aveccappasādaṃ attani samanupassato na hoti uttāso, na hoti chambhitattaṃ, na hoti samparāyikaṃ maraṇabhayaṃ.

‘‘Puna caparaṃ, gahapati, sutavā ariyasāvako ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi… pe… samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Tāni ca panassa ariyakantāni sīlāni attani samanupassato na hoti uttāso, na hoti chambhitattaṃ, na hoti samparāyikaṃ maraṇabhayaṃ. Imehi kho, gahapati, catūhi dhammehi samannāgatassa sutavato ariyasāvakassa na hoti uttāso, na hoti chambhitattaṃ, na hoti samparāyikaṃ maraṇabhaya’’nti.

‘‘Nāhaṃ, bhante ānanda, bhāyāmi. Kyāhaṃ bhāyissāmi! Ahañhi, bhante, buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato homi – itipi so bhagavā…pe… satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme… pe… saṅghe aveccappasādena samannāgato homi – suppaṭipanno bhagavato sāvakasaṅgho…pe… anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassāti. Yāni cimāni, bhante, bhagavatā gihisāmīcikāni sikkhāpadāni desitāni, nāhaṃ tesaṃ kiñci attani khaṇḍaṃ samanupassāmī’’ti. ‘‘Lābhā te, gahapati, suladdhaṃ te, gahapati! Sotāpattiphalaṃ tayā, gahapati, byākata’’nti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Paṭhamabhayaverūpasantasuttaṃ

1024. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho anāthapiṇḍikaṃ gahapatiṃ bhagavā etadavoca – ‘‘yato kho, gahapati, ariyasāvakassa pañca bhayāni verāni vūpasantāni ca honti, catūhi ca sotāpattiyaṅgehi samannāgato hoti, ariyo cassa ñāyo paññāya sudiṭṭho hoti suppaṭividdho, so ākaṅkhamāno attanāva attānaṃ byākareyya – ‘khīṇanirayomhi khīṇatiracchānayoni [khīṇatiracchānayoniyo (sabbattha)] khīṇapettivisayo khīṇāpāyaduggativinipāto; sotāpannohamasmi avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo’’’.

‘‘Katamāni pañca bhayāni verāni vūpasantāni honti? Yaṃ, gahapati, pāṇātipātī pāṇātipātappaccayā diṭṭhadhammikampi bhayaṃ veraṃ pasavati, samparāyikampi bhayaṃ veraṃ pasavati, cetasikampi dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvediyati. Pāṇātipātā paṭiviratassa evaṃ taṃ bhayaṃ veraṃ vūpasantaṃ hoti. Yaṃ, gahapati, adinnādāyī…pe… yaṃ, gahapati, kāmesumicchācārī…pe… yaṃ, gahapati, musāvādī…pe… yaṃ, gahapati, surāmerayamajjappamādaṭṭhāyī surāmerayamajjappamādaṭṭhānappaccayā diṭṭhadhammikampi bhayaṃ veraṃ pasavati, samparāyikampi

bhayaṃ veraṃ pasavati, cetasikampi dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvediyati. Surāmerayamajjappamādaṭṭhānā paṭiviratassa evaṃ taṃ bhayaṃ veraṃ vūpasantaṃ hoti. Imāni pañca bhayāni verāni vūpasantāni honti.

‘‘Katamehi catūhi sotāpattiyaṅgehi samannāgato hoti? Idha, gahapati, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti – itipi so bhagavā…pe… satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme…pe… saṅghe…pe… ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi…pe… samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Imehi catūhi sotāpattiyaṅgehi samannāgato hoti.

‘‘Katamo cassa ariyo ñāyo paññāya sudiṭṭho hoti suppaṭividdho? Idha, gahapati, ariyasāvako paṭiccasamuppādaññeva sādhukaṃ yoniso manasi karoti – iti imasmiṃ sati idaṃ hoti, imassuppādā idaṃ uppajjati; iti imasmiṃ asati idaṃ na hoti, imassa nirodhā idaṃ nirujjhati; yadidaṃ avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ…pe… evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. Avijjāya tveva asesavirāganirodhā saṅkhāranirodho…pe… phassanirodhā vedanānirodho, vedanānirodhā taṇhānirodho… evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti. Ayamassa ariyo ñāyo paññāya sudiṭṭho hoti suppaṭividdho.

‘‘Yato kho, gahapati, ariyasāvakassa imāni pañca bhayāni verāni vūpasantāni honti, imehi catūhi sotāpattiyaṅgehi samannāgato hoti, ayañcassa ariyo ñāyo paññāya sudiṭṭho hoti suppaṭividdho. So ākaṅkhamāno attanāva attānaṃ byākareyya – ‘khīṇanirayomhi khīṇatiracchānayoni khīṇapettivisayo khīṇāpāyaduggativinipāto; sotāpannohamasmi avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo’’’ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Dutiyabhayaverūpasantasuttaṃ

1025. Sāvatthinidānaṃ…pe… ‘‘yato kho, bhikkhave, ariyasāvakassa imāni pañca bhayāni verāni vūpasantāni honti, imehi catūhi sotāpattiyaṅgehi samannāgato hoti, ayañcassa ariyo ñāyo paññāya sudiṭṭho hoti suppaṭividdho; so ākaṅkhamāno attanāva attānaṃ byākareyya – ‘khīṇanirayomhi khīṇatiracchānayoni khīṇapettivisayo khīṇāpāyaduggativinipāto; sotāpannohamasmi avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo’’’ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Nandakalicchavisuttaṃ

1026. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā vesāliyaṃ viharati mahāvane kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ. Atha kho nandako licchavimahāmatto yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho nandakaṃ licchavimahāmattaṃ bhagavā etadavoca –

‘‘Catūhi kho, nandaka, dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako sotāpanno hoti avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo. Katamehi catūhi? Idha, nandaka, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti – itipi so bhagavā…pe… satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme…pe… saṅghe…pe… ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi…pe… samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Imehi kho, nandaka, catūhi dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako sotāpanno hoti avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo.

‘‘Imehi ca pana, nandaka, catūhi dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako āyunā saṃyutto hoti dibbenapi mānusenapi; vaṇṇena saṃyutto hoti dibbenapi mānusenapi; sukhena saṃyutto hoti dibbenapi mānusenapi; yasena saṃyutto hoti dibbenapi mānusenapi; ādhipateyyena saṃyutto hoti dibbenapi mānusenapi. Taṃ kho panāhaṃ, nandaka, nāññassa samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā sutvā vadāmi. Api ca yadeva mayā sāmaṃ ñātaṃ sāmaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sāmaṃ viditaṃ, tadevāhaṃ vadāmī’’ti.

Evaṃ vutte aññataro puriso nandakaṃ licchavimahāmattaṃ etadavoca – ‘‘nahānakālo, bhante’’ti.

‘‘Alaṃ dāni, bhaṇe, etena bāhirena nahānena. Alamidaṃ ajjhattaṃ nahānaṃ bhavissati, yadidaṃ – bhagavati pasādo’’ti. Dasamaṃ.

Saraṇānivaggo tatiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Mahānāmena dve vuttā, godhā ca saraṇā duve;
Duve anāthapiṇḍikā, duve verabhayena ca;
Licchavī dasamo vutto, vaggo tena pavuccatīti.

4. Puññābhisandavaggo

1. Paṭhamapuññābhisandasuttaṃ

1027. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ‘‘Cattārome, bhikkhave, puññābhisandā kusalābhisandā sukhassāhārā. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti – itipi so bhagavā…pe… satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Ayaṃ paṭhamo puññābhisando kusalābhisando sukhassāhāro.

‘‘Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti – svākkhāto bhagavatā dhammo…pe… paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhīti. Ayaṃ dutiyo puññābhisando kusalābhisando sukhassāhāro.

‘‘Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako saṅghe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti – suppaṭipanno bhagavato sāvakasaṅgho…pe… anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassāti. Ayaṃ tatiyo puññābhisando kusalābhisando sukhassāhāro.

‘‘Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi…pe… samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Ayaṃ catuttho puññābhisando kusalābhisando sukhassāhāro. Ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro puññābhisandā kusalābhisandā sukhassāhārā’’ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Dutiyapuññābhisandasuttaṃ

1028. ‘‘Cattārome, bhikkhave, puññābhisandā kusalābhisandā sukhassāhārā. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti – itipi so bhagavā…pe… satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Ayaṃ paṭhamo puññābhisando kusalābhisando sukhassāhāro.

‘‘Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako dhamme…pe… saṅghe…pe….

‘‘Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako vigatamalamaccherena cetasā agāraṃ ajjhāvasati muttacāgo payatapāṇi vossaggarato yācayogo dānasaṃvibhāgarato. Ayaṃ catuttho puññābhisando kusalābhisando sukhassāhāro. Ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro puññābhisandā kusalābhisandā sukhassāhārā’’ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Tatiyapuññābhisandasuttaṃ

1029. ‘‘Cattārome, bhikkhave, puññābhisandā kusalābhisandā sukhassāhārā. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti – itipi so bhagavā…pe… satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Ayaṃ paṭhamo puññābhisando kusalābhisando sukhassāhāro.

‘‘Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako dhamme…pe… saṅghe…pe….

‘‘Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako paññavā hoti udayatthagāminiyā paññāya samannāgato ariyāya nibbedhikāya sammā dukkhakkhayagāminiyā. Ayaṃ catuttho puññābhisando kusalābhisando sukhassāhāro. Ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro puññābhisandā kusalābhisandā sukhassāhārā’’ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Paṭhamadevapadasuttaṃ

1030. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Cattārimāni, bhikkhave, devānaṃ devapadāni avisuddhānaṃ sattānaṃ visuddhiyā apariyodātānaṃ sattānaṃ pariyodapanāya.

Katamāni cattāri? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti – itipi so bhagavā…pe… satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Idaṃ paṭhamaṃ devānaṃ devapadaṃ avisuddhānaṃ sattānaṃ visuddhiyā apariyodātānaṃ sattānaṃ pariyodapanāya.

‘‘Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako dhamme…pe… saṅghe…pe….

‘‘Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi…pe… samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Idaṃ catutthaṃ devānaṃ devapadaṃ avisuddhānaṃ sattānaṃ visuddhiyā apariyodātānaṃ sattānaṃ pariyodapanāya. Imāni kho, bhikkhave, cattāri devānaṃ devapadāni avisuddhānaṃ sattānaṃ visuddhiyā apariyodātānaṃ sattānaṃ pariyodapanāyā’’ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Dutiyadevapadasuttaṃ

1031. ‘‘Cattārimāni, bhikkhave, devānaṃ devapadāni avisuddhānaṃ sattānaṃ visuddhiyā apariyodātānaṃ sattānaṃ pariyodapanāya.

‘‘Katamāni cattāri? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti – itipi so bhagavā…pe… satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. So iti paṭisañcikkhati – ‘kiṃ nu kho devānaṃ devapada’nti? So evaṃ pajānāti – ‘abyābajjhaparame khvāhaṃ etarahi deve suṇāmi. Na ca kho panāhaṃ kiñci byābādhemi tasaṃ vā thāvaraṃ vā. Addhāhaṃ devapadadhammasamannāgato viharāmī’’’ti. Idaṃ paṭhamaṃ devānaṃ devapadaṃ avisuddhānaṃ sattānaṃ visuddhiyā apariyodātānaṃ sattānaṃ pariyodapanāya.

‘‘Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako dhamme…pe… saṅghe…pe….

‘‘Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi…pe… samādhisaṃvattanikehi. So iti paṭisañcikkhati – ‘kiṃ nu kho devānaṃ devapada’nti? So evaṃ pajānāti – ‘abyābajjhaparame khvāhaṃ etarahi deve suṇāmi. Na kho panāhaṃ kiñci byābādhemi tasaṃ vā thāvaraṃ vā. Addhāhaṃ devapadadhammasamannāgato viharāmī’ti. Idaṃ catutthaṃ devānaṃ devapadaṃ avisuddhānaṃ sattānaṃ visuddhiyā apariyodātānaṃ sattānaṃ pariyodapanāya. Imāni kho, bhikkhave, cattāri devānaṃ devapadāni avisuddhānaṃ sattānaṃ visuddhiyā apariyodātānaṃ sattānaṃ pariyodapanāyā’’ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Devasabhāgasuttaṃ

1032. ‘‘Catūhi, bhikkhave, dhammehi samannāgataṃ attamanā devā sabhāgataṃ kathenti. Katamehi catūhi? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti – itipi so bhagavā…pe… satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Yā tā devatā buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgatā ito cutā tatrūpapannā tāsaṃ evaṃ hoti – ‘yathārūpena kho mayaṃ buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgatā tato cutā idhūpapannā, ariyasāvakopi tathārūpena buddhe

aveccappasādena samannāgato ehīti devānaṃ santike'''ti.

''Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako dhamme…pe… saṅghe…pe… ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi…pe… samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Yā tā devatā ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgatā ito cutā tatrūpapannā tāsaṃ evaṃ hoti – 'yathārūpehi kho mayaṃ ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgatā tato cutā idhūpapannā, ariyasāvakopi tathārūpehi ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato ehīti devānaṃ santike'ti. Imehi kho, bhikkhave, catūhi dhammehi samannāgataṃ attamanā devā sabhāgataṃ kathentī''ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Mahānāmasuttaṃ

1033. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sakkesu viharati kapilavatthusmiṃ nigrodhārāme. Atha kho mahānāmo sakko yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho mahānāmo sakko bhagavantaṃ etadavoca –

''Kittāvatā nu kho, bhante, upāsako hotī''ti? ''Yato kho, mahānāma, buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gato hoti, dhammaṃ saraṇaṃ gato hoti, saṅghaṃ saraṇaṃ gato hoti – ettāvatā kho, mahānāma, upāsako hotī''ti.

''Kittāvatā pana, bhante, upāsako sīlasampanno hotī''ti? ''Yato kho, mahānāma, upāsako pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti, kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti, musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, surāmerayamajjappamādaṭṭhānā paṭivirato hoti, – ettāvatā kho, mahānāma, upāsako sīlasampanno hotī''ti.

''Kittāvatā pana, bhante, upāsako saddhāsampanno hotī''ti? ''Idha, mahānāma, upāsako saddho hoti, saddahati tathāgatassa bodhiṃ – itipi so bhagavā…pe… satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Ettāvatā kho, mahānāma, upāsako saddhāsampanno hotī''ti.

''Kittāvatā pana, bhante, upāsako cāgasampanno hotī''ti? ''Idha, mahānāma, upāsako vigatamalamaccherena cetasā agāraṃ ajjhāvasati muttacāgo payatapāṇi vossaggarato yācayogo dānasaṃvibhāgarato – ettāvatā kho, mahānāma, upāsako cāgasampanno hotī''ti.

''Kittāvatā pana, bhante, upāsako paññāsampanno hotī''ti? ''Idha, mahānāma, upāsako paññavā hoti udayatthagāminiyā paññāya samannāgato ariyāya nibbedhikāya sammā dukkhakkhayagāminiyā – ettāvatā kho, mahānāma, upāsako paññāsampanno hotī''ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Vassasuttaṃ

1034. ''Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, uparipabbate thullaphusitake deve vassante taṃ udakaṃ yathāninnaṃ pavattamānaṃ pabbatakandarapadarasākhā paripūreti, pabbatakandarapadarasākhā paripūrā kusobbhe paripūrenti, kusobbhā paripūrā mahāsobbhe paripūrenti, mahāsobbhā paripūrā kunnadiyo paripūrenti, kunnadiyo paripūrā mahānadiyo paripūrenti, mahānadiyo paripūrā mahāsamuddaṃ [mahāsamuddasāgaraṃ (sabbattha) saṃ. ni. 4.70] paripūrenti; evameva kho, bhikkhave, ariyasāvakassa yo ca buddhe aveccappasādo, yo ca dhamme aveccappasādo, yo ca saṅghe aveccappasādo, yāni ca ariyakantāni sīlāni – ime dhammā sandamānā pāraṃ gantvā āsavānaṃ khayāya saṃvattantī''ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Kāḷigodhasuttaṃ

1035. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sakkesu viharati kapilavatthusmiṃ nigrodhārāme. Atha kho bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena kāḷigodhāya sākiyāniyā nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Atha kho kāḷigodhā sākiyānī yena bhagavā

tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho kāḷigodhaṃ sākiyāniṃ bhagavā etadavoca –

''Catūhi kho, godhe, dhammehi samannāgatā ariyasāvikā sotāpannā hoti avinipātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyaṇā. Katamehi catūhi? Idha, godhe, ariyasāvikā buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgatā hoti – itipi so bhagavā…pe… satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme…pe… saṅghe…pe… vigatamalamaccherena cetasā agāraṃ ajjhāvasati muttacāgā payatapāṇinī [payatapāṇī (sabbattha) 3.30 moggallānasuttaṃ oloketabbaṃ] vossaggaratā yācayogā dānasaṃvibhāgaratā. Imehi kho, godhe, catūhi dhammehi samannāgatā ariyasāvikā sotāpannā hoti avinipātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyaṇā''ti.

''Yānimāni, bhante, bhagavatā cattāri sotāpattiyaṅgāni desitāni, saṃvijjante te dhammā mayi, ahañca tesu dhammesu sandissāmi. Ahañhi, bhante, buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgatā – itipi so bhagavā…pe… satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme…pe… saṅghe…pe… yaṃ kho pana kiñci kule deyyadhammaṃ sabbaṃ taṃ appaṭivibhattaṃ sīlavantehi kalyāṇadhammehī''ti. ''Lābhā te, godhe, suladdhaṃ te, godhe! Sotāpattiphalaṃ tayā, godhe, byākata''nti. Navamaṃ.

10. Nandiyasakkasuttaṃ

1036. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sakkesu viharati kapilavatthusmiṃ nigrodhārāme. Atha kho nandiyo sakko yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho nandiyo sakko bhagavantaṃ etadavoca – ''yasseva nu kho, bhante, ariyasāvakassa cattāri sotāpattiyaṅgāni sabbena sabbaṃ sabbathā sabbaṃ natthi sveva nu kho, bhante, ariyasāvako pamādavihārī''ti.

'''Yassa kho, nandiya, cattāri sotāpattiyaṅgāni sabbena sabbaṃ sabbathā sabbaṃ natthi tamahaṃ bāhiro puthujjanapakkhe ṭhito'ti vadāmi. Api ca, nandiya, yathā ariyasāvako pamādavihārī ceva hoti, appamādavihārī ca taṃ suṇāhi, sādhukaṃ manasi karohi; bhāsissāmī''ti. ''Evaṃ, bhante''ti kho nandiyo sakko bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etadavoca –

''Kathañca, nandiya, ariyasāvako pamādavihārī hoti? Idha nandiya, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti – itipi so bhagavā…pe… satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. So tena buddhe aveccappasādena santuṭṭho na uttari vāyamati divā pavivekāya, rattiṃ paṭisallānāya. Tassa evaṃ pamattassa viharato pāmojjaṃ na hoti. Pāmojje asati, pīti na hoti. Pītiyā asati, passaddhi na hoti. Passaddhiyā asati, dukkhaṃ viharati. Dukkhino cittaṃ na samādhiyati. Asamāhite citte dhammā na pātubhavanti. Dhammānaṃ apātubhāvā pamādavihārī tveva saṅkhyaṃ gacchati.

''Puna caparaṃ, nandiya, ariyasāvako dhamme…pe… saṅghe…pe… ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi…pe… samādhisaṃvattanikehi. So tehi ariyakantehi sīlehi santuṭṭho na uttari vāyamati divā pavivekāya rattiṃ paṭisallānāya. Tassa evaṃ pamattassa viharato pāmojjaṃ na hoti. Pāmojje asati, pīti na hoti. Pītiyā asati, passaddhi na hoti. Passaddhiyā asati, dukkhaṃ viharati. Dukkhino cittaṃ na samādhiyati. Asamāhite citte dhammā na pātubhavanti. Dhammānaṃ apātubhāvā pamādavihārī tveva saṅkhyaṃ gacchati. Evaṃ kho, nandiya, ariyasāvako pamādavihārī hoti.

''Kathañca, nandiya, ariyasāvako appamādavihārī hoti? Idha, nandiya, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti – itipi so bhagavā…pe… satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. So tena buddhe aveccappasādena asantuṭṭho uttari vāyamati divā pavivekāya rattiṃ paṭisallānāya. Tassa evaṃ appamattassa viharato pāmojjaṃ jāyati. Pamuditassa pīti jāyati. Pītimanassa kāyo passambhati. Passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vediyati. Sukhino cittaṃ samādhiyati. Samāhite citte dhammā pātubhavanti. Dhammānaṃ pātubhāvā appamādavihārī tveva saṅkhyaṃ gacchati.

‘‘Puna caparaṃ, nandiya, ariyasāvako dhamme…pe… saṅghe…pe… ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi…pe… samādhisaṃvattanikehi. So tehi ariyakantehi sīlehi asantuṭṭho uttari vāyamati divā pavivekāya rattiṃ paṭisallānāya. Tassa evaṃ appamattassa viharato pāmojjaṃ jāyati. Pamuditassa pīti jāyati. Pītimanassa kāyo passambhati. Passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vediyati. Sukhino cittaṃ samādhiyati. Samāhite citte dhammā pātubhavanti. Dhammānaṃ pātubhāvā appamādavihārī tveva saṅkhyaṃ gacchati. Evaṃ kho, nandiya, ariyasāvako appamādavihārī hotī’’ti. Dasamaṃ.

Puññābhisandavaggo catuttho.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Abhisandā tayo vuttā, duve devapadāni ca;
Sabhāgataṃ mahānāmo, vassaṃ kāḷī ca nandiyāti.

5. Sagāthakapuññābhisandavaggo

1. Paṭhamaabhisandasuttaṃ

1037. ‘‘Cattārome, bhikkhave, puññābhisandā, kusalābhisandā, sukhassāhārā. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti – itipi so bhagavā…pe… satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Ayaṃ paṭhamo puññābhisando, kusalābhisando, sukhassāhāro.

‘‘Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako dhamme…pe… saṅghe…pe….

‘‘Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi…pe… samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Ayaṃ catuttho puññābhisando, kusalābhisando, sukhassāhāro. Ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro puññābhisandā, kusalābhisandā, sukhassāhārā.

‘‘Imehi kho, bhikkhave, catūhi puññābhisandehi kusalābhisandehi samannāgatassa ariyasāvakassa na sukaraṃ puññassa pamāṇaṃ gaṇetuṃ – ‘ettako puññābhisando, kusalābhisando, sukhassāhāro’ti. Atha kho asaṅkhyeyyo appameyyo mahāpuññakkhandho tveva saṅkhyaṃ gacchati.

‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, mahāsamudde na sukaraṃ udakassa pamāṇaṃ gaṇetuṃ – ‘ettakāni udakāḷhakānī’ti vā ‘ettakāni udakāḷhakasatānī’ti vā ‘ettakāni udakāḷhakasahassānī’ti vā ‘ettakāni udakāḷhakasatasahassānī’ti vāti. Atha kho asaṅkhyeyyo appameyyo mahāudakakkhandho tveva saṅkhyaṃ gacchati. Evameva kho, bhikkhave, imehi catūhi puññābhisandehi kusalābhisandehi samannāgatassa ariyasāvakassa na sukaraṃ puññassa pamāṇaṃ gaṇetuṃ – ‘ettako puññābhisando, kusalābhisando, sukhassāhāro’ti. Atha kho asaṅkhyeyyo appameyyo mahāpuññakkhandho tveva saṅkhyaṃ gacchatī’’ti.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Idaṃ vatvāna sugato athāparaṃ etadavoca satthā –

‘‘Mahodadhiṃ aparimitaṃ mahāsaraṃ,
Bahubheravaṃ ratanagaṇānamālayaṃ;
Najjo yathā naragaṇasaṅghasevitā,
Puthū savantī upayanti sāgaraṃ.

‘‘Evaṃ naraṃ annapānavatthadadaṃ,
Seyyāni paccattharaṇassa [sajjattharaṇassa (sī. syā. kaṃ. pī.)] dāyakaṃ;
Puññassa dhārā upayanti paṇḍitaṃ,

Najjo yathā vārivahāva sāgara''nti. paṭhamaṃ;

2. Dutiyaabhisandasuttaṃ

1038. ''Cattārome, bhikkhave, puññābhisandā, kusalābhisandā, sukhassāhārā. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti – itipi so bhagavā…pe… satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Ayaṃ paṭhamo puññābhisando kusalābhisando sukhassāhāro.

''Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako dhamme…pe… saṅghe…pe….

''Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako vigatamalamaccherena cetasā agāraṃ ajjhāvasati muttacāgo payatapāṇi vossaggarato yācayogo dānasaṃvibhāgarato. Ayaṃ catuttho puññābhisando kusalābhisando sukhassāhāro. Ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro puññābhisandā, kusalābhisandā, sukhassāhārā.

''Imehi kho, bhikkhave, catūhi puññābhisandehi kusalābhisandehi samannāgatassa ariyasāvakassa na sukaraṃ puññassa pamāṇaṃ gaṇetuṃ – 'ettako puññābhisando, kusalābhisando, sukhassāhāro'ti. Atha kho asaṅkhyeyyo appameyyo mahāpuññakkhandho tveva saṅkhyaṃ gacchati.

''Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yatthimā mahānadiyo saṃsandanti samenti, seyyathidaṃ – gaṅgā, yamunā, aciravatī, sarabhū, mahī, tattha na sukaraṃ udakassa pamāṇaṃ gaṇetuṃ – 'ettakāni udakāḷhakānī'ti vā 'ettakāni udakāḷhakasatānī'ti vā 'ettakāni udakāḷhakasahassānī'ti vā 'ettakāni udakāḷhakasatasahassānī'ti vāti. Atha kho asaṅkhyeyyo appameyyo mahāudakakkhandho tveva saṅkhyaṃ gacchati. Evameva kho, bhikkhave, imehi catūhi puññābhisandehi kusalābhisandehi samannāgatassa ariyasāvakassa na sukaraṃ puññassa pamāṇaṃ gaṇetuṃ – 'ettako puññābhisando, kusalābhisando, sukhassāhāro'ti. Atha kho asaṅkhyeyyo appameyyo mahāpuññakkhandho tveva saṅkhyaṃ gacchatī''ti. Idamavoca bhagavā…pe… satthā –

''Mahodadhiṃ aparimitaṃ mahāsaraṃ,
Bahubheravaṃ ratanagaṇānamālayaṃ;
Najjo yathā naragaṇasaṅghasevitā,
Puthū savantī upayanti sāgaraṃ.

''Evaṃ naraṃ annapānavatthadadaṃ,
Seyyāni paccattharaṇassa dāyakaṃ;
Puññassa dhārā upayanti paṇḍitaṃ,
Najjo yathā vārivahāva sāgara''nti. dutiyaṃ;

3. Tatiyaabhisandasuttaṃ

1039. ''Cattārome, bhikkhave, puññābhisandā, kusalābhisandā, sukhassāhārā. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti – itipi so bhagavā…pe… satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Ayaṃ paṭhamo puññābhisando, kusalābhisando, sukhassāhāro.

''Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako dhamme…pe… saṅghe…pe….

''Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako paññavā hoti udayatthagāminiyā paññāya samannāgato ariyāya nibbedhikāya sammā dukkhakkhayagāminiyā. Ayaṃ catuttho puññābhisando kusalābhisando sukhassāhāro. Ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro puññābhisandā kusalābhisandā sukhassāhārā.

‘‘Imehi kho, bhikkhave, catūhi puññābhisandehi kusalābhisandehi samannāgatassa ariyasāvakassa na sukaraṃ puññassa pamāṇaṃ gaṇetuṃ – ‘ettako puññābhisando, kusalābhisando, sukhassāhāro’ti. Atha kho asaṅkhyeyyo appameyyo mahāpuññakkhandho tveva saṅkhyaṃ gacchatī’’ti. Idamavoca bhagavā…pe… satthā –

‘‘Yo puññakāmo kusale patiṭṭhito,
Bhāveti maggaṃ amatassa pattiyā;
So dhammasārādhigamo khaye rato,
Na vedhati maccurājāgamanasmi’’nti [maccurājāgamissatīti (sī. pī.), maccujarākampisminti (ka.)]. tatiyaṃ;

4. Paṭhamamahaddhanasuttaṃ

1040. ‘‘Catūhi, bhikkhave, dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako ‘aḍḍho mahaddhano mahābhogo’ti [mahābhogo mahāyasoti (syā. pī. ka.)] vuccati.

‘‘Katamehi catūhi? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti – itipi so bhagavā…pe… satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti; dhamme…pe… saṅghe…pe… ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi…pe… samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Imehi kho, bhikkhave, catūhi dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako ‘aḍḍho mahaddhano mahābhogo’ti vuccatī’’ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Dutiyamahaddhanasuttaṃ

1041. ‘‘Catūhi, bhikkhave, dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako ‘aḍḍho mahaddhano mahābhogo mahāyaso’ti vuccati.

‘‘Katamehi catūhi? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti – itipi so bhagavā…pe… satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme…pe… saṅghe…pe… ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi…pe… samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Imehi kho, bhikkhave, catūhi dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako ‘aḍḍho mahaddhano mahābhogo mahāyaso’ti vuccatī’’ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Suddhakasuttaṃ

1042. ‘‘Catūhi, bhikkhave, dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako sotāpanno hoti avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo.

‘‘Katamehi catūhi? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti – itipi so bhagavā…pe… satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme…pe… saṅghe…pe… ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi …pe… samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Imehi kho, bhikkhave, catūhi dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako sotāpanno hoti avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo’’ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Nandiyasuttaṃ

1043. Kapilavatthunidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho nandiyaṃ sakkaṃ bhagavā etadavoca – ‘‘catūhi kho, nandiya, dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako sotāpanno hoti avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo’’.

‘‘Katamehi catūhi? Idha, nandiya, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti – itipi

so bhagavā…pe… satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme…pe… saṅghe…pe… ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi…pe… samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Imehi kho, nandiya, catūhi dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako sotāpanno hoti avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo''ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Bhaddiyasuttaṃ

1044. Kapilavatthunidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho bhaddiyaṃ sakkaṃ bhagavā etadavoca – ''catūhi kho, bhaddiya, dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako sotāpanno hoti avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo.

''Katamehi catūhi? Idha, bhaddiya, ariyasāvako buddhe…pe… dhamme…pe… saṅghe…pe… ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi…pe… samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Imehi kho, bhaddiya, catūhi dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako sotāpanno hoti avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo''ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Mahānāmasuttaṃ

1045. Kapilavatthunidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho mahānāmaṃ sakkaṃ bhagavā etadavoca – ''catūhi kho, mahānāma, dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako sotāpanno hoti…pe… sambodhiparāyaṇo''.

''Katamehi catūhi? Idha, mahānāma, ariyasāvako buddhe…pe… dhamme…pe… saṅghe…pe… ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi…pe… samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Imehi kho, mahānāma, catūhi dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako sotāpanno hoti avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo''ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Aṅgasuttaṃ

1046. ''Cattārimāni, bhikkhave, sotāpattiyaṅgāni. Katamāni cattāri? Sappurisasaṃsevo, saddhammassavanaṃ, yonisomanasikāro, dhammānudhammappaṭipatti – imāni kho, bhikkhave, cattāri sotāpattiyaṅgānī''ti. Dasamaṃ.

Sagāthakapuññābhisandavaggo pañcamo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Abhisandā tayo vuttā, duve mahaddhanena ca;
Suddhaṃ nandiyaṃ bhaddiyaṃ, mahānāmaṅgena te dasāti.

6. Sappaññavaggo

1. Sagāthakasuttaṃ

1047. ''Catūhi, bhikkhave, dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako sotāpanno hoti avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo.

''Katamehi catūhi? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti – itipi so bhagavā…pe… satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme…pe… saṅghe…pe… ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi…pe… samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Imehi kho, bhikkhave,

catūhi dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako sotāpanno hoti avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo’’ti. Idamavoca bhagavā. Idaṃ vatvāna sugato athāparaṃ etadavoca satthā –

‘‘Yassa saddhā tathāgate, acalā suppatiṭṭhitā;
Sīlañca yassa kalyāṇaṃ, ariyakantaṃ pasaṃsitaṃ.

‘‘Saṅghe pasādo yassatthi, ujubhūtañca dassanaṃ;
Adaliddoti taṃ āhu, amoghaṃ tassa jīvitaṃ.

‘‘Tasmā saddhañca sīlañca, pasādaṃ dhammadassanaṃ;
Anuyuñjetha medhāvī, saraṃ buddhānasāsana’’nti. paṭhamaṃ;

2. Vassaṃvutthasuttaṃ

1048. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvatthiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu sāvatthiyaṃ vassaṃvuttho kapilavatthuṃ anuppatto hoti kenacideva karaṇīyena. Assosuṃ kho kāpilavatthavā sakyā – ‘‘aññataro kira bhikkhu sāvatthiyaṃ vassaṃvuttho kapilavatthuṃ anuppatto’’ti.

Atha kho kāpilavatthavā sakyā yena so bhikkhu tenupasaṅkamiṃsu; upasaṅkamitvā taṃ bhikkhuṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho kāpilavatthavā sakyā taṃ bhikkhuṃ etadavocuṃ – ‘‘kacci, bhante, bhagavā arogo ceva balavā cā’’ti? ‘‘Arogo cāvuso, bhagavā balavā cā’’ti. ‘‘Kacci pana, bhante, sāriputtamoggallānā arogā ceva balavanto cā’’ti? ‘‘Sāriputtamoggallānāpi kho, āvuso, arogā ceva balavanto cā’’ti. ‘‘Kacci pana, bhante, bhikkhusaṅgho arogo ca balavā cā’’ti. ‘‘Bhikkhusaṅghopi kho, āvuso, arogo ca balavā cā’’ti. ‘‘Atthi pana te, bhante, kiñci iminā antaravassena bhagavato sammukhā sutaṃ sammukhā paṭiggahita’’nti? ‘‘Sammukhā metaṃ, āvuso, bhagavato sutaṃ sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ – ‘appakā te, bhikkhave, bhikkhū ye āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti. Atha kho eteva bahutarā bhikkhū ye pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātikā tattha parinibbāyino anāvattidhammā tasmā lokā’’’ti.

‘‘Aparampi kho me, āvuso, bhagavato sammukhā sutaṃ sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ – ‘appakā te, bhikkhave, bhikkhū ye pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātikā tattha parinibbāyino anāvattidhammā tasmā lokā. Atha kho eteva bahutarā bhikkhū ye tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā rāgadosamohānaṃ tanuttā sakadāgāmino, sakideva imaṃ lokaṃ āgantvā dukkhassantaṃ karissantī’’’ti.

‘‘Aparampi kho me, āvuso, bhagavato sammukhā sutaṃ sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ – ‘appakā te, bhikkhave, bhikkhū ye tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā rāgadosamohānaṃ tanuttā sakadāgāmino, sakideva imaṃ lokaṃ āgantvā dukkhassantaṃ karissanti. Atha kho eteva bahutarā bhikkhū ye tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā sotāpannā avinipātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyaṇā’’’ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Dhammadinnasuttaṃ

1049. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā bārāṇasiyaṃ viharati isipatane migadāye. Atha kho dhammadinno upāsako pañcahi upāsakasatehi saddhiṃ yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho dhammadinno upāsako bhagavantaṃ etadavoca – ‘‘ovadatu no, bhante, bhagavā; anusāsatu no, bhante, bhagavā yaṃ amhākaṃ assa dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāyā’’ti.

‘‘Tasmātiha vo, dhammadinnaṃ, evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ – ‘ye te suttantā tathāgatabhāsitā gambhīrā

gambhīratthā lokuttarā suññatapaṭisaṃyuttā te kālena kālaṃ upasampajja viharissāmā'ti. Evañhi vo, dhammadinna, sikkhitabba''nti. ''Na kho netaṃ, bhante, sukaraṃ amhehi puttasambādhasayanaṃ ajjhāvasantehi kāsikacandanaṃ paccanubhontehi mālāgandhavilepanaṃ dhārayantehi jātarūparajataṃ sādiyantehi – ye te suttantā tathāgatabhāsitā gambhīrā gambhīratthā lokuttarā suññatapaṭisaṃyuttā te kālena kālaṃ upasampajja viharituṃ. Tesaṃ no, bhante, bhagavā amhākaṃ pañcasu sikkhāpadesu ṭhitānaṃ uttaridhammaṃ desetū''ti.

''Tasmātiha vo, dhammadinna, evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ – 'buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgatā bhavissāma – itipi so bhagavā…pe… satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme…pe… saṅghe…pe… ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgatā bhavissāma akhaṇḍehi…pe… samādhisaṃvattanikehī'ti. Evañhi vo, dhammadinna, sikkhitabba''nti.

''Yānimāni, bhante, bhagavatā cattāri sotāpattiyaṅgāni desitāni, saṃvijjante te dhammā amhesu, mayañca tesu dhammesu sandissāma. Mayañhi bhante, buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgatā – itipi so bhagavā…pe… satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme…pe… saṅghe…pe… ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgatā akhaṇḍehi…pe… samādhisaṃvattanikehī''ti. ''Lābhā vo, dhammadinna, suladdhaṃ vo, dhammadinna! Sotāpattiphalaṃ tumhehi byākata''nti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Gilānasuttaṃ

1050. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sakkesu viharati kapilavatthusmiṃ nigrodhārāme. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū bhagavato cīvarakammaṃ karonti – ''niṭṭhitacīvaro bhagavā temāsaccayena cārikaṃ pakkamissatī''ti. Assosi kho mahānāmo sakko – ''sambahulā kira bhikkhū bhagavato cīvarakammaṃ karonti – 'niṭṭhitacīvaro bhagavā temāsaccayena cārikaṃ pakkamissatī'''ti. Atha kho mahānāmo sakko yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho mahānāmo sakko bhagavantaṃ etadavoca – ''sutametaṃ, bhante – 'sambahulā kira bhikkhū bhagavato cīvarakammaṃ karonti – niṭṭhitacīvaro bhagavā temāsaccayena cārikaṃ pakkamissatī'ti. Na kho netaṃ [na kho te etaṃ (sī. pī.)], bhante, bhagavato sammukhā sutaṃ sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ sappaññena upāsakena sappañño upāsako ābādhiko dukkhito bāḷhagilāno ovaditabbo''ti.

''Sappaññena mahānāma, upāsakena sappañño upāsako ābādhiko dukkhito bāḷhagilāno catūhi assāsanīyehi dhammehi assāsetabbo – 'assāsatāyasmā – atthāyasmato buddhe aveccappasādo itipi so bhagavā…pe… satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Assāsatāyasmā – atthāyasmato dhamme…pe… saṅghe…pe… ariyakantāni sīlāni akhaṇḍāni…pe… samādhisaṃvattanikānī'''ti.

''Sappaññena, mahānāma, upāsakena sappañño upāsako ābādhiko dukkhito bāḷhagilāno imehi catūhi assāsanīyehi dhammehi assāsetvā evamassa vacanīyo – 'atthāyasmato mātāpitūsu apekkhā'ti? So ce evaṃ vadeyya – 'atthi me mātāpitūsu apekkhā'ti, so evamassa vacanīyo – 'āyasmā kho māriso maraṇadhammo. Sace pāyasmā mātāpitūsu apekkhaṃ karissati, marissateva; no ce pāyasmā mātāpitūsu apekkhaṃ karissati, marissateva. Sādhāyasmā, yā te mātāpitūsu apekkhā taṃ pajahā'''ti.

''So ce evaṃ vadeyya – 'yā me mātāpitūsu apekkhā sā pahīnā'ti, so evamassa vacanīyo – 'atthi panāyasmato puttadāresu apekkhā'ti? So ce evaṃ vadeyya – 'atthi me puttadāresu apekkhā'ti, so evamassa vacanīyo – 'āyasmā kho māriso maraṇadhammo. Sace pāyasmā puttadāresu apekkhaṃ karissati, marissateva; no ce pāyasmā puttadāresu apekkhaṃ karissati, marissateva. Sādhāyasmā, yā te puttadāresu apekkhā taṃ pajahā'''ti.

''So ce evaṃ vadeyya – 'yā me puttadāresu apekkhā sā pahīnā'ti, so evamassa vacanīyo – 'atthi panāyasmato mānusakesu pañcasu kāmaguṇesu apekkhā'ti? So ce evaṃ vadeyya – 'atthi me mānusakesu pañcasu kāmaguṇesu apekkhā'ti, so evamassa vacanīyo – 'mānusakehi kho, āvuso, kāmehi

dibbā kāmā abhikkantatarā ca paṇītatarā ca. Sādhāyasmā, mānusakehi kāmehi cittaṃ vuṭṭhāpetvā cātumahārājikesu [cātummahārājikesu (sī. syā. kaṃ. pī.)] devesu cittaṃ adhimocehī'''ti.

''So ce evaṃ vadeyya – 'mānusakehi me kāmehi cittaṃ vuṭṭhitaṃ, cātumahārājikesu devesu cittaṃ adhimocita'nti, so evamassa vacanīyo – 'cātumahārājikehi kho, āvuso, devehi tāvatiṃsā devā abhikkantatarā ca paṇītatarā ca. Sādhāyasmā, cātumahārājikehi devehi cittaṃ vuṭṭhāpetvā tāvatiṃsesu devesu cittaṃ adhimocehī'''ti.

''So ce evaṃ vadeyya – 'cātumahārājikehi me devehi cittaṃ vuṭṭhitaṃ, tāvatiṃsesu devesu cittaṃ adhimocita'nti, so evamassa vacanīyo – 'tāvatiṃsehi kho, āvuso, devehi yāmā devā…pe… tusitā devā…pe… nimmānaratī devā…pe… paranimmitavasavattī devā…pe… paranimmitavasavattīhi kho, āvuso, devehi brahmaloko abhikkantataro ca paṇītataro ca. Sādhāyasmā, paranimmitavasavattīhi devehi cittaṃ vuṭṭhāpetvā brahmaloke cittaṃ adhimocehī'ti. So ce evaṃ vadeyya – 'paranimmitavasavattīhi me devehi cittaṃ vuṭṭhitaṃ, brahmaloke cittaṃ adhimocita'nti, so evamassa vacanīyo – 'brahmalokopi kho, āvuso, anicco addhuvo sakkāyapariyāpanno. Sādhāyasmā, brahmalokā cittaṃ vuṭṭhāpetvā sakkāyanirodhe cittaṃ upasaṃharāhī'''ti.

''So ce evaṃ vadeyya – 'brahmalokā me cittaṃ vuṭṭhitaṃ, sakkāyanirodhe cittaṃ upasaṃharāmī'ti; evaṃ vimuttacittassa kho, mahānāma, upāsakassa āsavā [vassasata (sī. syā.)] vimuttacittena bhikkhunā na kiñci nānākaraṇaṃ vadāmi, yadidaṃ – vimuttiyā vimutta''nti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Sotāpattiphalasuttaṃ

1051. ''Cattārome, bhikkhave, dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā sotāpattiphalasacchikiriyāya saṃvattanti. Katame cattāro? Sappurisasaṃsevo, saddhammassavanaṃ, yonisomanasikāro, dhammānudhammappaṭipatti – ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā sotāpattiphalasacchikiriyāya saṃvattantī''ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Sakadāgāmiphalasuttaṃ

1052. ''Cattārome, bhikkhave, dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā sakadāgāmiphalasacchikiriyāya saṃvattanti. Katame cattāro? …Pe… saṃvattantī''ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Anāgāmiphalasuttaṃ

1053. …Pe… anāgāmiphalasacchikiriyāya…pe… saṃvattantī''ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Arahattaphalasuttaṃ

1054. …Pe… arahattaphalasacchikiriyāya…pe… saṃvattantī''ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Paññāpaṭilābhasuttaṃ

1055. …Pe… paññāpaṭilābhāya…pe… saṃvattantī''ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Paññāvuddhisuttaṃ

1056. …Pe… paññāvuddhiyā …pe… saṃvattantī''ti. Dasamaṃ.

11. Paññāvepullasuttaṃ

1057. …Pe…. Paññāvepullāya…pe… saṃvattantī’’ti. Ekādasamaṃ.

Sappaññavaggo chaṭṭho.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Sagāthakaṃ vassaṃvutthaṃ, dhammadinnañca gilānaṃ;
Caturo phalā paṭilābho, vuddhi vepullatāya cāti.

7. Mahāpaññavaggo

1. Mahāpaññāsuttaṃ

1058. ‘‘Cattārome, bhikkhave, dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā mahāpaññatāya saṃvattanti. Katame cattāro? Sappurisasaṃsevo, saddhammassavanaṃ, yonisomanasikāro, dhammānudhammappaṭipatti – ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā mahāpaññatā saṃvattantī’’ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Puthupaññāsuttaṃ

1059. … Puthupaññatā saṃvattantī’’ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Vipulapaññāsuttaṃ

1060. … Vipulapaññatā saṃvattantī’’ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Gambhīrapaññāsuttaṃ

1061. … Gambhīrapaññatā saṃvattantī’’ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Appamattapaññāsuttaṃ

1062. … Appamattapaññatā saṃvattantī’’ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Bhūripaññāsuttaṃ

1063. … Bhūripaññatā saṃvattantī’’ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Paññābāhullasuttaṃ

1064. … Paññābāhullā saṃvattantī’’ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Sīghapaññāsuttaṃ

1065. … Sīghapaññatā saṃvattantī’’ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Lahupaññāsuttaṃ

1066. … Lahupaññatā saṃvattantī’’ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Hāsapaññāsuttaṃ

1067. … Hāsapaññatā saṃvattantī''ti. Dasamaṃ.

11. Javanapaññāsuttaṃ

1068. … Javanapaññatā saṃvattantī''ti. Ekādasamaṃ.

12. Tikkhapaññāsuttaṃ

1069. … Tikkhapaññatā saṃvattantī''ti. Dvādasamaṃ.

13. Nibbedhikapaññāsuttaṃ

1070. … Nibbedhikapaññatā saṃvattanti. Katame cattāro? Sappurisasaṃsevo, saddhammassavanaṃ, yonisomanasikāro, dhammānudhammappaṭipatti – ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā nibbedhikapaññatāya saṃvattantī''ti. Terasamaṃ.

Mahāpaññavaggo sattamo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Mahā puthu vipula-gambhīraṃ, appamatta-bhūri-bāhullaṃ;
Sīgha-lahu-hāsa-javana, tikkha-nibbedhikāya cāti.

Sotāpattisaṃyuttaṃ ekādasamaṃ.

12. Saccasaṃyuttaṃ

1. Samādhivaggo

1. Samādhisuttaṃ

1071. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. ''Samādhiṃ, bhikkhave, bhāvetha. Samāhito, bhikkhave, bhikkhu yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Kiñca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti? 'Idaṃ dukkha'nti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, 'ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo'ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, 'ayaṃ dukkhanirodho'ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, 'ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā'ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Samādhiṃ, bhikkhave, bhāvetha. Samāhito, bhikkhave, bhikkhu yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti''.

''Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, 'idaṃ dukkha'nti yogo karaṇīyo, 'ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo'ti yogo karaṇīyo, 'ayaṃ dukkhanirodho'ti yogo karaṇīyo, 'ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā'ti yogo karaṇīyo''ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Paṭisallānasuttaṃ

1072. ''Paṭisallāne, bhikkhave, yogamāpajjatha. Paṭisallīno, bhikkhave, bhikkhu yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Kiñca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti? 'Idaṃ dukkha'nti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, 'ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo'ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, 'ayaṃ dukkhanirodho'ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, 'ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā'ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Paṭisallāne, bhikkhave, yogamāpajjatha. Paṭisallīno, bhikkhave, bhikkhu yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti.

''Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, 'idaṃ dukkha'nti yogo karaṇīyo, 'ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo'ti yogo

karaṇīyo, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodho’ti yogo karaṇīyo, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo’’ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Paṭhamakulaputtasuttaṃ

1073. ‘‘Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, atītamaddhānaṃ kulaputtā sammā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajiṃsu, sabbe te catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ abhisamayāya. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, anāgatamaddhānaṃ kulaputtā sammā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajissanti, sabbe te catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ abhisamayāya. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, etarahi kulaputtā sammā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti, sabbe te catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ abhisamayāya.

‘‘Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Dukkhassa ariyasaccassa dukkhasamudayassa ariyasaccassa dukkhanirodhassa ariyasaccassa dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ariyasaccassa. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, atītamaddhānaṃ kulaputtā sammā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajiṃsu…pe… pabbajissanti…pe… pabbajanti, sabbe te imesaṃyeva catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ abhisamayāya.

‘‘Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkha’nti yogo karaṇīyo, ‘ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo’ti yogo karaṇīyo, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodho’ti yogo karaṇīyo, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo’’ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Dutiyakulaputtasuttaṃ

1074. ‘‘Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, atītamaddhānaṃ kulaputtā sammā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā yathābhūtaṃ abhisamesuṃ, sabbe te cattāri ariyasaccāni yathābhūtaṃ abhisamesuṃ. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, anāgatamaddhānaṃ kulaputtā sammā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā yathābhūtaṃ abhisamessanti, sabbe te cattāri ariyasaccāni yathābhūtaṃ abhisamessanti. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, etarahi kulaputtā sammā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā yathābhūtaṃ abhisamenti, sabbe te cattāri ariyasaccāni yathābhūtaṃ abhisamenti.

‘‘Katamāni cattāri? Dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, atītamaddhānaṃ kulaputtā sammā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā yathābhūtaṃ abhisamesuṃ …pe… abhisamessanti…pe… abhisamenti, sabbe te imāni cattāri ariyasaccāni yathābhūtaṃ abhisamenti.

‘‘Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkha’nti yogo karaṇīyo…pe… ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo’’ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Paṭhamasamaṇabrāhmaṇasuttaṃ

1075. ‘‘Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, atītamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā yathābhūtaṃ abhisambojjhiṃsu, sabbe te cattāri ariyasaccāni yathābhūtaṃ abhisambojjhiṃsu. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, anāgatamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā yathābhūtaṃ abhisambojjhissanti, sabbe te cattāri ariyasaccāni yathābhūtaṃ abhisambojjhissanti. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, etarahi samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā yathābhūtaṃ abhisambojjhanti, sabbe te cattāri ariyasaccāni yathābhūtaṃ abhisambojjhanti.

‘‘Katamāni cattāri? Dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ…pe… dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, atītamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā yathābhūtaṃ abhisambojjhiṃsu…pe… abhisambojjhissanti…pe… abhisambojjhanti, sabbe te imāni cattāri ariyasaccāni yathābhūtaṃ abhisambojjhanti.

‘‘Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkha’nti yogo karaṇīyo…pe… ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī

paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo’’ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Dutiyasamaṇabrāhmaṇasuttaṃ

1076. ‘‘Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, atītamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā yathābhūtaṃ abhisambuddhaṃ pakāsesuṃ, sabbe te cattāri ariyasaccāni yathābhūtaṃ abhisambuddhaṃ pakāsesuṃ. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, anāgatamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā yathābhūtaṃ abhisambuddhaṃ pakāsessanti, sabbe te cattāri ariyasaccāni yathābhūtaṃ abhisambuddhaṃ pakāsessanti. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, etarahi samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā yathābhūtaṃ abhisambuddhaṃ pakāsenti, sabbe te cattāri ariyasaccāni yathābhūtaṃ abhisambuddhaṃ pakāsenti.

‘‘Katamāni cattāri? Dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ…pe… dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, atītamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā yathābhūtaṃ abhisambuddhaṃ pakāsesuṃ…pe… pakāsessanti…pe… pakāsenti, sabbe te imāni cattāri ariyasaccāni yathābhūtaṃ abhisambuddhaṃ pakāsenti.

‘‘Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkha’nti yogo karaṇīyo…pe… ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo’’ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Vitakkasuttaṃ

1077. ‘‘Mā, bhikkhave, pāpake akusale vitakke vitakkeyyātha [vitakketha (sī. syā. kaṃ.)], seyyathidaṃ – kāmavitakkaṃ, byāpādavitakkaṃ, vihiṃsāvitakkaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu? Nete, bhikkhave, vitakkā atthasaṃhitā nādibrahmacariyakā na nibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya saṃvattanti.

‘‘Vitakkentā ca kho tumhe, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkha’nti vitakkeyyātha, ‘ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo’ti vitakkeyyātha, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodho’ti vitakkeyyātha, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti vitakkeyyātha. Taṃ kissa hetu? Ete, bhikkhave, vitakkā atthasaṃhitā ete ādibrahmacariyakā ete nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattanti.

‘‘Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkha’nti yogo karaṇīyo…pe… ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo’’ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Cintasuttaṃ

1078. ‘‘Mā, bhikkhave, pāpakaṃ akusalaṃ cittaṃ cinteyyātha [cintetha (sī. syā. kaṃ.)] – ‘sassato loko’ti vā ‘asassato loko’ti vā, ‘antavā loko’ti vā ‘anantavā loko’ti vā, ‘taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīra’nti vā ‘aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīra’nti vā, ‘hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā ‘na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā, ‘hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā, ‘neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā. Taṃ kissa hetu? Nesā, bhikkhave, cintā atthasaṃhitā nādibrahmacariyakā na nibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya saṃvattati.

‘‘Cintentā ca kho tumhe, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkha’nti cinteyyātha, ‘ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo’ti cinteyyātha, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodho’ti cinteyyātha, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti cinteyyātha. Taṃ kissa hetu? Esā, bhikkhave, cintā atthasaṃhitā, esā ādibrahmacariyakā, esā nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati.

‘‘Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkha’nti yogo karaṇīyo…pe… ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo’’ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Viggāhikakathāsuttaṃ

1079. ‘‘Mā, bhikkhave, viggāhikakathaṃ katheyyātha [kathetha (sī. syā. kaṃ.)] – ‘na tvaṃ imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ ājānāsi, ahaṃ imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ ājānāmi. Kiṃ tvaṃ imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ ājānissasi! Micchāpaṭipanno tvamasi, ahamasmi sammāpaṭipanno. Sahitaṃ me, asahitaṃ te. Purevacanīyaṃ pacchā avaca, pacchāvacanīyaṃ pure avaca. Adhiciṇṇaṃ [aciṇṇaṃ (syā. kaṃ. pī.)] te viparāvattaṃ. Āropito te vādo, cara vādappamokkhāya. Niggahitosi, nibbeṭhehi vā sace pahosī’ti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Nesā, bhikkhave, kathā atthasaṃhitā nādibrahmacariyakā na nibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya saṃvattati.

‘‘Kathentā ca kho tumhe, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkha’nti katheyyātha, ‘ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo’ti katheyyātha, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodho’ti katheyyātha, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti katheyyātha…pe… yogo karaṇīyo’’ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Tiracchānakathāsuttaṃ

1080. ‘‘Mā, bhikkhave, anekavihitaṃ tiracchānakathaṃ katheyyātha, seyyathidaṃ – rājakathaṃ corakathaṃ mahāmattakathaṃ senākathaṃ, bhayakathaṃ yuddhakathaṃ, annakathaṃ pānakathaṃ vatthakathaṃ sayanakathaṃ mālākathaṃ gandhakathaṃ, ñātikathaṃ yānakathaṃ gāmakathaṃ nigamakathaṃ nagarakathaṃ janapadakathaṃ itthikathaṃ [itthikathaṃ purisakathaṃ (syā. kaṃ. pī. ka.)] sūrakathaṃ visikhākathaṃ kumbhaṭṭhānakathaṃ, pubbapetakathaṃ nānattakathaṃ, lokakkhāyikaṃ samuddakkhāyikaṃ itibhavābhavakathaṃ iti vā. Taṃ kissa hetu? Nesā, bhikkhave, kathā atthasaṃhitā nādibrahmacariyakā na nibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya saṃvattati.

‘‘Kathentā ca kho tumhe, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkha’nti katheyyātha, ‘ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo’ti katheyyātha, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodho’ti katheyyātha, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti katheyyātha. Taṃ kissa hetu? Esā, bhikkhave, kathā atthasaṃhitā, esā ādibrahmacariyakā, esā nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati.

‘‘Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkha’nti yogo karaṇīyo…pe… ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo’’ti. Dasamaṃ.

Samādhivaggo paṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Samādhi paṭisallānā, kulaputtā apare duve;
Samaṇabrāhmaṇā vitakkaṃ, cintā viggāhikā kathāti.

2. Dhammacakkappavattanavaggo

1. Dhammacakkappavattanasuttaṃ

1081. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā bārāṇasiyaṃ viharati isipatane migadāye. Tatra kho bhagavā pañcavaggiye bhikkhū āmantesi – ‘‘dveme, bhikkhave, antā pabbajitena na sevitabbā. Katame dve? Yo cāyaṃ kāmesu kāmasukhallikānuyogo hīno gammo pothujjaniko anariyo anatthasaṃhito, yo cāyaṃ attakilamathānuyogo dukkho anariyo anatthasaṃhito. Ete kho, bhikkhave, ubho ante anupagamma majjhimā paṭipadā tathāgatena abhisambuddhā cakkhukaraṇī ñāṇakaraṇī upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati’’.

‘‘Katamā ca sā, bhikkhave, majjhimā paṭipadā tathāgatena abhisambuddhā cakkhukaraṇī ñāṇakaraṇī upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati? Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ – sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammāājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi. Ayaṃ kho sā, bhikkhave, majjhimā paṭipadā tathāgatena abhisambuddhā cakkhukaraṇī ñāṇakaraṇī upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati.

‘‘Idaṃ kho pana, bhikkhave, dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ – jātipi dukkhā, jarāpi dukkhā, byādhipi dukkho, maraṇampi dukkhaṃ, appiyehi sampayogo dukkho, piyehi vippayogo dukkho, yampicchaṃ na labhati tampi dukkhaṃ – saṃkhittena pañcupādānakkhandhā [pañcupādānakkhandhāpi (pī. ka.)] dukkhā. Idaṃ kho pana, bhikkhave, dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ – yāyaṃ taṇhā ponobbhavikā [ponobhavikā (sī. pī.)] nandirāgasahagatā tatratatrābhinandinī, seyyathidaṃ [seyyathīdaṃ (sī. syā. kaṃ. pī.)] – kāmataṇhā, bhavataṇhā, vibhavataṇhā. Idaṃ kho pana, bhikkhave, dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ – yo tassāyeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti anālayo. Idaṃ kho pana, bhikkhave, dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ – ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ – sammādiṭṭhi…pe… sammāsamādhi.

‘‘‘Idaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasacca’nti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi. ‘Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ pariññeyya’nti me, bhikkhave, pubbe…pe… udapādi. ‘Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ pariññāta’nti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi.

‘‘‘Idaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasacca’nti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi. ‘Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ pahātabba’nti me, bhikkhave, pubbe…pe… udapādi. ‘Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ pahīna’nti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi.

‘‘‘Idaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasacca’nti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi. ‘Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ sacchikātabba’nti me, bhikkhave, pubbe…pe… udapādi. ‘Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ sacchikata’nti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi.

‘‘‘Idaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasacca’nti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi. Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ bhāvetabba’nti me, bhikkhave, pubbe…pe… udapādi. ‘Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ bhāvita’nti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi.

‘‘Yāvakīvañca me, bhikkhave, imesu catūsu ariyasaccesu evaṃ tiparivaṭṭaṃ dvādasākāraṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇadassanaṃ na suvisuddhaṃ ahosi, neva tāvāhaṃ, bhikkhave, sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya ‘anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho’ti paccaññāsiṃ [abhisambuddho paccaññāsiṃ (sī. syā. kaṃ.)].

‘‘Yato ca kho me, bhikkhave, imesu catūsu ariyasaccesu evaṃ tiparivaṭṭaṃ dvādasākāraṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇadassanaṃ suvisuddhaṃ ahosi, athāhaṃ, bhikkhave, sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya ‘anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho’ti paccaññāsiṃ. Ñāṇañca pana me dassanaṃ udapādi – ‘akuppā me vimutti [cetovimutti (sī. pī.)], ayamantimā jāti, natthidāni punabbhavo’’’ti. Idamavoca bhagavā. Attamanā pañcavaggiyā

bhikkhū bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandunti.

Imasmiñca pana veyyākaraṇasmiṃ bhaññamāne āyasmato koṇḍaññassa virajaṃ vītamalaṃ dhammacakkhuṃ udapādi – ‘‘yaṃ kiñci samudayadhammaṃ, sabbaṃ taṃ nirodhadhamma’’nti.

Pavattite ca pana bhagavatā dhammacakke bhummā devā saddamanussāvesuṃ – ‘‘etaṃ bhagavatā bārāṇasiyaṃ isipatane migadāye anuttaraṃ dhammacakkaṃ pavattitaṃ appaṭivattiyaṃ samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā devena vā mārena vā brahmunā vā kenaci vā lokasmi’’nti. Bhummānaṃ devānaṃ saddaṃ sutvā cātumahārājikā devā saddamanussāvesuṃ – ‘‘etaṃ bhagavatā bārāṇasiyaṃ isipatane migadāye anuttaraṃ dhammacakkaṃ pavattitaṃ, appaṭivattiyaṃ samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā devena vā mārena vā brahmunā vā kenaci vā lokasmi’’nti. Cātumahārājikānaṃ devānaṃ saddaṃ sutvā tāvatiṃsā devā…pe… yāmā devā…pe… tusitā devā…pe… nimmānaratī devā…pe… paranimmitavasavattī devā…pe… brahmakāyikā devā saddamanussāvesuṃ – ‘‘etaṃ bhagavatā bārāṇasiyaṃ isipatane migadāye anuttaraṃ dhammacakkaṃ pavattitaṃ appaṭivattiyaṃ samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā devena vā mārena vā brahmunā vā kenaci vā lokasmi’’nti.

Itiha tena khaṇena (tena layena) [( ) natthi (sī. syā. kaṃ.)] tena muhuttena yāva brahmalokā saddo abbhuggacchi. Ayañca dasasahassilokadhātu saṅkampi sampakampi sampavedhi, appamāṇo ca uḷāro obhāso loke pāturahosi atikkamma devānaṃ devānubhāvanti.

Atha kho bhagavā imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi – ‘‘aññāsi vata, bho, koṇḍañño, aññāsi vata, bho, koṇḍañño’’ti! Iti hidaṃ āyasmato koṇḍaññassa ‘aññāsikoṇḍañño’ tveva nāmaṃ ahosīti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Tathāgatasuttaṃ

1082. ‘‘‘Idaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasacca’nti, bhikkhave, tathāgatānaṃ pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi. ‘Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ pariññeyya’nti bhikkhave, tathāgatānaṃ pubbe…pe… udapādi. ‘Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ pariññāta’nti, bhikkhave, tathāgatānaṃ pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi.

‘‘‘Idaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasacca’nti bhikkhave, tathāgatānaṃ pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi. ‘Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ pahātabba’nti, bhikkhave, tathāgatānaṃ pubbe…pe… udapādi. ‘Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ pahīna’nti, bhikkhave, tathāgatānaṃ pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi.

‘‘‘Idaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasacca’nti, bhikkhave, tathāgatānaṃ pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi. ‘Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ sacchikātabba’nti, bhikkhave, tathāgatānaṃ pubbe…pe. … udapādi. ‘Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ sacchikata’nti, bhikkhave, tathāgatānaṃ pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi.

‘‘‘Idaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasacca’nti, bhikkhave, tathāgatānaṃ pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi. ‘Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ bhāvetabba’nti, bhikkhave, tathāgatānaṃ pubbe…pe… udapādi. ‘Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ bhāvita’nti, bhikkhave, tathāgatānaṃ pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādī’’ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Khandhasuttaṃ

1083. ‘‘Cattārimāni, bhikkhave, ariyasaccāni. Katamāni cattāri? Dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ [dukkhasamudayo ariyasaccaṃ dukkhanirodho ariyasaccaṃ (syā.)] dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ.

‘‘Katamañca, bhikkhave, dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ? ‘Pañcupādānakkhandhā’ tissa vacanīyaṃ, seyyathidaṃ [katame pañca (sī. syā. kaṃ.)] – rūpupādānakkhandho…pe… viññāṇupādānakkhandho. Idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ.

‘‘Katamañca, bhikkhave, dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ? Yāyaṃ taṇhā ponobbhavikā nandirāgasahagatā tatratatrābhinandinī, seyyathidaṃ – kāmataṇhā, bhavataṇhā, vibhavataṇhā. Idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ.

‘‘Katamañca, bhikkhave, dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ? Yo tassāyeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti anālayo – idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ.

‘‘Katamañca, bhikkhave, dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ? Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ – sammādiṭṭhi…pe… sammāsamādhi – idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ. Imāni kho, bhikkhave, cattāri ariyasaccāni.

‘‘Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkha’nti yogo karaṇīyo…pe… ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo’’ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Ajjhattikāyatanasuttaṃ

1084. ‘‘Cattārimāni, bhikkhave, ariyasaccāni. Katamāni cattāri? Dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ.

‘‘Katamañca, bhikkhave, dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ? ‘Cha ajjhattikāni āyatanānī’ tissa vacanīyaṃ. Katamāni cha? Cakkhāyatanaṃ…pe… manāyatanaṃ – idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ.

‘‘Katamañca, bhikkhave, dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ? Yāyaṃ taṇhā ponobbhavikā nandirāgasahagatā tatratatrābhinandinī, seyyathidaṃ – kāmataṇhā, bhavataṇhā, vibhavataṇhā – idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ.

‘‘Katamañca, bhikkhave, dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ? Yo tassāyeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti anālayo – idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ.

‘‘Katamañca, bhikkhave, dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ? Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ – sammādiṭṭhi…pe… sammāsamādhi – idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ. Imāni kho, bhikkhave, cattāri ariyasaccāni.

‘‘Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkha’nti yogo karaṇīyo…pe… ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo’’ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Paṭhamadhāraṇasuttaṃ

1085. ‘‘Dhāretha no tumhe, bhikkhave, mayā cattāri ariyasaccāni desitānī’’ti? Evaṃ vutte aññataro bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etadavoca – ‘‘ahaṃ kho, bhante, dhāremi bhagavatā cattāri ariyasaccāni desitānī’’ti. ‘‘Yathā kathaṃ pana tvaṃ, bhikkhu, dhāresi mayā cattāri ariyasaccāni desitānī’’ti?

‘‘Dukkhaṃ khvāhaṃ, bhante, bhagavatā paṭhamaṃ ariyasaccaṃ desitaṃ dhāremi; dukkhasamudayaṃ khvāhaṃ, bhante, bhagavatā dutiyaṃ ariyasaccaṃ desitaṃ dhāremi; dukkhanirodhaṃ khvāhaṃ, bhante, bhagavatā tatiyaṃ ariyasaccaṃ desitaṃ dhāremi; dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ khvāhaṃ, bhante, bhagavatā catutthaṃ ariyasaccaṃ desitaṃ dhāremi. Evaṃ khvāhaṃ, bhante, dhāremi bhagavatā cattāri ariyasaccāni desitānī’’ti.

‘‘Sādhu sādhu, bhikkhu! Sādhu kho tvaṃ, bhikkhu, dhāresi mayā cattāri ariyasaccāni desitānīti. Dukkhaṃ kho, bhikkhu, mayā paṭhamaṃ ariyasaccaṃ desitaṃ, tathā naṃ dhārehi; dukkhasamudayaṃ [dukkhasamudayo (syā. kaṃ.)] kho, bhikkhu, mayā dutiyaṃ ariyasaccaṃ desitaṃ, tathā naṃ dhārehi; dukkhanirodhaṃ [dukkhanirodho (syā. kaṃ.)] kho, bhikkhu, mayā tatiyaṃ ariyasaccaṃ desitaṃ, tathā naṃ dhārehi; dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā [dukkhanirodhagāminipaṭipadaṃ (pī.), dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ (ka.)] kho, bhikkhu, mayā catutthaṃ ariyasaccaṃ desitaṃ, tathā naṃ dhārehi. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhu, dhārehi mayā cattāri ariyasaccāni desitānīti.

‘‘Tasmātiha, bhikkhu, ‘idaṃ dukkha’nti yogo karaṇīyo…pe… ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo’’ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Dutiyadhāraṇasuttaṃ

1086. ‘‘Dhāretha no tumhe, bhikkhave, mayā cattāri ariyasaccāni desitānī’’ti? Evaṃ vutte aññataro bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etadavoca – ‘‘ahaṃ kho, bhante, dhāremi bhagavatā cattāri ariyasaccāni desitānī’’ti.

‘‘Yathā kathaṃ pana tvaṃ, bhikkhu, dhāresi mayā cattāri ariyasaccāni desitānī’’ti? ‘‘Dukkhaṃ khvāhaṃ, bhante, bhagavatā paṭhamaṃ ariyasaccaṃ desitaṃ dhāremi. Yo hi koci, bhante, samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃ vadeyya – ‘netaṃ dukkhaṃ paṭhamaṃ ariyasaccaṃ yaṃ samaṇena gotamena desitaṃ. Ahametaṃ dukkhaṃ paṭhamaṃ ariyasaccaṃ paccakkhāya aññaṃ dukkhaṃ paṭhamaṃ ariyasaccaṃ paññapessāmī’ti – netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Dukkhasamudayaṃ khvāhaṃ, bhante, bhagavatā…pe… dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ khvāhaṃ, bhante, bhagavatā catutthaṃ ariyasaccaṃ desitaṃ dhāremi. Yo hi koci, bhante, samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃ vadeyya – ‘netaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā catutthaṃ ariyasaccaṃ yaṃ samaṇena gotamena desitaṃ. Ahametaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ catutthaṃ ariyasaccaṃ paccakkhāya aññaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ catutthaṃ ariyasaccaṃ paññapessāmī’ti – netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Evaṃ khvāhaṃ, bhante, dhāremi bhagavatā cattāri ariyasaccāni desitānī’’ti.

‘‘Sādhu sādhu, bhikkhu! Sādhu kho tvaṃ, bhikkhu, dhāresi mayā cattāri ariyasaccāni desitānīti. Dukkhaṃ kho, bhikkhu, mayā paṭhamaṃ ariyasaccaṃ desitaṃ, tathā naṃ dhārehi. Yo hi koci, bhikkhu, samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃ vadeyya – ‘netaṃ dukkhaṃ paṭhamaṃ ariyasaccaṃ yaṃ samaṇena gotamena desitaṃ. Ahametaṃ dukkhaṃ paṭhamaṃ ariyasaccaṃ paccakkhāya aññaṃ dukkhaṃ paṭhamaṃ ariyasaccaṃ paññapessāmī’ti – netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Dukkhasamudayaṃ kho, bhikkhu…pe… dukkhanirodhaṃ kho, bhikkhu…pe… dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā kho, bhikkhu, mayā catutthaṃ ariyasaccaṃ desitaṃ, tathā naṃ dhārehi. Yo hi koci, bhikkhu, samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃ vadeyya – ‘netaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā catutthaṃ ariyasaccaṃ yaṃ samaṇena gotamena desitaṃ. Ahametaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ catutthaṃ ariyasaccaṃ paccakkhāya aññaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ catutthaṃ ariyasaccaṃ paññapessāmī’ti – netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Evaṃ kho tvaṃ, bhikkhu, dhārehi mayā cattāri ariyasaccāni desitānīti.

‘‘Tasmātiha, bhikkhu, ‘idaṃ dukkha’nti yogo karaṇīyo…pe… ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo’’ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Avijjāsuttaṃ

1087. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etadavoca – ‘‘‘avijjā, avijjā’ti bhante, vuccati. Katamā nu kho, bhante, avijjā; kittāvatā ca avijjāgato hotī’’ti? ‘‘Yaṃ kho, bhikkhu, dukkhe aññāṇaṃ, dukkhasamudaye aññāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhe aññāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya aññāṇaṃ – ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhu, avijjā; ettāvatā ca avijjāgato hotī’’ti.

‘‘Tasmātiha, bhikkhu, ‘idaṃ dukkha’nti yogo karaṇīyo…pe… ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo’’ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Vijjāsuttaṃ

1088. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etadavoca – ‘‘‘vijjā, vijjā’ti, bhante, vuccati. Katamā nu kho, bhante, vijjā; kittāvatā ca vijjāgato hotī’’ti? ‘‘Yaṃ kho, bhikkhu, dukkhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ – ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhu, vijjā; ettāvatā ca vijjāgato hotī’’ti.

‘‘Tasmātiha, bhikkhu, ‘idaṃ dukkha’nti yogo karaṇīyo…pe… ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo’’ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Saṅkāsanasuttaṃ

1089. ‘‘‘Idaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasacca’nti bhikkhave, mayā paññattaṃ. Tattha aparimāṇā vaṇṇā aparimāṇā byañjanā aparimāṇā saṅkāsanā – ‘itipidaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasacca’nti; idaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ…pe… idaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ…pe… ‘idaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasacca’nti, bhikkhave, mayā paññattaṃ. Tattha aparimāṇā vaṇṇā aparimāṇā byañjanā aparimāṇā saṅkāsanā – ‘itipidaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasacca’nti.

‘‘Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkha’nti yogo karaṇīyo…pe… ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo’’ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Tathasuttaṃ

1090. ‘‘Cattārimāni, bhikkhave, tathāni avitathāni anaññathāni. Katamāni cattāri? ‘Idaṃ dukkha’nti, bhikkhave, tathametaṃ avitathametaṃ anaññathametaṃ; ‘ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo’ti tathametaṃ avitathametaṃ anaññathametaṃ; ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodho’ti tathametaṃ avitathametaṃ anaññathametaṃ; ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti tathametaṃ avitathametaṃ anaññathametaṃ – imāni kho, bhikkhave, cattāri tathāni avitathāni anaññathāni.

‘‘Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkha’nti yogo karaṇīyo…pe… ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo’’ti. Dasamaṃ.

Dhammacakkappavattanavaggo dutiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Dhammacakkaṃ tathāgataṃ, khandhā āyatanena ca;
Dhāraṇā ca dve avijjā, vijjā saṅkāsanā tathāti.

3. Koṭigāmavaggo

1. Paṭhamakoṭigāmasuttaṃ

1091. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā vajjīsu viharati koṭigāme. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi – ‘‘catunnaṃ, bhikkhave, ariyasaccānaṃ ananubodhā appaṭivedhā evamidaṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ sandhāvitaṃ saṃsaritaṃ mamañceva tumhākañca’’.

‘‘Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Dukkhassa, bhikkhave, ariyasaccassa ananubodhā appaṭivedhā evamidaṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ sandhāvitaṃ saṃsaritaṃ mamañceva tumhākañca. Dukkhasamudayassa ariyasaccassa…pe… dukkhanirodhassa ariyasaccassa…pe… dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ariyasaccassa ananubodhā appaṭivedhā evamidaṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ sandhāvitaṃ saṃsaritaṃ mamañceva tumhākañca. Tayidaṃ, bhikkhave, dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ anubuddhaṃ paṭividdhaṃ, dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ anubuddhaṃ paṭividdhaṃ, dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ anubuddhaṃ paṭividdhaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ anubuddhaṃ paṭividdhaṃ; ucchinnā bhavataṇhā, khīṇā bhavanetti; natthidāni punabbhavo’’ti.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Idaṃ vatvāna sugato athāparaṃ etadavoca satthā –

‘‘Catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ, yathābhūtaṃ adassanā;
Saṃsitaṃ [saṃsaritaṃ (syā. kaṃ. ka.) dī. ni. 2.155] dīghamaddhānaṃ, tāsu tāsveva jātisu.

‘‘Tāni [yāni (syā. kaṃ. pī. ka.)] etāni diṭṭhāni, bhavanetti samūhatā;
Ucchinnaṃ mūlaṃ dukkhassa, natthidāni punabbhavo’’ti. paṭhamaṃ;

2. Dutiyakoṭigāmasuttaṃ

1092. ‘‘Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā ‘idaṃ dukkha’nti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo’ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodho’ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti, na me te, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu vā samaṇasammatā brāhmaṇesu vā brāhmaṇasammatā, na ca panete āyasmanto sāmaññatthaṃ vā brahmaññatthaṃ vā diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti.

‘‘Ye ca kho keci, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā ‘idaṃ dukkha’nti yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodho’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti, te kho me, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu ceva samaṇasammatā brāhmaṇesu ca brāhmaṇasammatā, te ca panāyasmanto sāmaññatthañca brahmaññatthañca diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantī’’ti.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Idaṃ vatvāna sugato athāparaṃ etadavoca satthā –

‘‘Ye dukkhaṃ nappajānanti, atho dukkhassa sambhavaṃ;
Yattha ca sabbaso dukkhaṃ, asesaṃ uparujjhati.

‘‘Tañca maggaṃ na jānanti, dukkhūpasamagāminaṃ;
Cetovimuttihīnā te, atho paññāvimuttiyā;
Abhabbā te antakiriyāya, te ve jātijarūpagā.

‘‘Ye ca dukkhaṃ pajānanti, atho dukkhassa sambhavaṃ;
Yattha ca sabbaso dukkhaṃ, asesaṃ uparujjhati.

‘‘Tañca maggaṃ pajānanti, dukkhūpasamagāminaṃ;
Cetovimuttisampannā, atho paññāvimuttiyā;
Sabbā te antakiriyāya, na te jātijarūpagā’’ti. dutiyaṃ;

3. Sammāsambuddhasuttaṃ

1093. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Cattārimāni, bhikkhave, ariyasaccāni. Katamāni cattāri? Dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ…pe… dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ – imāni kho, bhikkhave, cattāri ariyasaccāni. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ abhisambuddhattā tathāgato ‘arahaṃ sammāsambuddho’ti vuccati.

‘‘Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkha’nti yogo karaṇīyo…pe… ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo’’ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Arahantasuttaṃ

1094. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, atītamaddhānaṃ arahanto sammāsambuddhā yathābhūtaṃ abhisambujjhiṃsu, sabbe te cattāri ariyasaccāni yathābhūtaṃ abhisambujjhiṃsu. Ye hi [yepi hi (bahūsu)] keci, bhikkhave, anāgatamaddhānaṃ arahanto sammāsambuddhā yathābhūtaṃ abhisambujjhissanti, sabbe te cattāri ariyasaccāni yathābhūtaṃ abhisambujjhissanti. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, etarahi arahanto sammāsambuddhā yathābhūtaṃ abhisambujjhanti, sabbe te cattāri ariyasaccāni yathābhūtaṃ abhisambujjhanti.

‘‘Katamāni cattāri? Dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ. Ye hi, keci, bhikkhave, atītamaddhānaṃ arahanto sammāsambuddhā yathābhūtaṃ abhisambujjhiṃsu…pe… abhisambujjhissanti…pe… abhisambujjhanti, sabbe te imāni cattāri ariyasaccāni yathābhūtaṃ abhisambujjhanti.

‘‘Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkha’nti yogo karaṇīyo…pe… ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo’’ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Āsavakkhayasuttaṃ

1095. ‘‘Jānatohaṃ, bhikkhave, passato āsavānaṃ khayaṃ vadāmi, no ajānato apassato. Kiñca, bhikkhave, jānato passato āsavānaṃ khayo hoti? ‘Idaṃ dukkha’nti, bhikkhave, jānato passato āsavānaṃ khayo hoti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo’ti jānato passato āsavānaṃ khayo hoti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodho’ti jānato passato āsavānaṃ khayo hoti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti jānato passato āsavānaṃ khayo hoti. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, jānato evaṃ passato āsavānaṃ khayo hoti.

‘‘Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkha’nti yogo karaṇīyo…pe… ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo’’ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Mittasuttaṃ

1096. ‘‘Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, anukampeyyātha, ye ca sotabbaṃ maññeyyuṃ – mittā vā amaccā vā ñātī vā sālohitā vā – te vo, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ abhisamayāya samādapetabbā nivesetabbā patiṭṭhāpetabbā.

‘‘Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Dukkhassa ariyasaccassa, dukkhasamudayassa ariyasaccassa, dukkhanirodhassa ariyasaccassa, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ariyasaccassa. Ye hi keci,

bhikkhave, anukampeyyātha, ye ca sotabbaṃ maññeyyuṃ – mittā vā amaccā vā ñātī vā sālohitā vā te vo, bhikkhave, imesaṃ catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ abhisamayāya samādapetabbā nivesetabbā patiṭṭhāpetabbā.

‘‘Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkha’nti yogo karaṇīyo…pe… ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo’’ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Tathasuttaṃ

1097. ‘‘Cattārimāni, bhikkhave, ariyasaccāni. Katamāni cattāri? Dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ – imāni kho, bhikkhave, cattāri ariyasaccāni tathāni avitathāni anaññathāni; tasmā ‘ariyasaccānī’ti vuccanti.

‘‘Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkha’nti yogo karaṇīyo…pe… ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo’’ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Lokasuttaṃ

1098. ‘‘Cattārimāni, bhikkhave, ariyasaccāni. Katamāni cattāri? Dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ. Sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya tathāgato ariyo; tasmā ‘ariyasaccānī’ti vuccanti’’.

‘‘Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkha’nti yogo karaṇīyo…pe… ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo’’ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Pariññeyyasuttaṃ

1099. ‘‘Cattārimāni, bhikkhave, ariyasaccāni. Katamāni cattāri? Dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ – imāni kho, bhikkhave, cattāri ariyasaccāni. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ atthi ariyasaccaṃ pariññeyyaṃ, atthi ariyasaccaṃ pahātabbaṃ, atthi ariyasaccaṃ sacchikātabbaṃ, atthi ariyasaccaṃ bhāvetabbaṃ.

‘‘Katamañca, bhikkhave, ariyasaccaṃ pariññeyyaṃ? Dukkhaṃ, bhikkhave, ariyasaccaṃ pariññeyyaṃ, dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ pahātabbaṃ, dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ sacchikātabbaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ bhāvetabbaṃ.

‘‘Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkha’nti yogo karaṇīyo…pe… ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo’’ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Gavampatisuttaṃ

1100. Ekaṃ samayaṃ sambahulā therā bhikkhū cetesu [cetiyesu (syā.)] viharanti sahañcanike [sahajaniye (sī. syā. kaṃ.)]. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulānaṃ therānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkantānaṃ maṇḍalamāḷe sannisinnānaṃ sannipatitānaṃ ayamantarākathā udapādi – ‘‘yo nu kho, āvuso, dukkhaṃ passati dukkhasamudayampi so passati, dukkhanirodhampi passati, dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadampi passatī’’ti.

Evaṃ vutte āyasmā gavampati thero [gavampatitthero (syā. kaṃ.)] bhikkhū etadavoca – ‘‘sammukhā metaṃ, āvuso, bhagavato sutaṃ, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ – ‘yo, bhikkhave, dukkhaṃ passati dukkhasamudayampi so passati, dukkhanirodhampi passati, dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadampi passati. Yo dukkhasamudayaṃ passati dukkhampi so passati, dukkhanirodhampi passati, dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadampi passati. Yo dukkhanirodhaṃ passati dukkhampi so passati, dukkhasamudayampi passati, dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadampi passati. Yo dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ passati dukkhampi so passati, dukkhasamudayampi passati, dukkhanirodhampi passatī’’’ti. Dasamaṃ.

Koṭigāmavaggo tatiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Dve vajjī sammāsambuddho, arahaṃ āsavakkhayo;
Mittaṃ tathā ca loko ca, pariññeyyaṃ gavampatīti.

4. Sīsapāvanavaggo

1. Sīsapāvanasuttaṃ

1101. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā kosambiyaṃ viharati sīsapāvane [siṃsapāvane (sī. pī.)]. Atha kho bhagavā parittāni sīsapāpaṇṇāni pāṇinā gahetvā bhikkhū āmantesi – ‘‘taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ – yāni vā mayā parittāni sīsapāpaṇṇāni pāṇinā gahitāni yadidaṃ upari sīsapāvane’’ti? ‘‘Appamattakāni, bhante, bhagavatā parittāni sīsapāpaṇṇāni pāṇinā gahitāni; atha kho etāneva bahutarāni yadidaṃ upari sīsapāvane’’ti. ‘‘Evameva kho, bhikkhave, etadeva bahutaraṃ yaṃ vo mayā abhiññāya anakkhātaṃ. Kasmā cetaṃ, bhikkhave, mayā anakkhātaṃ? Na hetaṃ, bhikkhave, atthasaṃhitaṃ nādibrahmacariyakaṃ na nibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya saṃvattati; tasmā taṃ mayā anakkhātaṃ’’.

‘‘Kiñca, bhikkhave, mayā akkhātaṃ? ‘Idaṃ dukkha’nti, bhikkhave, mayā akkhātaṃ, ‘ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo’ti mayā akkhātaṃ, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodho’ti mayā akkhātaṃ, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti mayā akkhātaṃ’’.

‘‘Kasmā cetaṃ, bhikkhave, mayā akkhātaṃ? Etañhi, bhikkhave, atthasaṃhitaṃ etaṃ ādibrahmacariyakaṃ etaṃ nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati; tasmā taṃ mayā akkhātaṃ.

‘‘Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkha’nti yogo karaṇīyo…pe… ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo’’ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Khadirapattasuttaṃ

1102. ‘‘Yo, bhikkhave, evaṃ vadeyya – ‘ahaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ yathābhūtaṃ anabhisamecca, dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ yathābhūtaṃ anabhisamecca, dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ yathābhūtaṃ anabhisamecca, dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ ariyasaccaṃ yathābhūtaṃ anabhisamecca sammā dukkhassantaṃ karissāmī’ti – netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati.

‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yo evaṃ vadeyya – ‘ahaṃ khadirapattānaṃ vā saralapattānaṃ [palāsapattānaṃ (sī. syā. kaṃ. pī.)] vā āmalakapattānaṃ vā puṭaṃ karitvā udakaṃ vā tālapattaṃ vā āharissāmī’ti – netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati; evameva kho, bhikkhave, yo evaṃ vadeyya – ‘ahaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ yathābhūtaṃ anabhisamecca…pe… dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ ariyasaccaṃ

yathābhūtaṃ anabhisamecca sammā dukkhassantaṃ karissāmī'ti – netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati.

''Yo ca kho, bhikkhave, evaṃ vadeyya – 'ahaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ yathābhūtaṃ abhisamecca, dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ yathābhūtaṃ abhisamecca, dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ yathābhūtaṃ abhisamecca, dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ ariyasaccaṃ yathābhūtaṃ abhisamecca sammā dukkhassantaṃ karissāmī'ti – ṭhānametaṃ vijjati.

''Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yo evaṃ vadeyya – 'ahaṃ padumapattānaṃ vā palāsapattānaṃ vā māluvapattānaṃ vā puṭaṃ karitvā udakaṃ vā tālapattaṃ vā āharissāmī'ti – ṭhānametaṃ vijjati; evameva kho, bhikkhave, yo evaṃ vadeyya – 'ahaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ yathābhūtaṃ abhisamecca …pe… dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ ariyasaccaṃ yathābhūtaṃ abhisamecca sammā dukkhassantaṃ karissāmī'ti – ṭhānametaṃ vijjati.

''Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, 'idaṃ dukkha'nti yogo karaṇīyo…pe… 'ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā'ti yogo karaṇīyo''ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Daṇḍasuttaṃ

1103. ''Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, daṇḍo uparivehāsaṃ khitto sakimpi mūlena nipatati, sakimpi aggena nipatati; evameva kho, bhikkhave, avijjānīvaraṇā sattā taṇhāsaṃyojanā sandhāvantā saṃsarantā [taṇhāsaṃyojanabandhā sandhāvatā (ka.)] sakimpi asmā lokā paraṃ lokaṃ gacchanti, sakimpi parasmā lokā imaṃ lokaṃ āgacchanti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Adiṭṭhattā, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ. Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Dukkhassa ariyasaccassa…pe… dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ariyasaccassa.

''Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, 'idaṃ dukkha'nti yogo karaṇīyo…pe… 'ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā'ti yogo karaṇīyo''ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Celasuttaṃ

1104. ''Āditte, bhikkhave, cele vā sīse vā kimassa karaṇīya''nti? ''Āditte, bhante, cele vā sīse vā, tasseva celassa vā sīsassa vā nibbāpanāya adhimatto chando ca vāyāmo ca ussāho ca ussoḷhī ca appaṭivānī ca sati ca sampajaññañca karaṇīya''nti.

''Ādittaṃ, bhikkhave, celaṃ vā sīsaṃ vā ajjhupekkhitvā amanasikaritvā anabhisametānaṃ catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ abhisamayāya adhimatto chando ca vāyāmo ca ussāho ca ussoḷhī ca appaṭivānī ca sati ca sampajaññañca karaṇīyaṃ. Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Dukkhassa ariyasaccassa…pe… dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ariyasaccassa.

''Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, 'idaṃ dukkha'nti yogo karaṇīyo…pe… 'ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā'ti yogo karaṇīyo''ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Sattisatasuttaṃ

1105. ''Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, puriso vassasatāyuko vassasatajīvī. Tamenaṃ evaṃ vadeyya – 'ehambho purisa, pubbaṇhasamayaṃ taṃ sattisatena hanissanti, majjhanhikasamayaṃ sattisatena hanissanti, sāyanhasamayaṃ sattisatena hanissanti. So kho tvaṃ, ambho purisa, divase divase tīhi tīhi sattisatehi haññamāno vassasatāyuko vassasatajīvī vassasatassa accayena anabhisametāni cattāri ariyasaccāni abhisamessasī'''ti.

''Atthavasikena, bhikkhave, kulaputtena alaṃ upagantuṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu? Anamataggoyaṃ,

bhikkhave, saṃsāro; pubbā koṭi nappaññāyati sattippahārānaṃ asippahārānaṃ usuppahārānaṃ pharasuppahārānaṃ [asippahārānaṃ pharasuppahārānaṃ (ka.)]. Evañcetaṃ, bhikkhave, assa. Na kho panāhaṃ, bhikkhave, saha dukkhena, saha domanassena catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ abhisamayaṃ vadāmi; api cāhaṃ, bhikkhave, sahāva sukhena, sahāva somanassena catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ abhisamayaṃ vadāmi. Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Dukkhassa ariyasaccassa…pe… dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ariyasaccassa.

‘‘Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkha’nti yogo karaṇīyo…pe… ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo’’ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Pāṇasuttaṃ

1106. ‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, puriso yaṃ imasmiṃ jambudīpe tiṇakaṭṭhasākhāpalāsaṃ tacchetvā ekajjhaṃ saṃhareyya; ekajjhaṃ saṃharitvā sūlaṃ kareyya. Sūlaṃ karitvā ye mahāsamudde mahantakā pāṇā te mahantakesu sūlesu āvuneyya, ye mahāsamudde majjhimakā pāṇā te majjhimakesu sūlesu āvuneyya, ye mahāsamudde sukhumakā pāṇā te sukhumakesu sūlesu āvuneyya. Apariyādinnā ca, bhikkhave, mahāsamudde oḷārikā pāṇā assu.

‘‘Atha imasmiṃ jambudīpe tiṇakaṭṭhasākhāpalāsaṃ parikkhayaṃ pariyādānaṃ gaccheyya. Ito bahutarā kho, bhikkhave, mahāsamudde sukhumakā pāṇā, ye na sukarā sūlesu āvunituṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu? Sukhumattā, bhikkhave, attabhāvassa. Evaṃ mahā kho, bhikkhave, apāyo. Evaṃ mahantasmā kho, bhikkhave, apāyasmā parimutto diṭṭhisampanno puggalo ‘idaṃ dukkha’nti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti…pe… ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti.

‘‘Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkha’nti yogo karaṇīyo…pe… ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo’’ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Paṭhamasūriyasuttaṃ

1107. ‘‘Sūriyassa [suriyassa (sī. syā. kaṃ. pī.)], bhikkhave, udayato etaṃ pubbaṅgamaṃ etaṃ pubbanimittaṃ, yadidaṃ – aruṇuggaṃ. Evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ abhisamayāya etaṃ pubbaṅgamaṃ etaṃ pubbanimittaṃ, yadidaṃ – sammādiṭṭhi. Tassetaṃ bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ – ‘idaṃ dukkha’nti yathābhūtaṃ pajānissati…pe… ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānissati.

‘‘Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkha’nti yogo karaṇīyo…pe… ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo’’ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Dutiyasūriyasuttaṃ

1108. ‘‘Yāvakīvañca, bhikkhave, candimasūriyā loke nuppajjanti, neva tāva mahato ālokassa pātubhāvo hoti mahato obhāsassa. Andhatamaṃ tadā hoti andhakāratimisā. Neva tāva rattindivā [rattidivā (ka.)] paññāyanti, na māsaddhamāsā paññāyanti, na utusaṃvaccharā paññāyanti.

‘‘Yato ca kho, bhikkhave, candimasūriyā loke uppajjanti, atha mahato ālokassa pātubhāvo hoti mahato obhāsassa. Neva andhakāratamaṃ tadā hoti na andhakāratimisā. Atha rattindivā paññāyanti, māsaddhamāsā paññāyanti, utusaṃvaccharā paññāyanti. Evameva kho, bhikkhave, yāvakīvañca tathāgato loke nuppajjati arahaṃ sammāsambuddho, neva tāva mahato ālokassa pātubhāvo hoti mahato obhāsassa. Andhatamaṃ tadā hoti andhakāratimisā. Neva tāva catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ ācikkhaṇā hoti desanā paññāpanā paṭṭhapanā vivaraṇā vibhajanā uttānīkammaṃ.

‘‘Yato ca kho, bhikkhave, tathāgato loke uppajjati arahaṃ sammāsambuddho, atha mahato ālokassa pātubhāvo hoti mahato obhāsassa. Neva andhatamaṃ tadā hoti na andhakāratimisā. Atha kho catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ ācikkhaṇā hoti desanā paññāpanā paṭṭhapanā vivaraṇā vibhajanā uttānīkammaṃ. Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Dukkhassa ariyasaccassa…pe… dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ariyasaccassa.

‘‘Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkha’nti yogo karaṇīyo…pe… ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo’’ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Indakhīlasuttaṃ

1109. ‘‘Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā ‘idaṃ dukkha’nti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti…pe… ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti, te aññassa samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā mukhaṃ ullokenti [olokenti (sī. syā.)] – ‘ayaṃ nūna bhavaṃ jānaṃ jānāti, passaṃ passatī’’’ti.

‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, tūlapicu vā kappāsapicu vā lahuko vātūpādāno same bhūmibhāge nikkhitto. Tamenaṃ puratthimo vāto pacchimena saṃhareyya, pacchimo vāto puratthimena saṃhareyya, uttaro vāto dakkhiṇena saṃhareyya, dakkhiṇo vāto uttarena saṃhareyya. Taṃ kissa hetu? Lahukattā, bhikkhave, kappāsapicuno. Evameva kho, bhikkhave, ye hi keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā ‘idaṃ dukkha’nti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti…pe… ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti, te aññassa samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā mukhaṃ ullokenti – ‘ayaṃ nūna bhavaṃ jānaṃ jānāti, passaṃ passatī’ti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Adiṭṭhattā, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ.

‘‘Ye ca kho keci, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā ‘idaṃ dukkha’nti yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti…pe… ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti, te na aññassa samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā mukhaṃ ullokenti – ‘ayaṃ nūna bhavaṃ jānaṃ jānāti, passaṃ passatī’’’ti.

‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ayokhīlo vā indakhīlo vā gambhīranemo sunikhāto acalo asampakampī. Puratthimāya cepi disāya āgaccheyya bhusā vātavuṭṭhi, neva saṅkampeyya [neva naṃ saṅkampeyya (sī. pī.)] na sampakampeyya na sampacāleyya; pacchimāya cepi disāya…pe… uttarāya cepi disāya…pe… dakkhiṇāya cepi disāya āgaccheyya bhusā vātavuṭṭhi, neva saṅkampeyya na sampakampeyya na sampacāleyya. Taṃ kissa hetu? Gambhīrattā, bhikkhave, nemassa sunikhātattā indakhīlassa. Evameva kho, bhikkhave, ye ca kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā ‘idaṃ dukkha’nti yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti…pe… ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti, te na aññassa samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā mukhaṃ ullokenti – ‘ayaṃ nūna bhavaṃ jānaṃ jānāti, passaṃ passatī’ti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Sudiṭṭhattā, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ. Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Dukkhassa ariyasaccassa…pe… dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ariyasaccassa.

‘‘Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkha’nti yogo karaṇīyo…pe… ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo’’ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Vādatthikasuttaṃ

1110. ‘‘Yo hi koci, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ‘idaṃ dukkha’nti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti…pe… ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, puratthimāya cepi disāya āgaccheyya samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā vādatthiko vādagavesī – ‘vādamassa āropessāmī’ti, taṃ vata sahadhammena saṅkampessati vā sampakampessati vā sampacālessati vāti – netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Pacchimāya cepi disāya…pe… uttarāya cepi disāya…pe… dakkhiṇāya cepi disāya āgaccheyya samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā vādatthiko vādagavesī – ‘vādamassa āropessāmī’ti, taṃ vata sahadhammena saṅkampessati vā sampakampessati vā sampacālessati vāti – netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati.

‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, silāyūpo soḷasa kukkuko. Tassassu aṭṭha kukku heṭṭhā nemaṅgamā, aṭṭha kukku uparinemassa. Puratthimāya cepi disāya āgaccheyya bhusā vātavuṭṭhi, neva saṅkampeyya na sampakampeyya na sampacāleyya; pacchimāya cepi disāya…pe… uttarāya cepi disāya…pe… dakkhiṇāya cepi disāya āgaccheyya bhusā vātavuṭṭhi, neva saṅkampeyya na sampakampeyya na sampacāleyya. Taṃ kissa hetu? Gambhīrattā, bhikkhave, nemassa sunikhātattā silāyūpassa. Evameva kho, bhikkhave, yo hi koci bhikkhu ‘idaṃ dukkha’nti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti…pe… ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; puratthimāya cepi disāya āgaccheyya samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā vādatthiko vādagavesī ‘vādamassa āropessāmī’ti, taṃ vata sahadhammena saṅkampessati vā sampakampessati vā sampacālessati vāti – netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Pacchimāya cepi disāya…pe… uttarāya cepi disāya…pe… dakkhiṇāya cepi disāya āgaccheyya samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā vādatthiko vādagavesī – ‘vādamassa āropessāmī’ti, taṃ vata sahadhammena saṅkampessati vā sampakampessati vā sampacālessati vāti – netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Taṃ kissa hetu? Sudiṭṭhattā, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ. Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Dukkhassa ariyasaccassa…pe… dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ariyasaccassa.

‘‘Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkha’nti yogo karaṇīyo…pe… ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo’’ti. Dasamaṃ.

Sīsapāvanavaggo catuttho.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Sīsapā khadiro daṇḍo, celā sattisatena ca;
Pāṇā suriyūpamā dvedhā, indakhīlo ca vādinoti.

5. Papātavaggo

1. Lokacintāsuttaṃ

1111. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā rājagahe viharati veḷuvane kalandakanivāpe. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi – ‘‘bhūtapubbaṃ, bhikkhave, aññataro puriso rājagahā nikkhamitvā ‘lokacintaṃ cintessāmī’ti yena sumāgadhā pokkharaṇī tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā sumāgadhāya pokkharaṇiyā tīre nisīdi lokacintaṃ cintento. Addasā kho, bhikkhave, so puriso sumāgadhāya pokkharaṇiyā tīre caturaṅginiṃ senaṃ [caturaṅginisenaṃ (ka.)] bhisamuḷālaṃ [bhisamūlālaṃ (pī. ka.)] pavisantaṃ. Disvānassa etadahosi – ‘ummattosmi nāmāhaṃ, vicetosmi nāmāhaṃ! Yaṃ loke natthi taṃ mayā diṭṭha’’’nti.

‘‘Atha kho so, bhikkhave, puriso nagaraṃ pavisitvā mahājanakāyassa ārocesi – ‘ummattosmi nāmāhaṃ, bhante, vicetosmi nāmāhaṃ, bhante! Yaṃ loke natthi taṃ mayā diṭṭha’’’nti. ‘‘Kathaṃ pana tvaṃ, ambho purisa, ummatto kathaṃ viceto? Kiñca loke natthi yaṃ tayā diṭṭha’’nti? ‘‘Idhāhaṃ, bhante, rājagahā nikkhamitvā ‘lokacintaṃ cintessāmī’ti yena sumāgadhā pokkharaṇī tenupasaṅkamiṃ; upasaṅkamitvā sumāgadhāya pokkharaṇiyā tīre nisīdiṃ lokacintaṃ cintento. Addasaṃ khvāhaṃ, bhante, sumāgadhāya pokkharaṇiyā tīre caturaṅginiṃ senaṃ bhisamuḷālaṃ pavisantaṃ. Evaṃ khvāhaṃ, bhante, ummatto evaṃ viceto. Idañca loke natthi yaṃ mayā diṭṭha’’nti. ‘‘Taggha tvaṃ, ambho purisa, ummatto taggha viceto. Idañca loke natthi yaṃ tayā diṭṭha’’nti.

‘‘Taṃ kho pana, bhikkhave, so puriso bhūtaṃyeva addasa, no abhūtaṃ. Bhūtapubbaṃ, bhikkhave, devāsurasaṅgāmo samupabyūḷho ahosi. Tasmiṃ kho pana, bhikkhave, saṅgāme devā jiniṃsu, asurā parājiniṃsu. Parājitā ca kho, bhikkhave, asurā bhītā bhisamuḷālena asurapuraṃ pavisiṃsu devānaṃyeva mohayamānā.

‘‘Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, mā lokacintaṃ cintetha – ‘sassato loko’ti vā ‘asassato loko’ti vā, ‘antavā loko’ti vā ‘anantavā loko’ti vā, ‘taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīra’nti vā ‘aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīra’nti vā, ‘hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā ‘na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā, ‘hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā, ‘neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā. Taṃ kissa hetu? Nesā, bhikkhave, cintā atthasaṃhitā nādibrahmacariyakā na nibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya saṃvattati.

‘‘Cintentā kho tumhe, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkha’nti cinteyyātha…pe… ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti cinteyyātha. Taṃ kissa hetu? Esā, bhikkhave, cintā atthasaṃhitā esā ādibrahmacariyakā esā nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati.

‘‘Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkha’nti yogo karaṇīyo…pe… ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo’’ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Papātasuttaṃ

1112. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā rājagahe viharati gijjhakūṭe pabbate. Atha kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi – ‘‘āyāma, bhikkhave, yena paṭibhānakūṭo tenupasaṅkamissāma divāvihārāyā’’ti. ‘‘Evaṃ, bhante’’ti kho te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosuṃ. Atha kho bhagavā sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ yena paṭibhānakūṭo tenupasaṅkami. Addasā kho aññataro bhikkhu paṭibhānakūṭe mahantaṃ papātaṃ. Disvāna bhagavantaṃ etadavoca – ‘‘mahā vatāyaṃ, bhante, papāto subhayānako, bhante, papāto. Atthi nu kho, bhante, imamhā papātā añño papāto mahantataro ca bhayānakataro cā’’ti? ‘‘Atthi kho, bhikkhu, imamhā papātā añño papāto mahantataro ca bhayānakataro cā’’ti.

‘‘Katamo pana, bhante, imamhā papātā añño papāto mahantataro ca bhayānakataro cā’’ti? ‘‘Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā ‘idaṃ dukkha’nti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo’ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodho’ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti, te jātisaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu abhiramanti, jarāsaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu abhiramanti, maraṇasaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu abhiramanti, sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsasaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu abhiramanti. Te jātisaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu abhiratā jarāsaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu abhiratā maraṇasaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu abhiratā sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsasaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu abhiratā jātisaṃvattanikepi saṅkhāre abhisaṅkharonti, jarāsaṃvattanikepi saṅkhāre abhisaṅkharonti, maraṇasaṃvattanikepi saṅkhāre abhisaṅkharonti, sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsasaṃvattanikepi saṅkhāre abhisaṅkharonti. Te jātisaṃvattanikepi saṅkhāre abhisaṅkharitvā jarāsaṃvattanikepi saṅkhāre abhisaṅkharitvā maraṇasaṃvattanikepi saṅkhāre abhisaṅkharitvā sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsasaṃvattanikepi saṅkhāre abhisaṅkharitvā jātipapātampi papatanti, jarāpapātampi papatanti, maraṇapapātampi papatanti, sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsapapātampi papatanti. Te na parimuccanti jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi. ‘Na parimuccanti dukkhasmā’ti vadāmi’’.

‘‘Ye ca kho keci, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā ‘idaṃ dukkha’nti yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti…pe… ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti, te jātisaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu nābhiramanti, jarāsaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu nābhiramanti, maraṇasaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu nābhiramanti, sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsasaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu nābhiramanti. Te jātisaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu anabhiratā, jarāsaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu anabhiratā, maraṇasaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu anabhiratā, sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsasaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu anabhiratā, jātisaṃvattanikepi saṅkhāre nābhisaṅkharonti, jarāsaṃvattanikepi saṅkhāre nābhisaṅkharonti, maraṇasaṃvattanikepi saṅkhāre nābhisaṅkharonti, sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsasaṃvattanikepi saṅkhāre nābhisaṅkharonti. Te jātisaṃvattanikepi

saṅkhāre anabhisaṅkharitvā, jarāsaṃvattanikepi saṅkhāre anabhisaṅkharitvā, maraṇasaṃvattanikepi saṅkhāre anabhisaṅkharitvā, sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsasaṃvattanikepi saṅkhāre anabhisaṅkharitvā, jātipapātampi nappapatanti, jarāpapātampi nappapatanti, maraṇapapātampi nappapatanti, sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsapapātampi nappapatanti. Te parimuccanti jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi. 'Parimuccanti dukkhasmā'ti vadāmi''.

''Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, 'idaṃ dukkha'nti yogo karaṇīyo…pe… 'ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā'ti yogo karaṇīyo''ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Mahāpariḷāhasuttaṃ

1113. ''Atthi, bhikkhave, mahāpariḷāho nāma nirayo. Tattha yaṃ kiñci cakkhunā rūpaṃ passati, aniṭṭharūpaññeva passati no iṭṭharūpaṃ; akantarūpaññeva passati no kantarūpaṃ; amanāparūpaññeva passati no manāparūpaṃ. Yaṃ kiñci sotena saddaṃ suṇāti…pe… yaṃ kiñci kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusati…pe… yaṃ kiñci manasā dhammaṃ vijānāti, aniṭṭharūpaññeva vijānāti no iṭṭharūpaṃ; akantarūpaññeva vijānāti no kantarūpaṃ; amanāparūpaññeva vijānāti no manāparūpa''nti.

Evaṃ vutte aññataro bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etadavoca – ''mahā vata so, bhante, pariḷāho, sumahā vata so, bhante, pariḷāho! Atthi nu kho, bhante, etamhā pariḷāhā añño pariḷāho mahantataro ceva bhayānakataro cā''ti? ''Atthi kho, bhikkhu, etamhā pariḷāhā añño pariḷāho mahantataro ca bhayānakataro cā''ti.

''Katamo pana, bhante, etamhā pariḷāhā añño pariḷāho mahantataro ca bhayānakataro cā''ti? ''Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā 'idaṃ dukkha'nti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti…pe… 'ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā'ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti, te jātisaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu abhiramanti…pe… abhiratā…pe… abhisaṅkharonti…pe… abhisaṅkharitvā jātipariḷāhenapi pariḍayhanti, jarāpariḷāhenapi pariḍayhanti, maraṇapariḷāhenapi pariḍayhanti, sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsapariḷāhenapi pariḍayhanti. Te na parimuccanti jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi. 'Na parimuccanti dukkhasmā'ti vadāmi''.

''Ye ca kho keci, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā 'idaṃ dukkha'nti yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti…pe… 'ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā'ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti. Te jātisaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu nābhiramanti…pe… anabhiratā…pe… nābhisaṅkharonti…pe… anabhisaṅkharitvā jātipariḷāhenapi na pariḍayhanti, jarāpariḷāhenapi na pariḍayhanti, maraṇapariḷāhenapi na pariḍayhanti, sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsapariḷāhenapi na pariḍayhanti. Te parimuccanti jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi. 'Parimuccanti dukkhasmā'ti vadāmi''.

''Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, 'idaṃ dukkha'nti yogo karaṇīyo…pe… 'ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā'ti yogo karaṇīyo''ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Kūṭāgārasuttaṃ

1114. ''Yo hi, bhikkhave [yo ca kho bhikkhave (syā. ka.)], evaṃ vadeyya – 'ahaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ yathābhūtaṃ anabhisamecca…pe… dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ ariyasaccaṃ yathābhūtaṃ anabhisamecca sammā dukkhassantaṃ karissāmī'ti – netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati.

''Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yo evaṃ vadeyya – 'ahaṃ kūṭāgārassa heṭṭhimaṃ gharaṃ akaritvā uparimaṃ gharaṃ āropessāmī'ti – netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati; evameva kho, bhikkhave, yo evaṃ vadeyya – 'ahaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ yathābhūtaṃ anabhisamecca…pe… dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ

ariyasaccaṃ yathābhūtaṃ anabhisamecca sammā dukkhassantaṃ karissāmī'ti – netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati.

''Yo ca kho, bhikkhave, evaṃ vadeyya – 'ahaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ yathābhūtaṃ abhisamecca…pe… dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ ariyasaccaṃ yathābhūtaṃ abhisamecca sammā dukkhassantaṃ karissāmī'ti – ṭhānametaṃ vijjati.

''Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yo evaṃ vadeyya – 'ahaṃ kūṭāgārassa heṭṭhimaṃ gharaṃ karitvā uparimaṃ gharaṃ āropessāmī'ti – ṭhānametaṃ vijjati; evameva kho, bhikkhave, yo evaṃ vadeyya – 'ahaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ yathābhūtaṃ abhisamecca…pe… dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ ariyasaccaṃ yathābhūtaṃ abhisamecca sammā dukkhassantaṃ karissāmī'ti – ṭhānametaṃ vijjati.

''Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, 'idaṃ dukkha'nti yogo karaṇīyo…pe… 'ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā'ti yogo karaṇīyo''ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Vālasuttaṃ

1115. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā vesāliyaṃ viharati mahāvane kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ. Atha kho āyasmā ānando pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya vesāliṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi. Addasā kho āyasmā ānando sambahule licchavikumārake santhāgāre upāsanaṃ karonte, dūratova sukhumena tāḷacchiggaḷena asanaṃ atipātente, poṅkhānupoṅkhaṃ [pokhānupokhaṃ (syā. kaṃ.)] avirādhitaṃ. Disvānassa etadahosi – ''sikkhitā vatime licchavikumārakā, susikkhitā vatime licchavikumārakā; yatra hi nāma dūratova sukhumena tāḷacchiggaḷena asanaṃ atipātessanti poṅkhānupoṅkhaṃ avirādhita''nti.

Atha kho āyasmā ānando vesāliṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkanto yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā ānando bhagavantaṃ etadavoca – ''idhāhaṃ, bhante, pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya vesāliṃ piṇḍāya pāvisiṃ. Addasaṃ khvāhaṃ, bhante sambahule licchavikumārake santhāgāre upāsanaṃ karonte dūratova sukhumena tāḷacchiggaḷena asanaṃ atipātente poṅkhānupoṅkhaṃ avirādhitaṃ'. Disvāna me etadahosi – ''sikkhitā vatime licchavikumārakā, susikkhitā vatime licchavikumārakā; yatra hi nāma dūratova sukhumena tāḷacchiggaḷena asanaṃ atipātessanti poṅkhānupoṅkhaṃ avirādhita''nti.

''Taṃ kiṃ maññasi, ānanda, katamaṃ nu kho dukkarataraṃ vā durabhisambhavataraṃ vā – yo dūratova sukhumena tāḷacchiggaḷena asanaṃ atipāteyya poṅkhānupoṅkhaṃ avirādhitaṃ, yo vā sattadhā bhinnassa vālassa koṭiyā koṭiṃ paṭivijjheyyā''ti? ''Etadeva, bhante, dukkaratarañceva durabhisambhavatarañca yo vā [yo (sī.)] sattadhā bhinnassa vālassa koṭiyā koṭiṃ paṭivijjheyyā''ti. ''Atha kho [atha kho te (syā. kaṃ.)], ānanda, duppaṭivijjhataraṃ paṭivijjhanti, ye 'idaṃ dukkha'nti yathābhūtaṃ paṭivijjhanti…pe… 'ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā'ti yathābhūtaṃ paṭivijjhanti''.

''Tasmātihānanda, 'idaṃ dukkha'nti yogo karaṇīyo…pe… 'ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā'ti yogo karaṇīyo''ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Andhakārasuttaṃ

1116. ''Atthi, bhikkhave, lokantarikā aghā asaṃvutā andhakārā andhakāratimisā, yatthamimesaṃ candimasūriyānaṃ evaṃmahiddhikānaṃ evaṃ mahānubhāvānaṃ ābhāya nānubhontī''ti.

Evaṃ vutte aññataro bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etadavoca – ''mahā vata so, bhante, andhakāro, sumahā vata so, bhante, andhakāro! Atthi nu kho, bhante, etamhā andhakārā añño andhakāro mahantataro ca bhayānakataro cā''ti? ''Atthi kho, bhikkhu, etamhā andhakārā añño andhakāro mahantataro ca

bhayānakataro cā''ti.

''Katamo pana, bhante, etamhā andhakārā añño andhakāro mahantataro ca bhayānakataro cā''ti? ''Ye hi keci, bhikkhu, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā 'idaṃ dukkha'nti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti…pe… 'ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā'ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti, te jātisaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu abhiramanti…pe… abhiratā…pe… abhisaṅkharonti…pe… abhisaṅkharitvā jātandhakārampi papatanti, jarandhakārampi papatanti, maraṇandhakārampi papatanti, sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsandhakārampi papatanti. Te na parimuccanti jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi. 'Na parimuccanti dukkhasmā'ti vadāmi''.

''Ye ca kho keci, bhikkhu, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā 'idaṃ dukkha'nti yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti…pe… 'ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā'ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti, te jātisaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu nābhiramanti…pe… anabhiratā…pe… nābhisaṅkharonti…pe… anabhisaṅkharitvā jātandhakārampi nappapatanti, jarandhakārampi nappapatanti, maraṇandhakārampi nappapatanti, sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsandhakārampi nappapatanti. Te parimuccanti jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi. 'Parimuccanti dukkhasmā'ti vadāmi''.

''Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, 'idaṃ dukkha'nti yogo karaṇīyo…pe… 'ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā'ti yogo karaṇīyo''ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Paṭhamachiggaḷayugasuttaṃ

1117. ''Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, puriso mahāsamudde ekacchiggaḷaṃ yugaṃ pakkhipeyya. Tatrāpissa kāṇo kacchapo. So vassasatassa vassasatassa accayena sakiṃ sakiṃ ummujjeyya. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, api nu kho kāṇo kacchapo vassasatassa vassasatassa accayena sakiṃ sakiṃ ummujjanto amusmiṃ ekacchiggaḷe yuge gīvaṃ paveseyyā''ti? ''Yadi nūna, bhante, kadāci karahaci dīghassa addhuno accayenā''ti.

''Khippataraṃ kho so, bhikkhave, kāṇo kacchapo vassasatassa vassasatassa accayena sakiṃ sakiṃ ummujjanto amusmiṃ ekacchiggaḷe yuge gīvaṃ paveseyya, na tvevāhaṃ, bhikkhave, sakiṃ vinipātagatena bālena [vinītagatena bahulena (ka.)] manussattaṃ vadāmi''.

Taṃ kissa hetu? Na hettha, bhikkhave, atthi dhammacariyā, samacariyā, kusalakiriyā, puññakiriyā. Aññamaññakhādikā ettha, bhikkhave, vattati dubbalakhādikā. Taṃ kissa hetu? Adiṭṭhattā, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ. Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Dukkhassa ariyasaccassa…pe… dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ariyasaccassa.

''Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, 'idaṃ dukkha'nti yogo karaṇīyo…pe… 'ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā'ti yogo karaṇīyo''ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Dutiyachiggaḷayugasuttaṃ

1118. ''Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ayaṃ mahāpathavī ekodakā assa. Tatra puriso ekacchiggaḷaṃ yugaṃ pakkhipeyya. Tamenaṃ puratthimo vāto pacchimena saṃhareyya, pacchimo vāto puratthimena saṃhareyya, uttaro vāto dakkhiṇena saṃhareyya, dakkhiṇo vāto uttarena saṃhareyya. Tatrassa kāṇo kacchapo. So vassasatassa vassasatassa accayena sakiṃ sakiṃ ummujjeyya. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, api nu kho kāṇo kacchapo vassasatassa vassasatassa accayena sakiṃ sakiṃ ummujjanto amusmiṃ ekacchiggaḷe yuge gīvaṃ paveseyyā''ti? ''Adhiccamidaṃ, bhante, yaṃ so kāṇo kacchapo vassasatassa vassasatassa accayena sakiṃ sakiṃ ummujjanto amusmiṃ ekacchiggaḷe yuge gīvaṃ paveseyyā''ti.

‘‘Evaṃ adhiccamidaṃ, bhikkhave, yaṃ manussattaṃ labhati. Evaṃ adhiccamidaṃ, bhikkhave, yaṃ tathāgato loke uppajjati arahaṃ sammāsambuddho. Evaṃ adhiccamidaṃ, bhikkhave, yaṃ tathāgatappavedito dhammavinayo loke dibbati. Tassidaṃ [tayidaṃ (?)], bhikkhave, manussattaṃ laddhaṃ, tathāgato loke uppanno arahaṃ sammāsambuddho, tathāgatappavedito ca dhammavinayo loke dibbati.

‘‘Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkha’nti yogo karaṇīyo…pe… ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo’’ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Paṭhamasinerupabbatarājasuttaṃ

1119. ‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, puriso sinerussa pabbatarājassa satta muggamattiyo pāsāṇasakkharā upanikkhipeyya. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ – yā vā [yā ca] satta muggamattiyo pāsāṇasakkharā upanikkhittā, yo vā [yo ca (syā. kaṃ. pī. ka.) saṃ. ni. 2.84] sinerupabbatarājā’’ti? ‘‘Etadeva, bhante, bahutaraṃ, yadidaṃ – sinerupabbatarājā; appamattikā satta muggamattiyo pāsāṇasakkharā upanikkhittā. Saṅkhampi na upenti, upanidhampi na upenti, kalabhāgampi na upenti sinerupabbatarājānaṃ upanidhāya satta muggamattiyo pāsāṇasakkharā upanikkhittā’’ti. ‘‘Evameva kho, bhikkhave, ariyasāvakassa diṭṭhisampannassa puggalassa abhisametāvino etadeva bahutaraṃ dukkhaṃ yadidaṃ parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādinnaṃ; appamattakaṃ avasiṭṭhaṃ. Saṅkhampi na upeti, upanidhampi na upeti, kalabhāgampi na upeti, purimaṃ dukkhakkhandhaṃ parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādinnaṃ upanidhāya yadidaṃ sattakkhattuparamatā; yo ‘idaṃ dukkha’nti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti…pe… ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti’’.

‘‘Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkha’nti yogo karaṇīyo…pe… ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo’’ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Dutiyasinerupabbatarājasuttaṃ

1120. ‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, sinerupabbatarājāyaṃ parikkhayaṃ pariyādānaṃ gaccheyya, ṭhapetvā satta muggamattiyo pāsāṇasakkharā. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ – yaṃ vā sinerussa pabbatarājassa parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādinnaṃ, yā vā satta muggamattiyo pāsāṇasakkharā avasiṭṭhā’’ti? ‘‘Etadeva, bhante, bahutaraṃ sinerussa pabbatarājassa yadidaṃ parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādinnaṃ; appamattikā satta muggamattiyo pāsāṇasakkharā avasiṭṭhā. Saṅkhampi na upenti, upanidhampi na upenti, kalabhāgampi na upenti sinerussa pabbatarājassa parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādinnaṃ upanidhāya satta muggamattiyo pāsāṇasakkharā avasiṭṭhā’’ti. ‘‘Evameva kho, bhikkhave, ariyasāvakassa diṭṭhisampannassa puggalassa abhisametāvino etadeva bahutaraṃ dukkhaṃ yadidaṃ parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādinnaṃ; appamattakaṃ avasiṭṭhaṃ. Saṅkhampi na upeti, upanidhampi na upeti, kalabhāgampi na upeti, purimaṃ dukkhakkhandhaṃ parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādinnaṃ upanidhāya yadidaṃ sattakkhattuparamatā; yo ‘idaṃ dukkha’nti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti…pe… ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti’’.

‘‘Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkha’nti yogo karaṇīyo…pe… ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo’’ti. Dasamaṃ.

Papātavaggo pañcamo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Cintā papāto pariḷāho, kūṭaṃ vālandhakāro ca;
Chiggaḷena ca dve vuttā, sineru apare duveti.

6. Abhisamayavaggo

1. Nakhasikhasuttaṃ

1121. Atha kho bhagavā parittaṃ nakhasikhāyaṃ paṃsuṃ āropetvā bhikkhū āmantesi – ‘‘taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ – yo vāyaṃ mayā paritto nakhasikhāyaṃ paṃsu āropito, ayaṃ vā mahāpathavī’’ti? ‘‘Etadeva, bhante, bahutaraṃ yadidaṃ – mahāpathavī; appamattakāyaṃ bhagavatā paritto nakhasikhāyaṃ paṃsu āropito. Saṅkhampi na upeti, upanidhampi na upeti, kalabhāgampi na upeti mahāpathaviṃ upanidhāya bhagavatā paritto nakhasikhāyaṃ paṃsu āropito’’ti. ‘‘Evameva kho, bhikkhave, ariyasāvakassa diṭṭhisampannassa puggalassa abhisametāvino etadeva bahutaraṃ dukkhaṃ yadidaṃ parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādinnaṃ; appamattakaṃ avasiṭṭhaṃ. Saṅkhampi na upeti, upanidhampi na upeti, kalabhāgampi na upeti purimaṃ dukkhakkhandhaṃ parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādinnaṃ upanidhāya yadidaṃ sattakkhattuparamatā; yo ‘idaṃ dukkha’nti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti…pe… ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti’’.

‘‘Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkha’nti yogo karaṇīyo…pe… ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo’’ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Pokkharaṇīsuttaṃ

1122. ‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, pokkharaṇī paññāsayojanāni āyāmena, paññāsayojanāni vitthārena, paññāsayojanāni ubbedhena, puṇṇā udakassa samatittikā kākapeyyā. Tato puriso kusaggena udakaṃ uddhareyya. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ – yaṃ vā kusaggena ubbhataṃ, yaṃ vā pokkharaṇiyā udaka’’nti? ‘‘Etadeva, bhante, bahutaraṃ, yadidaṃ – pokkharaṇiyā udakaṃ; appamattakaṃ kusaggena udakaṃ ubbhataṃ. Saṅkhampi na upeti, upanidhampi na upeti, kalabhāgampi na upeti pokkharaṇiyā udakaṃ upanidhāya kusaggena udakaṃ ubbhata’’nti. ‘‘Evameva kho, bhikkhave, ariyasāvakassa…pe… yogo karaṇīyo’’ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Paṭhamasaṃbhejjasuttaṃ

1123. ‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yatthimā mahānadiyo saṃsandanti samenti, seyyathidaṃ – gaṅgā, yamunā, aciravatī, sarabhū, mahī, tato puriso dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni uddhareyya. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ – yāni dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni ubbhatāni, yaṃ vā saṃbhejjaudaka’’nti? ‘‘Etadeva, bhante, bahutaraṃ, yadidaṃ – saṃbhejjaudakaṃ; appamattakāni dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni ubbhatāni. Saṅkhampi na upenti, upanidhampi na upenti, kalabhāgampi na upenti saṃbhejjaudakaṃ upanidhāya dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni ubbhatānī’’ti. ‘‘Evameva kho, bhikkhave, ariyasāvakassa…pe… yogo karaṇīyo’’ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Dutiyasaṃbhejjasuttaṃ

1124. ‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yatthimā mahānadiyo saṃsandanti samenti, seyyathidaṃ – gaṅgā, yamunā, aciravatī, sarabhū, mahī, taṃ udakaṃ parikkhayaṃ pariyādānaṃ gaccheyya, ṭhapetvā dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ – yaṃ vā saṃbhejjaudakaṃ parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādinnaṃ, yāni dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni avasiṭṭhānī’’ti? ‘‘Etadeva, bhante, bahutaraṃ saṃbhejjaudakaṃ yadidaṃ parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādinnaṃ; appamattakāni dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni avasiṭṭhāni. Saṅkhampi na upenti, upanidhampi na upenti, kalabhāgampi na upenti saṃbhejjaudakaṃ parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādinnaṃ upanidhāya dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni avasiṭṭhānī’’ti. ‘‘Evameva kho, bhikkhave, ariyasāvakassa…pe… yogo karaṇīyo’’ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Paṭhamamahāpathavīsuttaṃ

1125. ‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, puriso mahāpathaviyā satta kolaṭṭhimattiyo guḷikā upanikkhipeyya. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ – yā vā satta kolaṭṭhimattiyo guḷikā upanikkhittā, ayaṃ vā mahāpathavī’’ti? ‘‘Etadeva, bhante, bahutaraṃ, yadidaṃ – mahāpathavī; appamattikā satta kolaṭṭhimattiyo guḷikā upanikkhittā. Saṅkhampi na upenti, upanidhampi na upenti, kalabhāgampi na upenti mahāpathaviṃ upanidhāya satta kolaṭṭhimattiyo guḷikā upanikkhittā’’ti. ‘‘Evameva kho, bhikkhave, ariyasāvakassa…pe… yogo karaṇīyo’’ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Dutiyamahāpathavīsuttaṃ

1126. ‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, mahāpathavī parikkhayaṃ pariyādānaṃ gaccheyya ṭhapetvā satta kolaṭṭhimattiyo guḷikā. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ – yaṃ vā mahāpathaviyā parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādinnaṃ, yā vā satta kolaṭṭhimattiyo guḷikā avasiṭṭhā’’ti? ‘‘Etadeva, bhante, bahutaraṃ mahāpathaviyā yadidaṃ parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādinnaṃ; appamattikā satta kolaṭṭhimattiyo guḷikā avasiṭṭhā. Saṅkhampi na upenti, upanidhampi na upenti, kalabhāgampi na upenti mahāpathaviyā parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādinnaṃ upanidhāya satta kolaṭṭhimattiyo guḷikā avasiṭṭhā’’ti. ‘‘Evameva kho, bhikkhave, ariyasāvakassa…pe… yogo karaṇīyo’’ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Paṭhamamahāsamuddasuttaṃ

1127. ‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, puriso mahāsamuddato dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni uddhareyya. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ – yāni dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni ubbhatāni, yaṃ vā mahāsamudde udaka’’nti? ‘‘Etadeva, bhante, bahutaraṃ, yadidaṃ – mahāsamudde udakaṃ; appamattakāni dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni ubbhatāni. Saṅkhampi na upenti, upanidhampi na upenti, kalabhāgampi na upenti mahāsamudde udakaṃ upanidhāya dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni ubbhatānī’’ti. ‘‘Evameva kho, bhikkhave, ariyasāvakassa…pe… yogo karaṇīyo’’ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Dutiyamahāsamuddasuttaṃ

1128. ‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, mahāsamudde udakaṃ parikkhayaṃ [mahāsamuddo parikkhayaṃ (sī. syā. kaṃ.) saṃ. ni. 2.81] pariyādānaṃ gaccheyya ṭhapetvā dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ – yaṃ vā mahāsamudde udakaṃ parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādinnaṃ, yāni dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni avasiṭṭhānī’’ti? ‘‘Etadeva, bhante, bahutaraṃ mahāsamudde udakaṃ yadidaṃ parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādinnaṃ; appamattakāni dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni avasiṭṭhāni. Saṅkhampi na upenti, upanidhampi na upenti, kalabhāgampi na upenti mahāsamudde udakaṃ parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādinnaṃ upanidhāya dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni avasiṭṭhānī’’ti. ‘‘Evameva kho, bhikkhave, ariyasāvakassa…pe… yogo karaṇīyo’’ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Paṭhamapabbatūpamasuttaṃ

1129. ‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, puriso himavato pabbatarājassa satta sāsapamattiyo pāsāṇasakkharā upanikkhipeyya. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ – yā vā satta sāsapamattiyo pāsāṇasakkharā upanikkhittā, ayaṃ vā himavā pabbatarājā’’ti? ‘‘Etadeva, bhante, bahutaraṃ, yadidaṃ – himavā pabbatarājā; appamattikā satta sāsapamattiyo pāsāṇasakkharā upanikkhittā. Saṅkhampi na upenti, upanidhampi na upenti, kalabhāgampi na upenti himavantaṃ pabbatarājānaṃ upanidhāya satta sāsapamattiyo pāsāṇasakkharā upanikkhittā’’ti. ‘‘Evameva kho, bhikkhave, ariyasāvakassa…pe… yogo karaṇīyo’’ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Dutiyapabbatūpamasuttaṃ

1130. ‘‘Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, himavā pabbatarājā parikkhayaṃ pariyādānaṃ gaccheyya, ṭhapetvā satta sāsapamattiyo pāsāṇasakkharā. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ – yaṃ

vā himavato pabbatarājassa parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādinnaṃ, yā vā satta sāsapamattiyo pāsāṇasakkharā avasiṭṭhā''ti? ''Etadeva, bhante, bahutaraṃ himavato pabbatarājassa yadidaṃ parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādinnaṃ; appamattikā satta sāsapamattiyo pāsāṇasakkharā avasiṭṭhā. Saṅkhampi na upenti, upanidhampi na upenti, kalabhāgampi na upenti himavato pabbatarājassa parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādinnaṃ upanidhāya satta sāsapamattiyo pāsāṇasakkharā avasiṭṭhā''ti. ''Evameva kho, bhikkhave, ariyasāvakassa diṭṭhisampannassa puggalassa abhisametāvino etadeva bahutaraṃ dukkhaṃ yadidaṃ parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādinnaṃ; appamattakaṃ avasiṭṭhaṃ. Saṅkhampi na upeti, upanidhampi na upeti, kalabhāgampi na upeti purimaṃ dukkhakkhandhaṃ parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādinnaṃ upanidhāya yadidaṃ sattakkhattuparamatā; yo 'idaṃ dukkha'nti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti…pe… 'ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā'ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti''.

''Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, 'idaṃ dukkha'nti yogo karaṇīyo…pe… 'ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā'ti yogo karaṇīyo''ti. Dasamaṃ.

Abhisamayavaggo chaṭṭho.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Nakhasikhā pokkharaṇī, saṃbhejja apare duve;
Pathavī dve samuddā dve, dvemā ca pabbatūpamāti.

7. Paṭhamaāmakadhaññapeyyālavaggo

1. Aññatrasuttaṃ

1131. Atha kho bhagavā parittaṃ nakhasikhāyaṃ paṃsuṃ āropetvā bhikkhū āmantesi – ''taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ – yo vāyaṃ mayā paritto nakhasikhāyaṃ paṃsu āropito, ayaṃ vā mahāpathavī''ti? ''Etadeva, bhante, bahutaraṃ, yadidaṃ – mahāpathavī; appamattakāyaṃ bhagavatā paritto nakhasikhāyaṃ paṃsu āropito. Saṅkhampi na upeti, upanidhampi na upeti, kalabhāgampi na upeti mahāpathaviṃ upanidhāya bhagavatā paritto nakhasikhāyaṃ paṃsu āropito''ti.

''Evameva kho, bhikkhave, appamattakā te sattā ye manussesu paccājāyanti; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye aññatra manussehi [manussesu (pī. ka.)] paccājāyanti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Adiṭṭhattā, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ. Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Dukkhassa ariyasaccassa…pe… dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ariyasaccassa''.

''Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, 'idaṃ dukkha'nti yogo karaṇīyo…pe… 'ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā'ti yogo karaṇīyo''ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Paccantasuttaṃ

1132. Atha kho bhagavā parittaṃ nakhasikhāyaṃ paṃsuṃ āropetvā bhikkhū āmantesi – ''taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ – yo vāyaṃ mayā paritto nakhasikhāyaṃ paṃsu āropito, ayaṃ vā mahāpathavī''ti? ''Etadeva, bhante, bahutaraṃ, yadidaṃ – mahāpathavī; appamattakāyaṃ bhagavatā paritto nakhasikhāyaṃ paṃsu āropito. Saṅkhampi na upeti, upanidhampi na upeti, kalabhāgampi na upeti mahāpathaviṃ upanidhāya bhagavatā paritto nakhasikhāyaṃ paṃsu āropito''ti.

''Evameva kho, bhikkhave, appamattakā te sattā ye majjhimesu janapadesu paccājāyanti; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye paccantimesu janapadesu paccājāyanti aviññātāresu milakkhesu [milakkhūsu

(syā. kaṃ. ka.)] …pe…. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Paññāsuttaṃ

1133. … ‘‘Evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye pana ariyena paññācakkhunā samannāgatā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye avijjāgatā sammuḷhā…pe…. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Surāmerayasuttaṃ

1134. … ‘‘Evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye surāmerayamajjappamādaṭṭhānā paṭiviratā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye surāmerayamajjappamādaṭṭhānā apaṭiviratā…pe…. Catutthaṃ.

5. Odakasuttaṃ

1135. … ‘‘Evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye thalajā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye udakajā. Taṃ kissa hetu…pe…. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Matteyyasuttaṃ

1136. … ‘‘Evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye matteyyā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye amatteyyā…pe…. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Petteyyasuttaṃ

1137. … ‘‘Evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye petteyyā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye apetteyyā…pe…. Sattamaṃ.

8. Sāmaññasuttaṃ

1138. … ‘‘Evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye sāmaññā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye asāmaññā…pe…. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Brahmaññasuttaṃ

1139. … ‘‘Evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye brahmaññā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye abrahmaññā…pe…. Navamaṃ.

10. Pacāyikasuttaṃ

1140. … ‘‘Evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye kule jeṭṭhāpacāyino; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye kule ajeṭṭhāpacāyinoti [akule jeṭṭhāpacāyinoti (syā. kaṃ.)] …pe…. Dasamaṃ.

Paṭhamaāmakadhaññapeyyālavaggo sattamo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Aññatra paccantaṃ paññā, surāmerayaodakā;
Matteyya petteyyā cāpi, sāmaññaṃ brahmapacāyikanti.

8. Dutiyaāmakadhaññapeyyālavaggo

1. Pāṇātipātasuttaṃ

1141. …Pe… ‘‘evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye pāṇātipātā paṭiviratā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye pāṇātipātā appaṭiviratā. Taṃ kissa hetu? …Pe…. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Adinnādānasuttaṃ

1142. …Pe… ‘‘evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye adinnādānā paṭiviratā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye adinnādānā appaṭiviratā…pe…. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Kāmesumicchācārasuttaṃ

1143. …Pe… ‘‘evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye kāmesumicchācārā paṭiviratā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye kāmesumicchācārā appaṭiviratā…pe…. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Musāvādasuttaṃ

1144. …Pe… ‘‘evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye musāvādā paṭiviratā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye musāvādā appaṭiviratā…pe…. Catutthaṃ.

5. Pesuññasuttaṃ

1145. …Pe… ‘‘evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye pisuṇāya vācāya paṭiviratā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye pisuṇāya vācāya appaṭiviratā…pe…. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Pharusavācāsuttaṃ

1146. …Pe… ‘‘evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye pharusāya vācāya paṭiviratā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye pharusāya vācāya appaṭiviratā…pe…. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Samphappalāpasuttaṃ

1147. …Pe… ‘‘evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye samphappalāpā paṭiviratā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye samphappalāpā appaṭiviratā…pe…. Sattamaṃ.

8. Bījagāmasuttaṃ

1148. …Pe… ‘‘evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye bījagāmabhūtagāmasamārambhā [bījagāmabhūtagāmasamārabbhā (ka.)] paṭiviratā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye bījagāmabhūtagāmasamārambhā appaṭiviratā…pe…. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Vikālabhojanasuttaṃ

1149. …Pe… ‘‘evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye vikālabhojanā paṭiviratā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye vikālabhojanā appaṭiviratā…pe…. Navamaṃ.

10. Gandhavilepanasuttaṃ

1150. …Pe… ‘‘evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye mālāgandhavilepanadhāraṇamaṇḍanavibhūsanaṭṭhānā paṭiviratā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye

mālāgandhavilepanadhāraṇamaṇḍanavibhūsanaṭṭhānā appaṭiviratā…pe…. Dasamaṃ.

Dutiyaāmakadhaññapeyyālavaggo aṭṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Pāṇaṃ adinnaṃ kāmesu, musāvādañca pesuññaṃ;
Pharusaṃ samphappalāpaṃ, bījañca vikālaṃ gandhanti.

9. Tatiyaāmakadhaññapeyyālavaggo

1. Naccagītasuttaṃ

1151. …Pe….

‘‘Evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye naccagītavāditavisūkadassanā paṭiviratā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye naccagītavāditavisūkadassanā appaṭiviratā. Taṃ kissa hetu…pe…. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Uccāsayanasuttaṃ

1152. …Pe… ‘‘evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye uccāsayanamahāsayanā paṭiviratā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye uccāsayanamahāsayanā appaṭiviratā…pe…. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Jātarūparajatasuttaṃ

1153. …Pe… ‘‘evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye jātarūparajatapaṭiggahaṇā paṭiviratā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye jātarūparajatapaṭiggahaṇā appaṭiviratā…pe…. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Āmakadhaññasuttaṃ

1154. …Pe… ‘‘evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye āmakadhaññapaṭiggahaṇā paṭiviratā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye āmakadhaññapaṭiggahaṇā appaṭiviratā…pe…. Catutthaṃ.

5. Āmakamaṃsasuttaṃ

1155. …Pe… ‘‘evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye āmakamaṃsapaṭiggahaṇā paṭiviratā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye āmakamaṃsapaṭiggahaṇā appaṭiviratā…pe…. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Kumārikasuttaṃ

1156. …Pe… ‘‘evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye itthikumārikapaṭiggahaṇā [itthikumārikāpaṭiggahaṇā (ka.)] paṭiviratā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye itthikumārikapaṭiggahaṇā appaṭiviratā…pe…. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Dāsidāsasuttaṃ

1157. …Pe… ‘‘evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye dāsidāsapaṭiggahaṇā [dāsīdāsapaṭiggahaṇā (syā. kaṃ. pī.)] paṭiviratā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye dāsidāsapaṭiggahaṇā appaṭiviratā…pe…. Sattamaṃ.

8. Ajeḷakasuttaṃ

1158. …Pe… ‘‘evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye ajeḷakapaṭiggahaṇā paṭiviratā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye ajeḷakapaṭiggahaṇā appaṭiviratā…pe…. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Kukkuṭasūkarasuttaṃ

1159. …Pe… ‘‘evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye kukkuṭasūkarapaṭiggahaṇā paṭiviratā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye kukkuṭasūkarapaṭiggahaṇā appaṭiviratā…pe…. Navamaṃ.

10. Hatthigavassasuttaṃ

1160. …Pe… ‘‘evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye hatthigavassavaḷavapaṭiggahaṇā [hatthigavassavaḷavāpaṭiggahaṇā (syā. kaṃ. pī. ka.)] paṭiviratā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye hatthigavassavaḷavapaṭiggahaṇā appaṭiviratā…pe…. Dasamaṃ.

Tatiyaāmakadhaññapeyyālavaggo navamo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Naccaṃ sayanaṃ rajataṃ, dhaññaṃ maṃsaṃ kumārikā;
Dāsī ajeḷakañceva, kukkuṭasūkarahatthīti.

10. Catutthaāmakadhaññapeyyālavaggo

1. Khettavatthusuttaṃ

1161. …Pe… ‘‘evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye khettavatthupaṭiggahaṇā paṭiviratā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye khettavatthupaṭiggahaṇā appaṭiviratā…pe…. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Kayavikkayasuttaṃ

1162. …Pe… ‘‘evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye kayavikkayā paṭiviratā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye kayavikkayā appaṭiviratā…pe…. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Dūteyyasuttaṃ

1163. …Pe… ‘‘evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye dūteyyapahinagamanānuyogā paṭiviratā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye dūteyyapahinagamanānuyogā appaṭiviratā…pe…. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Tulākūṭasuttaṃ

1164. …Pe… ‘‘evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye tulākūṭakaṃsakūṭamānakūṭā paṭiviratā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye tulākūṭakaṃsakūṭamānakūṭā appaṭiviratā…pe…. Catutthaṃ.

5. Ukkoṭanasuttaṃ

1165. …Pe… ‘‘evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye ukkoṭanavañcananikatisāciyogā [ukkoṭanavañcananikatisāviyogā (syā. kaṃ. pī. ka.)] paṭiviratā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye ukkoṭanavañcananikatisāciyogā appaṭiviratā…pe…. Pañcamaṃ.

6-11. Chedanādisuttaṃ

1166-1171. …Pe… evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye chedanavadhabandhanaviparāmosaālopasahasākārā [sāhasākārā (ka.)] paṭiviratā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye chedanavadhabandhanaviparāmosaālopasahasākārā appaṭiviratā. Taṃ kissa hetu? Adiṭṭhattā bhikkhave, catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ. Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Dukkhassa ariyasaccassa…pe… dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ariyasaccassa''.

''Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, 'idaṃ dukkha'nti yogo karaṇīyo…pe… 'ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā'ti yogo karaṇīyo''ti. Ekādasamaṃ.

Catutthaāmakadhaññapeyyālavaggo dasamo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Khettaṃ kāyaṃ dūteyyañca, tulākūṭaṃ ukkoṭanaṃ;
Chedanaṃ vadhabandhanaṃ, viparālopaṃ sāhasanti.

11. Pañcagatipeyyālavaggo

1. Manussacutinirayasuttaṃ

1172. Atha kho bhagavā parittaṃ nakhasikhāyaṃ paṃsuṃ āropetvā bhikkhū āmantesi – ''taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ – yo vāyaṃ mayā paritto nakhasikhāyaṃ paṃsu āropito, ayaṃ vā mahāpathavī''ti? ''Etadeva, bhante, bahutaraṃ, yadidaṃ – mahāpathavī; appamattakāyaṃ bhagavatā paritto nakhasikhāyaṃ paṃsu āropito. Saṅkhampi na upeti, upanidhampi na upeti, kalabhāgampi na upeti mahāpathaviṃ upanidhāya bhagavatā paritto nakhasikhāyaṃ paṃsu āropito''ti. Evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye manussā cutā manussesu paccājāyanti; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye manussā cutā niraye paccājāyanti…pe…. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Manussacutitiracchānasuttaṃ

1173. …Pe… ''evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye manussā cutā manussesu paccājāyanti; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye manussā cutā tiracchānayoniyā paccājāyanti…pe…. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Manussacutipettivisayasuttaṃ

1174. …Pe… ''evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye manussā cutā manussesu paccājāyanti; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye manussā cutā pettivisaye paccājāyanti…pe…. Tatiyaṃ.

4-5-6. Manussacutidevanirayādisuttaṃ

1175-1177. …Pe… ''evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye manussā cutā devesu paccājāyanti; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye manussā cutā niraye paccājāyanti…pe… tiracchānayoniyā paccājāyanti…pe… pettivisaye paccājāyanti…pe…. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7-9. Devacutinirayādisuttaṃ

1178-1180. …Pe… ''evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye devā cutā devesu paccājāyanti; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye devā cutā niraye paccājāyanti…pe… tiracchānayoniyā paccājāyanti…

pe… pettivisaye paccājāyanti…pe…. Navamaṃ.

10-12. Devamanussanirayādisuttaṃ

1181-1183. …Pe… ‘‘evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye devā cutā manussesu paccājāyanti; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye devā cutā niraye paccājāyanti…pe… tiracchānayoniyā paccājāyanti…pe… pettivisaye paccājāyanti…pe…. Dvādasamaṃ.

13-15. Nirayamanussanirayādisuttaṃ

1184-1186. …Pe… ‘‘evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye nirayā cutā manussesu paccājāyanti; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye nirayā cutā niraye paccājāyanti…pe… tiracchānayoniyā paccājāyanti…pe… pettivisaye paccājāyanti…pe…. Pannarasamaṃ.

16-18. Nirayadevanirayādisuttaṃ

1187-1189. …Pe… ‘‘evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye nirayā cutā devesu paccājāyanti; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye nirayā cutā niraye paccājāyanti…pe… tiracchānayoniyā paccājāyanti…pe… pettivisaye paccājāyanti…pe…. Aṭṭhārasamaṃ.

19-21. Tiracchānamanussanirayādisuttaṃ

1190-1192. …Pe… ‘‘evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye tiracchānayoniyā cutā manussesu paccājāyanti; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye tiracchānayoniyā cutā niraye paccājāyanti…pe… tiracchānayoniyā paccājāyanti…pe… pettivisaye paccājāyanti…pe…. Ekavīsatimaṃ.

22-24. Tiracchānadevanirayādisuttaṃ

1193-1195. …Pe… ‘‘evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye tiracchānayoniyā cutā devesu paccājāyanti; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye tiracchānayoniyā cutā niraye paccājāyanti…pe… tiracchānayoniyā paccājāyanti…pe… pettivisaye paccājāyanti…pe…. Catuvīsatimaṃ.

25-27. Pettimanussanirayādisuttaṃ

1196-1198. …Pe… ‘‘evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye pettivisayā cutā manussesu paccājāyanti; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye pettivisayā cutā niraye paccājāyanti…pe… tiracchānayoniyā paccājāyanti…pe… pettivisaye paccājāyanti…pe…. Sattavīsatimaṃ.

28-29. Pettidevanirayādisuttaṃ

1199-1200. …Pe… ‘‘evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye pettivisayā cutā devesu paccājāyanti; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye pettivisayā cutā niraye paccājāyanti…pe… evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye pettivisayā cutā devesu paccājāyanti; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye pettivisayā cutā tiracchānayoniyā paccājāyanti…pe…. Ekūnatiṃsatimaṃ.

30. Pettidevapettivisayasuttaṃ

1201. …Pe… ‘‘evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye pettivisayā cutā devesu paccājāyanti; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye pettivisayā cutā pettivisaye paccājāyanti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Adiṭṭhattā bhikkhave, catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ. Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Dukkhassa ariyasaccassa,

dukkhasamudayassa ariyasaccassa, dukkhanirodhassa ariyasaccassa, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ariyasaccassa’’.

‘‘Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkha’nti yogo karaṇīyo, ‘ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo’ti yogo karaṇīyo, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodho’ti yogo karaṇīyo, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo’’ti. Idamavoca bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandunti. Tiṃsatimaṃ.

Pañcagatipeyyālavaggo ekādasamo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Manussato cutā chāpi, devā cutā nirayato;
Tiracchānapettivisayā, tiṃsamatto gativaggoti.

Saccasaṃyuttaṃ dvādasamaṃ.

Mahāvaggo pañcamo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Maggabojjhaṅgaṃ satiyā, indriyaṃ sammappadhānaṃ;
Baliddhipādānuruddhā, jhānānāpānasaṃyutaṃ;
Sotāpatti saccañcāti, mahāvaggoti vuccatīti.

Mahāvaggasaṃyuttapāḷi niṭṭhitā.